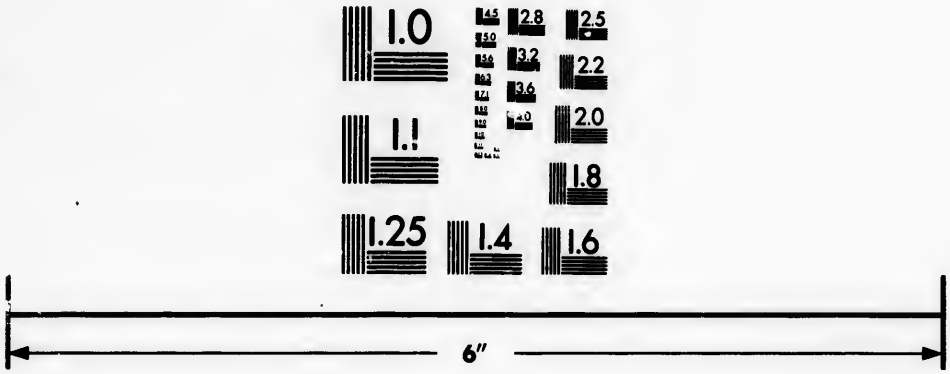
IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

CIHM/ICMH
Microfiche
Series.

CIHM/ICMH
Collection de
microfiches.

Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

© 1985

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous.

- [ ] Coloured covers/ Couverture de couleur
- [ ] Covers damaged/ Couverture endommagée
- [ ] Covers restored and/or laminated/ Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée
- [ ] Cover title missing/ Le titre de couverture manque
- [ ] Coloured maps/ Cartes géographiques en couleur
- [ ] Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/ Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)
- [ ] Coloured plates and/or illustrations/ Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur
- [ ] Bound with other material/ Relié avec d'autres documents
- [ ] Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/ La reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la distorsion le long de la marge intérieure
- [ ] Blank leaves added during restoration may appear within the text. Whenever possible, these have been omitted from filming/ Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte, mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont pas été filmées.
- [ ] Additional comments:/ Commentaires supplémentaires:

- [ ] Coloured pages/ Pages de couleur
- [ ] Pages damaged/ Pages endommagées
- [ ] Pages restored and/or laminated/ Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées
- [x] Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/ Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées
- [ ] Pages detached/ Pages détachées
- [x] Showthrough/ Transparence
- [ ] Quality of print varies/ Qualité inégale de l'impression
- [ ] Includes supplementary material/ Comprend du matériel supplémentaire
- [ ] Only edition available/ Seule édition disponible
- [ ] Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to ensure the best possible image/ Les pages totalement ou partiellement obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure, etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à obtenir la meilleure image possible.

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/
Ce document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-dessous.

10X		14X		18X		22X		26X		30X	
					✓						
12X		16X		20X		24X		28X		32X	

The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

McLennan Library
McGill University
Montreal

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol ⟶ (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol ▽ (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:

L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

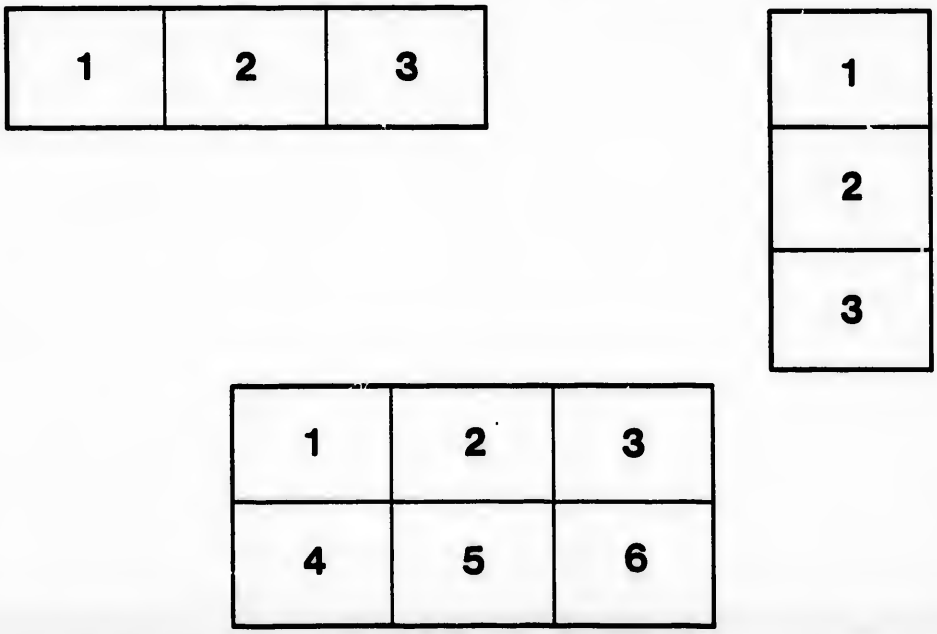
McLennan Library
McGill University
Montreal

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole ⟶ signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole ▽ signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.



270 IND.

Pilling's Algon. p. 512

ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑌᓐ ᐁ ᐱᒥᐱᒋᐢ

ᐅᐸᐸᒧᑌᐤ ᐁ ᐱᒥᐱᒋᐢ

THE

PILGRIM'S PROGRESS

BY

JOHN BUNYAN.

TRANSLATED INTO THE LANGUAGE OF THE
CREE INDIANS

IN THE DIOCESE OF MOOSONEE

BY

THE VEN. ARCHDEACON VINCENT, OF ALBANY.

Approved, after thorough examination,
by the Bishop of Moosonee.

LONDON:
PRINTED BY THE RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY.
1886.

ᓂᒋᑦᓂᐳᒃ ᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓵᑭᐃᑕᑯᒃ

ᐊᐱᔪᓐ ᑭ ·ᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑎᓈ·ᐋᓐ ᐅᑯ ᐅ ·ᐃ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒫᓇ ᐆᒪ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ ᑭᒋᒋ·ᐋᒃ, ᐊᓗᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐳ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔪᑖ·ᐊᒃᓯ

ᐋᑎᑦ ᐅ ᐃᑕᔪᐸᒃ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑐᓈ·ᐋᓐ ᐅᑯ ᓂᐅ ᐱᐳ·ᓇ ᐅ ᑭ ᓄᒋᑖᔭᓇᓯ ᐱᑯ ᑖ·ᐅ ᐅ ᑫᒋᓈᐅᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᒫᑯ·ᐃ ᒥᓗᐳᑖᑯᐸᒃ ·ᐅᒋ ᐅᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑕᑫᓕᒧᔭᓇᓯ ᒫᓴᑯᒡ ᐅᔅᑲ ᑲᑕ ᐃ·ᑖᓂ·ᐊᓇ ᓂᓕ ᐅᒋ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑖᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᐯᔭᒃ ·ᐅᓴᑲᒡ ᑲ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑯᐸᓂ, “·ᐃᓕ ᐋᑦ ᐅ ᓂᐱᑦ ᑫᔭᐸᒡ ᐊᔭᒥᓇᓯ”

ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒃ ᐅᒃᓕᓐ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ ·ᐅᓴᑲᒡ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓐ; ᒃ·ᑲᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐅᔪᑖᑯᐸᓂ ᑭᐸᐅᐳ·ᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᑭ ᑭᐸ·ᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᑯᐸᓇ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋ·ᐃᓇ ᐅᒋᓯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐅ ᒪᒥᐳᓂᓕᑦᒃ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓂ·ᐃ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃᓇ, ᑲ ᐃᔪ ᐋᓕᒪᓂᓕᒃ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑲ ᐃᔪ ᐋᓕᒧᒋᑲᑐᓕᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒪ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᑕᒃ, ᐅ ᑫᒋᓈᐸᓕᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᒋᐃᑯᓕᒋ ᒥᓯ·ᐅ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᑯᒃ ᑲ ᐃᓴᐱᒋᓕᒋᓯ

ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒡ ᒫᑲ ᐅ ᑭ ᐸ·ᐋᑕᒡ ᐆᐅ ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐃᔪ ᐋᓕᒧᑕᒪ, ᓂᔅᑦ ·ᒥᒋ ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒡ ᓇᓴᐱᐳ·ᐅᐋᑕᑖᑲᓇ ᐃᑐᓕᑖ·ᑲᓇ; ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇ ᑖ·ᐅ ᐋᓕᒧᒥᒃᓂ, ᒫᑲ ᑫᑲᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐅ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᑲ ·ᐃᓛᑦ ᓇᒪᐸᓂ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐃᑖᑦ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐃᔪ·ᑖ·ᐃᓂᓈ·ᐊᓯ

ᐆᒪ ᐅ ᐅᔪ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑫᑦ ·ᒥᒋ ᑭ ·ᐃ ·ᐋᐸᑎᓕᑯᓇᓂ ᑖᓇ ᐅᑎᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑖ·ᐅ ᑲ ᒪᓂᐳ·ᐋᑎᓯᓕᒋ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐃᔪ ᐋᓕᒥᓯᓕᒋ ·ᐹᒧᔪ ᑭ ᐱᐳᑫᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᑯ ᐅᑭᒫ·ᐃ·ᐃᓂᒃᓯ

ᑲᑕ ᒥᑦᑖᕐᓂᓄᐸᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓐ, ᐆᒪ ᒧᑦᓴᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᔅᓴᑲ ᖕᑦᑲᒐ ᐁ ᐊᔅᒥᑦᑖᔅᓴᑲᓯ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᔅᑫᓈᓐᓄᐅᑦ ᓂᔅᑕ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᒥᖕᑦᑖᐅ ᑭᒋᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓂᑲ ᐁ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑲᒐᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᑲ; ᐧᐃᑕᒪ ᒫᑲ ᓂᔅᑕ ᑫᑯ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐ, ᐱᔅᑭᑕᓯᓐᐃᑲᑲ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᐱᔅᑭᑕᓯᓐ ᐊᑲᓂᕐᔅ ᑫ ᐃᕐᒋ ᒥᔅᑭᑲᒐᑭᓯ

ᐆᒪ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᒥᑦᑖᕐᓂᓐ, ᒧᑦᓴᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎᓐᒧᑲ ᑭ ᑭᒋᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓂᑦᐋᑦᐊ ᐊᔅᒥᑦᑖᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑲᑦᐃᐸᑲ, ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒐ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᔅᑫᓈᑦᐋᑦᐊᑦᐊ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᑦᑖᑯᐸᑲᓯ ᐊᐆᑦᑲᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᐁᑲᑦᐃᓕ ᐧᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓈᓈᑦᑎᖕᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑦ ᐊᒫᑯᑦᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᑖᑦᐁᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ ᐅᒋᓯ

ᒫᒋᒐ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᐸᑯᔅᓕᒫᐧᑦᑭᒋᒪᓂᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑦᑕᑦᐋᑦ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫ ᐊᔅᒥᑦᑖᓕᒋ ᐅᖕᓕᐧᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᑦᐁᑦᐋᑦᑕᓗᑲᓂᓕᐧᑦ ᐁᔅᑦᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐱᑦᑫᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᐃᔅᑦᑲᒐᒥᑲ, ᐱᒋ ᐃᑦᑖᐧᐃᓂᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑖᓕᒋ ᑲᑭᑫ ᖕᑦᑕ ᑲᑭᑫᓯ ᐁᒥᓐᓯ

ᓂᓕ ᑫᒋᒥᑦᐊᓗ ᐊᔅᒥᐁᑦᐃᑭᒫᐧᑦ

ᑖᒪᔅ ᕕᒡᓯᓐᑕᓯ

LONDON,

March 26th, 1886.

ᓗᒃ ᑭᒥ
ᓈᔅᐱᒐ
ᑲᓇ ᑲ
ᓇᐃᑲᒃ,

ᓯᓇᐃ-
ᑭ ᑲ
ᐊᓂᑭᔅ-
ᐅᒥᓐ
ᐊᓂᐃ
ᑭᒥ ᑭ
ᑭᒥ ᑭ

ᒪᐅ

KNOCK AND IT SHALL
BE OPENED UNTO YOU:

ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑌᑉ ᐁ ᐱᒥᐱᒋᑦ

ᒣᑊᒃ ᐁ ᓵᐳᖅᑲᒫᓐ ᐊᔅᑭ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᐱᒋᖅᑲᓐ ᐃᑦ ᐧᐋᑎ ᑳ ᐃᔅᑦ ᑦᑲᒃ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᓇᐃᔅᓈᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐅᓐ: ᒣᑊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐅᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᓐᓯ ᐁ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐅᓐ, ᒫᑎᑲ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐧ ᐃᓕᓕᐧ ᐁ ᐧᐃᓛᑦᑲ ᐱᑭᖅᑭᐧᐋᐅᓂᑭᐧᓇ, ᐁ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᑦ, ᐁ ᐊᑎᒥᑲᐸᐧᐃᔅᑦᑲ ᐧᐃᑭ, ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᐧ ᐁ ᑕᑯᓇᑲ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐁ ᒪᑯᐧᐊᑌᑦ ᐋᒌᔅᐅ 44. 6. ᓂᑲᒧᐧᐃᓇ 38. 4. ᓗᑲ 14. 33. "ᐋᐸᑲᑲ 2. 2. ᐁ ᐃᑖᐱᐅᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᐧ ᐁ ᐋᐸᐊᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᐧ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐊᔅᒥᑖᑦ; ᒣᑊᒃ ᑳ ᐊᔅᒥᑖᑦ ᒫᑲ, ᑭ ᒫᐧ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᐧ; ᐁᑳ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᓕᓵᐅᑦ, ᑭ ᒧᔅᑲᐧᑌᒧ, ᐁ ᐃᐧᑌᑦ, "ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐧᑕᒫᓐ?" ᐊᐸᔅᑕᓕᑲ. 2. 37; ᒥᓇ 16. 30, 31ᓯ

ᐆᒪ ᒫᑲ ᐣ ᐃᑎᑦ, ᑭ ᑭᐧᐁᐧ ᐧᐃᑭᑲ, ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᐊᓕᓵᑖᐧ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᑲᔅᑭᑖᑦ, ᐁᑳ ᐧᐃᐧᐊ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᔅᒥᔅ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑲᒋᑖᓕᒋ ᐅ ᒪᒥᔅᒣᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓇ; ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᑭᐧᓂᔅ ᑭ ᑭᐱᐧᐁᐧᐁᐧᐁ

ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᕐᐊᓈᒋᐅᔭᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᐧᐊᐸᔅ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑭᒃᑐᑯᐸᓐ, ᑫ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᔭᒃ, ᐁᒃ ᐁᔅᐧᒃ ᒃ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒫᓐᓯ

ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᑭ ᒫᒪᔅᒃᑐᓕᑦᒥᓕᐧᐊ ᐅ ᐧᐋᑯᒫᒃᓇ, ᐁᒃ ᐋᑦ ᐁ ᑦᐧᐯᑦᑯᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑭᔅᐧᑫᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᑯᑦ: ᐋᕐᔅ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑎᐱᔅᒃᑲᒃ, ᓇᐧᐋᒡ ᒃᑦ ᒥᓗᐋᔭᓐ ᑭ ᓂᐸᑐ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᑯᑦ, ᑭᓕᐸ ᑭ ᒃᐧᐃᕐᒧᓇᐁᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑎᐱᔅᒃᑲᒃ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒪᓂᓕᓐ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐁ ᑭᕐᒃᑲᒃ; ᐁᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐸᑦ, ᒃᐯᑎᐱᔅᒃ ᑭ ᓇᓇᐊᑖᒧ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭ ᒫᑐᓯ ᑭᕐᓕᒥᐧᐊᒃ ᑖᓂ ᐁᑎᓕᒋᓯ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓐ, ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᓂ ᒪᒥᕐᒥᓕᑐᓇ: ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᒃ ᐋᔭᒥᐋᑦ; ᒫᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᓇᓈᒃᓯᑖᑯᓯ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᐧᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐊᓕᐧᐃᑎᕐᐊᒪᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᐅ ᒪᒥᕐᒥᓕᑦᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᐁᑭᕐᐧᐋᓯᑦᐧᐋᒋᒃ; ᐋᔅᒃᓐ ᑭ ᐹᐱᐁᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᔅᒃᓐ ᑭ ᑭᒃᒥᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᔅᒃᓐ ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭ ᐱᓯᔅᑫᓕᒥᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐹᑐᑫᑦ ᐧᐃᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᐁ ᑭᑎᒪᑫᓕᒪᑦ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒫᒥᑐᓗᓕᑦᒃ ᐅ ᒪᒥᕐᒥᓕᑦᒧᐧᐃᓇᓐ, ᑭ ᐸᐸᐁᔭᑯᑐᓐ, ᐋᔅᒃᓐ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᑦ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᒃᓇᓕᓐ, ᐋᔅᒃᓐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑦ: ᐆᒪ ᒫᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ ᑭᕐᒃᑲᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑦᒪᓇ ᐯᔭᐧᒃᓐ, ᒥᐧᒃᒡ ᐁ ᐱᒧᑐᑦ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᒥᒃᓂᒃ, ᒧᕐᒃ ᒃ ᐃᕐ ᑑᑦᒃ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᓐ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᒃᓇᓐ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᑭ ᒪᒥᕐᒥᓕᑦᒪ; ᒥᐧᒃᒡ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᑦ, ᑭ ᑐᐧᐯᓐ, ᐁ ᒫᑐᑦ, ᒥᓇ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ "ᑕᓂ ᑫ ᑐᑦᒪᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᔭᓇ?"

ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑖᐱᑦ ᐆᑐ ᐃᑐᑫ ᓗᔅᑦ ᓗᑐ ᐃᑐᑫ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᑭᒋᐸᑖᑦ; ᑫᔭᐸᒡ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᒃᔭᒥᒃᐸᐧᐃᓐ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒃ ᑖᓇᑐ ᑫ ᐃᑐᑐᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐁᑖᐱᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᑦ

ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ, ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐁ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᓱᓕᒋ; ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ ᒫᑲ ᕿᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᐁᒋ ᒫᑐᔭᓇ?

ᑭ ᓇᔅᕿᐧᐊᔪᐃᐧᐁᓐᑭ ᓂ ᒥᔅᕿᓇ ᐅᒪ ᒪᓱᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᑲ ᑕᑯᓇᒫᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑌᓕᑕᑯᓱᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐱᔭᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐸᔅ-

ᑯᓂᑲᐧᐃᔭᓇ; "ᐃᐸᑫᐊ 9. 27; ᓂ ᓇᓂᒋᔅᑌᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᓂᔅᑕᒪᑭ ᒍᐸ 16. 21, 22; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓐᔅᑕ ᓂ ᑌᐸᕿᓕᒍᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑯᑕᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑕᑲᐧᐃᔭᓇᑭ ᐃᓱᑭᔭᓕ 22. 14.

ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑌᑦ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑖᓐᕿ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᑲ ᐧᐃ ᓂᐱᔭᓇ, ᒥᔅᐧᐊᒡ ᐅᒪ ᐱᒫᑎᓱᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐁ ᒥᑦᑎᑭ ᓇᓂᑲᑌᓕ-

ᑕᒧᑉᐃᓇ? ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑫᑉᐊᕐᔅᐃᑉᐁᓐ, ᑉᐁᔪ ᓂ ᓇᓂᒋᔅᑐᓇ ᐆᒪ ᒃ ᑉᐃᑉᐊᕐᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑯᑕᑉᐃᐸᓕᐃᑯᔭᓇ ᐊᑉᐋᒋᑐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒋᐹᐃᑲᒥᒃ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐃᔅᑯᑐᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᕐᔭᓇ, ᑉᐋᔪᔭ 30. 33ᕊ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐁᒃ ᑎᔪᐸᑫᓕᑉᑯᒋᑉᐋᓗ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᔭᓇ ᑭᐸᐅᑉᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ, ᓂ ᑫᒋᓇᐅᓇ ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᑐᐸᑫᓕᑉᑯᒋᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᔭᓇ ᑎᐹᔅᑯᓂᑫᑉᐃᓂᒃ, ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑭᒋ ᒃᑉᒃᑕᑭᐃᒃᑉᐃᔭᓇ; ᐆᐅ ᑫᑉᒃᓇ ᐁ ᒫᒥᑐᓗᓕᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᑐᑉᑯᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒫᑐᔭᓇᕊ

ᐁᑯ ᐁᑉᑐᑦ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᑉᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐆᒪ ᐁᑎᑉᐊᓗᓐ, ᑫᑉᒃᓇ ᑉᐁᒋ ᒃᔭᒥᒃᐸᑉᐃᔭᓇ? ᑭ ᓇᔅᑫᑉᐊᕐᔅᐃᑉᐁᓐ, ᑉᐁᔪ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑐᓇ ᑉᓇᑐ ᑫ ᐃᑐᑐᑉᐋᓗᕊ ᐁᑯ ᒫᑉᓇ ᒪᑉᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ, ᐱᒋ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᒪᑉᓇᐃᑲᑐᓕᓐ, "ᐅᕐᕐᑕᒧᒃ ᐋᑯᓕᑉᐁᑉᐃᓇ ᑫ ᑉᐸᓕᒃ," ᒫᕐᑎᓐ 3. 7ᕊ

ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᑉᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᒃᓇᑉᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊ ᐯᔭᑕᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓐ "ᑉᓇᑐ ᒫᒃ ᑫ ᐃᑎᕐᔅᒧᔭᓇ?" ᐁᑯ ᐁᑉᑐᑦ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᑉᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑉᓇᑉᒃ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒃᔅᒃᑲᒃ ᓂᑉᑉᐃᑭᒋᒃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑐᐃᑫᑦ, ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᓇ ᓗᒪ ᐃᔅᒃᑲᑐᒪ ᒃ ᓱᒃᑉᐋᒃ? ᒫᕐᑎᓐ 7. 13, 14ᕊ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑉᑐᓐ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕᕊ

ᐁᑯ ᑯᑕᒃ ᐁᑉᑐᑦ, ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᓇ ᓗᒪ ᒃ ᑉᐋᑉᑐᒃ? ᓂᒃᒧᑉᐃᓇ 119. 105; ii. ᐱᑕᑦ 1. 19ᕊ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓐ, ᓂ ᑉᐋᐸᑐᓇ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇᕊ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑉᑐᑦ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᑉᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᒃᓇᑉᐋᐸᑕ ᓗᒪ ᑉᐋᑉᑐᑉᐃᓇ, ᑉᒃᔭᔭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓇᑕ, ᐁᑯ ᑫ ᑉᐋᐸᑕᒪᓇ ᐃᔅᒃᑲᑐᒪ; ᐃᑕ ᑭ ᑉᑉᑉᐊᐃᑫᔭᓗ, ᑭ ᒃ ᑉᐃᑕᒫᒃᑉᐃᓇ ᑫ ᑐᑕᒪᐸᓇᕊ ᐁᑯ ᑉᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᑉᐋᒧᑉᐃᓂᒃ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐁ ᒫᒋ ᐱᒥᐸᑉᑦᕊ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᒫᒃ ᑉᐋᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐃᔅᐸᑉᓐ ᑉᐃᑭᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑉᐃᑉᐊ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑉᐋᕐᒥᔅ ᐁ ᓇᓇᒃᒋᐃᑯᑦ, ᑭ ᓄᓱᑉᐃ

ᑐᑉᐸᑎᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᑦ; ᒫᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐤ ᑭ ᑭᐳᑦᐊᒃᐸᓂᑎᓱ, ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᒫᐧᒐᒧᐸᑦᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐧᒐᐤ, "ᐱᒫᑎᓱᐧᐃᓐ! ᐱᒫᑎᓱᐧᐃᓐ! ᑲᑭᑫ ᐱᒫᑎᓱᐧᐃᓐᓵ" ᓗᒃ 14. 26ᓵ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐸᓵᐱᐤ, ᑭ ᐅᑦᒧ ᒐᑦᐊᓴᑫᑯᒃ ᐃᑦ, ᕿᓇᓱᐧ 19. 17ᓵ

ᐧᐃᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐊᓱᒋ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐊᓚᐧᐃᓕᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯᑦ ᐁ ᐱᒥᐸᑦᑦ, ᕿᑎᒫᒃ 20. 10; ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒥᐸᑦᑦ ᒫᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᑭ ᐹᐱᓄᑦᑯ, ᑯᑦᑭᒃ ᑭ ᑲᐧᕿᑦᑦᒋᐃᑯ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓄᓱᐧᐃ ᑐᑉᐸᑎᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᑦ; ᒫᒃ, ᐊᓱᒋ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐅᒪ ᑲ ᑦᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓕᐧᐊ ᓂᓕ ᑲ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᐊᑑᑦᒪ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᑦᐃᑯᑦᓵ ᐯᒃᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᓱᓕᐧᐊ. ᐅᓵᑦᐱᑦᒪ, ᑯᑦᑲ ᒫᒃ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪᓵ ᒥᐧᑲᒪ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒪ ᐁᑭᒃ, ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐋᑦᓵ ᑭ ᓈᐧᐃᓈᑯᓱᐧᐤ; ᕿᒃᐸᒪ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒥᓕᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᓄᓱᐧᓂᐅᑯᑦ, ᐧᐃᐸᒪ ᓇᐧᐊᒪ ᓂᑦᑦ ᑭ ᐊᑎᒥᓂᐅᑯᓵ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑦᑦ, ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐤᑲ, ᕿᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᐸᑲ? ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ, ᑭᒋ ᓵᑯᓱᒥᑦᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᐧᐃᑊᐧᐃᓵᑲᓵ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑐᐧ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑭᓇ; ᑭ ᑦᐊᓱᒃᓇᐧᐊᐧ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓂᑲ ᕿ ᓂᓱᐧᐊᓈᑦᑲ, ᐃᑦ ᓂᑦᑦ ᒃ ᑭ ᐃᓱ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᑭᓵᐸᓇ; ᓂ ᐧᐋᐸᐅᓇ ᐁᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑭᑲ; ᓂᑦᑦ, ᐁ ᓂᐱᐸᑲ ᐊᓇᑦ, ᐊᐧᐋᓱᐅ ᒐᐸᓱᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑯᑦᐧᐃᐸᓕᐸᑲ ᐃᑦᐱᑦ ᓕᐧᑲᐊᑦᑲᓇ, ᐧᐋᐧᐊᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒃ ᐅᓚᐅᑲ ᐃᑦᑯᐅᐧ ᓂᑦᑦ ᐅᓵᐧᐋᐱᑦᑯᓱᓂ: ᓇ ᐁᓕᑦᒧᑲ, ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐤᑲ, ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᕿᐧᐃᐸᑲᓵ

ᕿᐧᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐃᐧᐅᐧ ᐅᓵᑦᐱᑦᒪ, ᓂ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑦᓇᓇᑲ ᓇ ᓕᐤᐅᑦᓇᓇᑲ ᑦᑦᑦᑦ ᓂ ᓇᐁᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᑲᓱᐧᐃᓂᓇᓇ ᐅᑦᓇᑲ? ᐁᐁ ᑭ ᐃᐧᐅᐧ ᑲᕿᑦᑎᑦᓇ, ᐧᐁᑦ ᐁᐧᑲᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᓱᑦ, ᒫᑎᑲ ᒥᓱᐧᐁ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕿᐧᑲᓇ ᕿ ᓇᑲᑦᒥᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐅᑦᕿᓕᑦᐧᑲᐧᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑦᑦᑭᑦᒋᑲᐅᑭ, ᐧᐋᐧᐋᑊ ᐊᐱᑦᑦ, ᐃᑦᐱᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᓇᓇᐤᓇᒫᓇ ᐁ ᐧᐃ

ᒥᖅᑲᒫᓐ, ii. ᑰᑎᓐᑭᐊᓐ 4. 18. ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᑫ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐃᐧᐁᐧᑫ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᒥᒋᒥᓐᒣᐧᑫ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑦᑲᐧᐃᓈᐧᐊᓄ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᑫ ᐃᑐᑦᑲᐧᐃᒃᓐ; ᐧᐁᖅ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐧᐊᑦ ᐃᑐᒃᑐᒃᓐ ᑲᑕ ᑐᐱᐸᓕᓈᓂᐧᐊᓐ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᐊᓕᐧᐊᑦ, ᓗᑦ 15. 17, ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᑦ, ᑲᐧᑫᒋᑖᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᒃᓐᓐ

ᐅᖅᑐᐱᑕᒪᓐ ᑫᐧᑲᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᓈᓈᑕᐧᐊᐸᑕᒪᓐ, ᐁ ᓈᑲᑕᒪᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐊᖅᑭᓐ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᒃᓐᓐ ᓂ ᓈᓈᑐᓂᓐ ᑕᑐᑫᐧᐃᓐ ᐁᑲ ᑫ ᓂᑐᐧᐊᓈᑕᑦ, ᑲ ᐸᐊᑲᑦ, ᐁᑲ ᑫ ᐃᖅᑲᐸᓕᑦ, i. ᐱᑕᖅ 1. 4, ᑲ ᓈᐊᖅᑖᓂᐧᐊᑦ ᑭᒋᑭᑐᑦ, "ᐃᐸᑦᐊ 11. 16; ᑫ ᒥᓕᒋᑦ, ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᑫ, ᐊᓂᑭ ᐯᒃᑕᑦ ᑲ ᓈᓈᑐᓈᑭᑦᓐ ᐊᒃᒥᑖ; ᐧᐃ ᑐᑕᒪᓂ ᐃᖅ, ᐆᑕ ᓂ ᒪᓯᓈᐃᑲᓂᑦᓐ

ᐊᐧᐊᖅ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᑎᓐ, ᐅᖅᑐᐱᑕᒪ, ᐧᐁᐱᓈ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓈᐃᑲᓈ; ᑭ ᑲ ᑭᐧᐁ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐃᓈᓈ ᓈ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᐁᑲ? ᓈᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓂᓕ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑎᓐ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᒃᓈ, ᐧᐁᖅ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᖅᑖᓈ ᓂᒋᒋ ᐅᐧᐯᐱᒋᑲᓂᑦᓐ ᓗᑦ 9. 62.

ᐅᖅᑐᐱᑕᒪᓐ ᐋᖅᑕᒪ ᐁᑯ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐅᓈᓈᐃᑕᒪ, ᑭᐧᐁᑖᐧᐅ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᓈᑲᑖᑖᐧᐅ, ᐃᑖᐧᐊᑦ ᒥᒃᑦ ᑲ ᑭᖅᑫᐊᑎᓯᒋᑦ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᐧᐊᐸᖅ ᑲ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᐧᑲᐧᐃ, ᐊᐧᐊᓯᑐ ᓂ ᑲᑫᑖᐧᐁᓕᑐᓈᓈ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᑎᓯᐧᐊᑦ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᓂᐧᓱᖅ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᑲ ᑲᑫᑖᐧᐁᓕᒋᓐ ᐊᖅᐸᐊᑫᒧᐧᐃᓈ, 26. 16.

ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ ᐅᓈᓈᐃᑕᒪ, ᐁᑲᐧᐃᓕ ᒫᓗᓕᒋᑫ; ᑭᖅᐱᓈ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᒃᓈ ᑎᒃᐧᐅᒪᑲᓂᓕᐧᑫ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᐧᑲᓈ ᑲ ᓈᓈᑲᑕᐧᐊᐸᑕᑦ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᑐ ᒥᐧᑖᓐᓈ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒃᓂᒃᑦ, ᓂ ᒧᓐᐅᓈ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐊᑦ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᓐ

ᐅᖅᑐᐱᑕᒪᓐ ᑫᐧᑲᓈ? ᐊᐧᐊᓯᑐ ᓈ ᒥᑐᑎᐧᐊᑦ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᖅᑦ ᑫᒃᐸᒃ! ᓈᑐᑦᐧᐃᓈ, ᑭᐧᐁᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᐊᐧᐁᓈ ᑫᖅᑫᓕᑦ ᐃᑦ ᑫ ᐃᑐᑦᐃᖅᑦ ᐊᓈ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᖅᑦ ᑭᐧᐁ ᐃᖅ ᑲᑫᑖᐧᐁᓕᑦ ᒫᑲᓐ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᑳᑦᐃᓚ, ᐁᑯᔪ ᑭᓚ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐃᑐᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒻ; ᑕᑦᑲᑦᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔅᔭᓂᐧᐊᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑳᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒫᓇ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᐧᑌ ᒥᑐᑦ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑌᓕᑦᑕᑦᑲᑭᓯ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐁᑳ ᑎᔅᔭᐯᑕᐧᐃᐧᐊᓂ, ᐊᔭᒥᑦ ᐆᑕ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᑲ; ᐁ ᑦᐯᒪᑲᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐅᓂᒪ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒋᑳᑌᑲ, ᒫᑎᑲ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐊᐳᒋᑦᓂᐧᐊᓇ ᐅ ᒥᑯ ᐅᒋ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᔪᑦᑦ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ, "ᐃᐸᔫᐧᐊ 9. 17—22; ᒥᓇ 13. 20.

ᐁᑯ ᐁᑦᑦ ᐧᐃᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒻ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑌᓕᑌᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐊᑲ ᐊᐧᐊ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᓂᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᑕᔪᑫᒪᑲᕐᓯ ᓂ ᒥᓗ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐊᑳᓇ, ᑦᐯ ᓇ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑌᓇ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑕᒧᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᓗ ᑕᔪᑫᐧᐃᓂᑲᕐᓯ ᑲᑎᑎᔅᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᑕᐃᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐃᔪᓂᑳᑦᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᑕᒫᓇ ᑳ ᓵᑲᐧᐊᑲ ᐃᔅᑳᑌᒻ ᓂᑳᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑕᐧᑲᑲ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᑫ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑲᐧᐃᔭᑲ ᐆᒪ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓐ ᐅᒋᕐᓯ

ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒻᓯ ᐊᔅᑕᒻ ᓂᒋᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑌᑦᓇᕐᓯ. ᐁᑯ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᑲ ᑫᑐᑌᒋᑲᕐᓯ

ᓂ ᑲ ᑭᐧᐊᓇ ᑎᐱᓚᐧᐁ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓂᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑌᓐ ᐅᔅᔪᐱᑕᒻ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑫᐧᐊᑲᓂᓇ ᑳ ᐧᐊᔪᔪᒥᒋᑲ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᔅᑲᕐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑦᒪᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐊᒧᐧᐃᓂᑲ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐅᔅᔪᐱᑕᒻ ᑳ ᑭᐧᐁᑦ, ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒻ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᐧᐊᑲ ᐅᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑎᑐᒋᑲᕐᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑦᓇ ᐁᑎᔭᓐ? ᓂ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᑦᔪᓯᒥᑲᐧᐃᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐃᔭᓐᓯ. ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐅᔅᔪᐱᑕᒻ ᐱᓇ ᑭ ᒧᔪᐅᓯᐸᓂ ᑳ ᐃᔪ ᒧᔪᐅᔭᓇ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᓯᑲᑎᓯᒪᑲᑭ ᓂᔅᑕ ᓯᔅᑦᑎᐧᑲᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑳᓇ ᐁᑳ ᐁᔅᑲ ᑳ ᓄᐧᑲᑭ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑎᓯᑦᓇᓐᓯ

ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪᓯ ᒫᑎ ᓂᒋᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓇ, ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᓂᕐᔭᒃ ᐁᑯ, ᒫᑎ ᐊᓐᐋᓯᒐ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᒪᓐᐃᓇ ᐆᐅ ᑫᓐᑲᓇ, ᓄᕐᑦ ᑫ ᐃᕐ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᑦᒥᐃᑲᓐᐃᔭᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐅᑎᑦᒪᓐᑫᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐊᓐᐋᓯᒐ ᓂ ᑲᕐᑭᑦᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒫᒥᑐᓄᓕᑦᒫᓇ ᐆᐅ ᑫᓐᑲᓇ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᑭᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᒫᓇ; ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᓇᑦᓐᐁᓕᑦᒪᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭᕐᑫᓕᑦᒪᓇ, ᓂ ᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᑦᓇ ᓂ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᐊᓕᒧᒋᑲᒐᑭᓯ

ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪᓯ ᑦᐁᒪᑲᓐᓇ ᓈ ᑭᑦ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᓐᐃᓇ ᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᑦᔭᓇ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ? ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑦᐁ, ᓐᐁᕐ ᑭ ᐅᕐᑦᓇ ᐊᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᑭᑦᕐᑭᑦ, ᑯᑦ 1. 2ᓯ

ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪᓯ ᓐᑲᔭᕐᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐃᓐᑦᓇ; ᑫᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑦᑲᓇ ᐅᑭᒫᓐᐃᓐᐃᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑫ ᐃᕐᑲᐸᓕᒃ, ᑫ ᑦᕐᑲᑐᒋᑲᒐᒃ, ᓄᕐᑦ ᑲᑭᑫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓐᐃᓇ ᑫ ᐃᕐ ᒥᓕᑲᓐᐃᔭᒃ, ᐋᕐᔭ 45. 17; ᒪᓇ 10. 28ᓯ

ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪᓯ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓐᑦᓇ, ᑫᑲᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑦᑲᓇ ᑭᕐᑐᑦᑯᓯᐃ ᐊᕐᑐᑎᓇ ᑫ ᒥᓕᑲᓐᐃᔭᒃ, ᓄᕐᑦ ᐊᑯᐅᓇ, ᑫ ᐃᑐᑦᑯᔭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒪᑲᓯᔭᒃ ᑦᐱᕐᑯᒃ ᐱᓯᒪ ᑭᕐᑯᒃᓯ

ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪᓯ ᐆᒪ ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᑦᑲᓇ; ᑫᑲᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᑲᑦ ᒫᑐᓈᓂᐊᓇ, ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᓄᕐᑦ ᑲᑦ ᓇᓄᑲᒐᓕᒧᓈᓂᐊᓇ; ᐁᑲ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑎᐁᓕᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᕐᑭ ᑭ ᑲ ᑲᓯᐊᒪᑯᓇᓐ ᑲ ᐅᒋᑲᐊᐱᔭᒃᓯ ᐋᕐᔭ 25. 6—8, ᑭᕐᑫᓕᑦᑯᑦᑫᐃᓇ 7. 17; ᒥᓇ 21. 4ᓯ

ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪᓯ ᐊᐁᓂᑭ ᒫᑲ ᑫ ᐃᑐᐊᑦᑯᓂᔭᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑐᐊᑦᑯᓇᐊᒃ ᒥᓗ ᐁᓇᑲᓕᒃ, ᑲᓇᐃᑦᒪᐸᒪᑦᑦᐁ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᒪᑲᕐᑐᕐᐱᓂᓇᓯ ᐋᕐᔭ 6. 2ᓯ ᐊᓇᑦ

ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᑲ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᓱᓇᐊᑲ ᒥᕐᑭ ᑭᖏᒥᑯᒥᑕᓇ ᓗᕐᑕ ᒥᑦᑕᓐ ᑭᖏᒥᑯᒥᑕᓇ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᑲᓂᖅᑲᑕᑯᑲ; ᓇᒪᐅᓚ ᑲᑕ ᐊᑯᐃᐅᓐ ᐊᐅᓂᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑕᒋᒋᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᓴᑭᐃᐅᒋᒋᑲ ᓗᕐᑕ ᐁ ᐸᕐᑭᓯᒋᑲ, ᒥᓯᐅ ᐱᒧᐅᐊᑲ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᐊ; ᓗᕐᑕ ᐅᐸᕐᓇᒥᑕᑯᓯᐅ ᓂᐸᐅᐊᑲ ᐁ ᑕᕐᑕᒪᐱᒥᒋ ᑲᑭᕐᓇ i. ᑭᓴᓗᓂᖅᓇ 4. 16, 17. ᑭᕐᓇᒥᑕᑯᑕᕐᐅᓇ 5. 11ᕐ ᕐᑲᐸᒃ, ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᐸᒫᓇᐊᑲ ᑲ ᓂᑲᓗᒥᑕᑯᓯᒋᑲ ᐁ ᑭᑭᖅᑲᑭᑲ ᐅᓴᐃᓐᓂᒥᖅᑲᐃᐱᕐᑯ ᐊᕐᑐᑎᐅᓇᕐ ᑭᓴᕐᓇᒥᑕᑯᑕᕐᐅᓇ 4. 4; ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᐸᒫᓇᐊᑲ ᐸᕐᑭ ᐅᖅᑭᓂᑭᐅᑲ ᐁ ᐊᕐᒋᑲ ᐅᓴᐃᓐᓂᒥᖅᑲᐃᐱᕐᑯ ᓱᑲᐃᐱ ᑭᑐᒋᑲᓇᕐ ᑭᓴᕐᓇᒥᑕᑯᑕᕐᐅᓇ 14. 1—5. ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᐸᒫᓇᐊᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᐅᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᐱᑭᖅᑭᓱᑲᓂᐅᒋᑲ, ᐃᖅᑲᓯᒋᑲ, ᐊᐅᓯᓴ ᑲ ᑭ ᒧᐃᑯᒋᑲ, ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᕐᑕᐸᐅᓇᑲᓂᐅᒋᑲ ᑭᒋᑲᒥᑲ, ᐁ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐊᒋᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᑎᐅᓕᒋᒥᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑕᕐᑭᕐᐅᓇ, ᒥᓯᐅ ᐁ ᒥᓗᐊᐅᒋᑲ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᐁ ᐊᑲᓃᒋᑲ ᑲᑭᕐᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐅᓇ ᑕᐱᕐᑯᑲ ᐅᐊᓇᒋᑲᓇᕐ ᑲᓇ 12. 25. ii. ᑯᑎᓇᑭᐊᓇ 5. 4.

ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᓴᕐ ᐁ ᐯᑕᒫᓇ ᐆᒪ ᑖᐅ ᓂ ᒧᕐᑭᑖᓇ ᓂᐅᐃᕐ ᑖᐅ ᓇ ᑭ ᑲ ᐊᐅᓇᓇᓐ ᐆᐅ ᕐᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐱᓚᐅᐅᓱᐃᓯᐅᑲ? ᑖᓇᐅ ᒫᑲ ᕐ ᐅᒋ ᐊᐅᐅᑲ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᐅᓇᕐ ᐅᑎᐅᓕᒋᕐᑭᓐ ᑲ ᑎᐅᓕᑕᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᕐᑭ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ ᐆᐅ ᕐᑲᓇ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᑲ; ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑖᐅ ᐅ ᐊᐅᐅᕐᕐᑭ ᒧᕐ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᓕᑯᓇᓐ, ᐋᕐᐅ 55. 1, 2; ᒫᓇ 6. 37; ᒥᓇ 7. 37ᕐ ᑭᕐᕐᓇᒥᑕᑯᑕᕐᐅᓇ 21. 6; ᒥᓇ 22. 17ᕐ

ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᓴᕐ ᑖᐅ ᓂ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐯᑕᒫᓇ ᐆᐅ ᕐᑲᓇ; ᒫᑎ ᐁᑯ ᓇᐊᑲ ᐊᑎ ᑭᓯᕐᑲᑌᑖᓐᕐ

ᖃᑦᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᕿ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦᒫᐹᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔅᐱᒋᔅᑲᒫᔭᓐ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᔅᑐᑌᓐ, ᐆᒪ ·ᐃ·ᐊᔪ·ᐃᓐ ᐅᒋᑭ

ᐁᑯ ·ᐃᒫᔭᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸ·ᐋᒧ·ᐃᓂᒃ, ·ᒥᒋ ᑲ ᐃᔅᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐯ·ᔅᐸᑦᒪᒃ ᔅᔅᑐᑲᓈᓄ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᐸᔅᑲᓕᒃ, ᑌᑦ·ᐊᔅᑫᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑲᒃ; ᐁᑲ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᓈᑲᒋᑦᒋᒃ ᓴᓯᑯᒃ ᑭ ᐳᒋᐸᓕ·ᐊᒃᑭ ᐊᓂᒪ ᔅᔅᑐᑲᓈᓄ ᐸᑭᑌᓕᒧ·ᐃᓐ ᑭ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑌᓐᑭ ᐆᑦ ᒫᒃ ᓇ·ᐊᒃ ᑭ·ᓐᔅ ᑭ ᐸᓴᑯᔪ·ᓇᒃ; ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔪᔅᑭ·ᐃᒋᒃ; ᖃᑦᑎᔭᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑯᓯᑯᔅᑲ·ᐊᔪᑦ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑯᑦ·ᐃᑐᔅᑭ·ᐊᑭᐸᓕᓐᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᐁ·ᑌᑦ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪ, ᐋ! ᓂᒋᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑦᓇᑌ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑦᔭᓐ? ᖃᑦᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑭᓕᑌᓐᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᒃ, ᑭ ᑭᔪ·ᐃ ᐃᑌᓐ ᐅ ·ᐃᑐ·ᐋᑲᓇ, ᐁ·ᐊᑰᒪ ᓈ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦᒫᔪ·ᐃᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᒪ- ·ᐃᔭᓐ? ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᐆᒪ ᐁᑎ·ᐊ·ᑫ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑌᔭᒃ, ᑖᓂ ᕿ ᐃᑎᔭᒃ ·ᐹᒧᔪᑦ ᐅᑎᑦᒪᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ·ᐋ ᐃᑐᑌᔭᒃ? ᓇᑦᒫ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᒫᔭᓐ ᐆᑦ ᐅᒋ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐯᔭᑯ ᑎᐯᓕᑌᑖ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔅᑭᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ·ᐋ·ᐃᑯᑦ ᑭ ᐊ·ᑲᔪᒧ ᑐᑦᑐᑲᓈᒃ ᐅᒋ, ·ᐃᑭᒃ ᐃᑌᕿ; ᐁᑯ ᕿᑐᑌᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᒥᓇ ᐅᒋ ·ᐋᐸᒥᑯ ᖃᑦᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᐁᑯ ᖃᑦᑎᔭᓐ ᓄᑲᑎᑦ ᐁ ᐯᔭᑯᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑲ·ᕿ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᑦ ᑐᑦᑐᑲᓈᒃ ᐅᒋ; ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑯᒋ ᐅᑎᑦᒪ ᑲ ᐃᔪ ᓈ·ᐃᓈ·ᑲᓂᓕᒃ ·ᐃᑭ ᐃᑌᕿ, ᐃᑦ ᑲ ᓅᑯ·ᐋᒃ ᐃᔅᑲᑌᒪ ᐁ ᐃᔪ ᐯᔅᓈ·ᑲᓂᓕᒃᑭ ᑖ·ᐯ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᒪ, ᑭᒋ ᐊ·ᑲᔪᒥᑎᓱᑦ ᐱᑯ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒪ ᐁ ·ᐃ·ᐊᔪᑦᑭ ᐁᑯ ·ᐃ-ᒫᔭᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸ·ᐋᒧᐃᓂᒃ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᑯᑦ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ·ᐃᒋᐃ·ᐁᓐ ᐁ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᓱᓕᒋ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭ ᑲ·ᕿᒋᒥᑯ, ᕿ·ᑲᓐ ᐆᑦ ᓂᐅᒋᑦᒫᔭᓐ? ᐅᑭᒫᓐ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᐃᓐ ᖃᑦᑎᔭᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐃᑦᒫᒃ ᐆᐃᑭ ᒋᒥ ᐃᑐ-ᐃ·ᐊᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧ·ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᓱᑦ, ᑲ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓐ-

ᑕᐃᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑕᒫᓇ ᓄᒪ ᒃ ᓵᒃᑲᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᒐᒪᖕ, ᑭᒋ ᐅᔪᑕᒫᓇ ᐊᑯᓚᐧᐁᔫᐃᓇ ᑫ ᐹᐸᓕᒃ; ᒥᐧᑳᒃ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐊᒋᑎ ᐃᑐᒐᔾᐸᓇ ᐆᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐳᒋᐸᓕᓇᓯ

ᐧᐃᒋᐃᐧᐁᓇᓯ ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᑳ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᑖᔾᓇ ᑕᑕᑯᔅᑫᐧᐃᓇ? ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔾᓇᓯ ᐧᐁ ᑭ ᐃᔅᐱᒋ ᓴᑭᓯᔾᓇ, ᐸᐧᑳᓇᑕᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᔪᒧᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐳᒋᐸᓕᓇ ᒫᒪᑳᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃᐧᒐᑦ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᐧᐁᓇᓇ, ᐯᒋ ᐃᔪᒋᑎᓕ, ᑭ ᐃᔪᒋᑎᓕᓇ ᒫᒪᑳᓯ, ᐁᑯ ᐧᐁᓕᐧᐃᐱᑎᑯᑦ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑯᑦ ᐁ ᐃᔪ ᒪᔅᑳᐧᐊᔅᑲᒥᑳᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑯ ᒫᒪᑳ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐳᒐᑦᓯ ᓂᑳᒧᐧᐃᓇ 40. 2ᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᓂᔾᐸᑦ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓕᐧᐃᐱᑖᑦ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐃᑕᒃ, ᐅᑭᒫᓇ, ᐸᓯᒐ ᐆᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑕᒧᒃ ᒥᔅᑳᓇᓇ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑫ ᓂᔅᐊᐧᐊᓈᑕᒃ ᓄᒪ ᒃ ᓵᒃᑲᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᒐᒪᖕ ᐃᔅ, ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᑳ ᒥᔅᐃᑳᒐᒃ, ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃ ᐊᐸᒋᑖᒋᒃ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᒐ ᐯᔾᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐱᒧᒐᐧᐊᔅᐸᓇ? ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ ᒫᒪᒃ, ᐆᒪ ᒃ ᐸᔅᑯᑐᔅᑭᐧᐊᑳᒃ ᐃᔅᑳᓈᐧᑲᓇ ᐁᑳ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᒥᓵᐃᑳᒐᒃ: ᐁᑯᒐ ᐁ ᓈᔅᐸᓕᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᓇᓯᓄ ᐃᔅᒋᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᒃ ᒫᓈᑕᒃ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᒃ ᐧᐃᓕᐸᒃ ᒃ ᐅᒋᐸᓕᒃ ᐁ ᒥᒋᓕᐧᐁᐧᐸᓕᒋᑲᒐᒃ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓇ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐸᑭᒐᓕᒧᐧᐃ ᑐᔅᑐᑲᓈᐧ ᐃᔅᑳᒐᒃᓯ ᐧᐁᔅ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧ ᐁᑎ ᐧᐊᐸᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᔅᐊᐧᐊᓈᒋᐅᑦ ᒧᔅᑭᒪᑲᐧᓇ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒌᑯᒃ ᒥᑦ ᓴᑭᓯᐧᐃᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᓂᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓇ, ᐊᓯᒋ ᓇᓂᒋᐧᐃᓇ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐅᐅ ᒫᒪᐧᐃᐸᓕᐧᐊ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐱᒋ ᐆᑕ ᑭ ᐱᒋᐸᓕᐧᐊᓇ ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐧᐁᒋ ᒫᓈᑕᒃ ᐊᔅᑭ ᐆᑕᓇ

ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓈ ᒥᐧᓕᓈᑕᒪ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓇ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᔅᑳᓈᐧᑲᓂᓕᒃᓇ ᐋᔅᔾᔅ 35. 3, 4ᓯ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᓈᑲᓇ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᑕᐃᑯᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓇ ᐅᑎᐸᐊᔅᑫᐧᐊ, ᐊᐧᐊᓯᒐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓂᑯᐧᑖᓕᓵᔅᐸᓇ ᒥᑕᑐᒥᑕᓇ ᐱᐳᐧᓇ ᑭ ᓄᒋᑖᐧᐊᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᒥᔅᐊᑭᒃ, ᒫᔅᑯᒐ ᒦᔅᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭ

ᒥᓪᓚᕐᑕᓐᐊᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑫᒋᓈᐅᔾᔭᓐ ᐆᑕ ᑭ ᑯᑖᐃᐸᓕᓐᐊ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᓂᕐᑕᓐᐊᓐ ᑭᖏᑕᐅᒥᑕᓂ ᑎᑎᐱᑖᐸᓈᔅᒃ ᒧᔅᑭᓐ, ᑖᐅᐯ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖏᑕᐅᒥᑕᓐ ᐁ ᒥᓪᓚᕐᑕᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᕐᑫᐃᓐ ᒃ ᑭ ᐯᑕᓂᐊᑭ ᐆᑕ, ᒥᓯᐅ ᐃᑕᐃᓐ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓐ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᕐᑫᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᓂᑭ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᐃᐅᕐᐊᒃ, ᐁᐅᐊᒃᑲᓂᐃ ᒫᐅᐊᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓪᓚᕐᑕᑭ ᑫᐅᒃᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓪᓛᕐᑕᓂᐊᑯᐸᓇ ᐊᔅᑭ ᐊᓇᑕ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᑖᐅᐯ ᑭ ᒥᔅᐃᒃᑲᒐᒃᓯ ᐸᑭᐅᓕᒧᐅᐃ ᐤᔅᑲᓈᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑫᔾᐸᒃ ᐃᕐᓂᒃᑲᐅᒃᓯ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᒧᔅᓂᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐃᕐᓂᒃᑲᐅᒃᓯ

ᑖᐅᐯ ᐃᑕᐅᒃᓇ, ᐅᓚᔅᐅᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᕐᑕᑯᐸᓐ ᐊᑎᑦ ᐁ ᒥᓪᓚᕐᑕᑭ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐊᐳᑕᑭ ᑕᑕᑯᔅᑫᓐᐃᓇ, ᐅᑖᐃᒃ ᐆᒪ ᒃ ᐸᔅᒃᑲᑫᔅᑭᓐᐊᒃᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᐊᔅᒃᓂ ᐃᑭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᒥᐯᐸᓕᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᒃ ᐱᒋᐸᓕᑭ ᒃ ᒫᓛᑕᒃ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑭᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐊᑖ ᐊᑫᑭᑭᔅᒃᑭ, ᐆᐅ ᑕᑯᔅᑫᓐᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐊᒃᐊᑖᒃ ᓄᒃᓇ, ᐊᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐊᐃᔾᐸᒋᒃᐅᒃᓐᒃᐃ, ᐃᓕᓕᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐊᐃ ᑭᔅᑫᔅᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᐸᑖᓕᑫᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒥᒋᒧᒥᔅᑭᐊᑭᑭᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᐊᔅᑭ ᒥᓪᓛᕐᑕᓇ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒃ ᐱᑐᒃᓂᐊᑭ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᔅᒃᑲᒐᒥᒃᓯ i. ᓴᒪᔪᐊᓕ 12. 23.

ᐁᑯ ᐊᐃᔾᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐊᒧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐃᔅᐃ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒪ ᒥᓇ ᒃ ᐅᑎᑕᒃ ᐊᑭ, ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒫᐊᑎᑎᑯ ᐊᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐊ; ᐊᑎᑦ ᐅᒃᑫᑖᐁᓕᑕᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑕᓂᒃᑲᒐᐊᒃ, ᐊᑎᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒃᑫᐸᑎᔅ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒥᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᓂᔅᓂᐅᑦ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᑐᐊᑖ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔾᔭᓇ: ᑯᑕᑭᔾᔭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐋᐱᓄᑕᐁᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᓱᔅᑫᓕᒧᓕᒋ; ᐁ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ, ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᐳᐅᔾᐸᓇ ᓇᒪᐊᐃᓕ ᑭ ᒃ ᑭ ᐃᓕᒧᒃᑖ ᒫᒃᐊᐃᓂᓱᓐ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᓯᔾᔭᓇᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒪ ᐁ ᐊᑕᐱᒫᑦ ᑭ ᓇᓄᐁᐊᓯᐊᓐ; ᒫᒃ ᑫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓱᑫᓕᒧ, ᐁᑯ ᐊᔾᔭᒃ ᐁᑎᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᒫᒋ ᑭᒃᑐᓕᐊ ᒫᒃ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔾᔭᓇ ᐁ ᐸᐊᒃᓄᒫᓕᒋᓯ

ᐁᑯ, ᒥᑊᑲᒃ ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐ ᐁ ᐯᔭᑯ ᑭᑊᐊᑐᒐᑦ, ᑭᑊᐊᐸᒥᒃ ᐊᑊᐁᓕᐊ ᐁ ᓈᑊᐃᓈᑯᓯᓕᒋ, ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᐊᔪᑊᐃᔪᑲᒥᓕᒋ ᓂᑊᐃᑭᒋᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑭᔪᑲᑯᑦ; ᑊᐯ ᒫᑲ ᑊᒥᒋ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᐯᒪᒧᓂᓕᑭ ᐅ ᒥᑊᑲᓈᑊᐊ ᑭ ᓇᑭᔪᑲᑐᑊᐊᑲᕐ ᐊᑊᐊ ᐅᑭᒫᓐ, ᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑭᔪᑲᑊᐊᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᒋᓂᑲᓯ ᐊᑊᑭᑊᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᑊᐁᓕᑦᒧᑊᐃᓕᓕᓐ; ᑭ ᑦᒋᑫᓐ ᐃᑦᑊᐃᓂᑲ ᑊᐃᔭᓯ ᑲᑫᑦᑊᐁᓕᑦᒧᑊᐃᓐ ᑲ ᐃᒋᓂᑲᑎᑲ, ᓈᑊᐱᑊ ᐁ ᒥᓈᑊᑲ ᑦᒋᑫᑊᐃᓐ, ᐯᓕᑊ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑊᑲᑲ ᑲ ᐅᑐᑎᑦ ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᕐ ᐁᑯ ᐊᑊᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᓗᑭᑊᑲᑊᐊᑦ ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓂ, ᐋᑦᑊ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᑦᑲ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒥᒥᒋ ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᑐᑎᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑦᑊᐃᓂᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑫ ᓂᒋᑊᐊᓈᑦᑲ, ᓗᑊᑦ ᐁ ᑊᐊᐸᒫᑦ ᐁ ᒥᑊᒥᑊᑲᑊᐊᒋᓕᒋ, ᓗᑊᑦ ᐁ ᒪᒫᑊᑎᓕᒋ ᐅᒪ ᑭ ᐃᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᓐᕐ

ᐊᑊᑭᑊᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᑊᐁᓕᑦᒧᑊᐃᓕᓕᓐᕐ ᑕᓗᑭ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑦᓈᑎ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑐᑎᔭᓐ ᐅᒪ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᓐᕐ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᕐ ᑊᐯ ᓂ ᒪᑯᐊᑦᓈ ᐁᑲ ᐊᑊᑲᑦ ᐁ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᑦ ᐊᑊᐁᓂᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑎᑯᐸᓐ! ᐁ ᑭ ᑲᑊᑭᒥᔭᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑦᓈᑎᐅᑐᑎᔭᓐ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐊᑦᑊᒪᑎᓐ ᐁ ᓈᑦᑊᒪᓐ ᓗᒪ ᐃᑦᑊᑲᑦᑲᑦ ᑲᑦᑊᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑊᑲᑦ; ᐊᐁᑊ ᐊᓐᑦ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᑦᑊᒪᑲᑊᐃᓐ, ᑭᒋ ᑭᑊᑭᓗᐊᒪᑲᑊᐃᔭᓐ ᑫ ᑐᑦᑊᒪᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᑦᑊᔭᓐ ᐅᒪ ᑲ ᐱᒥᑊᐃᑦᑊᔭᓐᕐ

ᐊᑊᑭᑊᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᑊᐁᓕᑦᒧᑊᐃᓕᓕᓐᕐ ᑭᑦ ᐅ ᐊᑭᒫᑲᓂᓐ ᓗᑊᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑊᐃᒋᒥᒋᓐ ᓈᑦ? ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᕐ ᑊᐯ; ᒫᑲ ᐁᑊᐱᒋ ᑯᓯᑯᑊᑲᑊᐊᒋᔭᓐ, ᓇᒪᑊᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᑊᓗᓕᒧᐃᑊᑲᑲ ᑦᐱᑊᑯᑊ ᑊᐁᑊᑲᑊ; ᓂᑦ ᐃᑎᓕᒧᓐ ᑦᐱᑊᑯᑊ ᐁᑲ ᐊᑊᐁᓐ ᐁ ᐊᔭᑊᐊᑲ, i. ᑯᑎᓐᑭᐊᓐ 7. 29ᕐ

ᐊᑊᑭᑊᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᑊᐁᓕᑦᒧᑊᐃᓕᓕᓐᕐ ᑭ ᑲ ᐱᒋᒥᐃᓐ ᓈ ᑲᑫᑦᑭᒥᑦᓗ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᕐ ᑫ ᒥᑦᓈᒋᓐᑫ ᓂ ᑲ ᑐᑎᓐ; ᐁᑊ ᓂ ᓇᑦᑊᐁᓕᑎᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᑲᑫᑦᑭᒥᑲᑊᐃᔭᓐᕐ

ᐊᓴᑭᓐᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᓐᐁᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑲ ᑲᑫᓴᑭᒥᑎᓐ ᐃᓴ, ᑭᓕᐸ ᑭᒋ ᓐᐁᐱᓇᒪᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᓐᐃᐊᔅᓴᓐ, ᓐᐁᓴ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᓐᐃᓴᑲᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᒐᓐ ᐹᑎᒫ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑭᑫ, ᓇᒪ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐋᐸᒋᑦᓐᐋᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᔅᓐᐁᓕᒋᑫᓐᐃᓇ ᐹᑎᒫ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭ ᐗᑕᒪᓄᓯ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᓴᓐᓯ ᐁᓐᐊᑲᓂᒪ ᑳ ᓇᓈᑦᓐᐋᐸᑦᒫᓐ, ᓐᐋᓐᐋᑲ ᒋᒋ ᓐᐁᐱᓇᒪᓐ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᑯᒋᑯᓐᐋᑲᓴᓐ, ᒫᑳ ᒋᒋ ᒪᓂᓇᒪᓐ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᓂᓚ ᑎᐱᓚᓐᐁ ᓂ ᑭ ᐗᑌᓐ, ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐊᓐᐁᓂᑲᓐ ᐃᑦᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐊᓴᑭᓇᑲ ᑫ ᑭ ᒪᓂᓇᑭᐸᓐ ; ᐁᓐᐊᑯ ᓐᐁᒋ ᐆᑌ ᐃᐗᑌᓴᓐ ᒋᒋ ᓐᐁᐱᓇᒪᓐ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᓐᐃᐊᔅᓴᓐᓯ

ᐊᓴᑭᓐᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᓐᐁᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᐊᓐᐁᓇ ᑳ ᓐᐃᑕᒪᔅᑲ ᐆᑌ ᒋᒋ ᐃᐗᑌᓴᓐ ᒋᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᑕᓴᓐ ᑳ ᓐᐃᐊᔅᓴᓐᓯ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᓴᓐᓯ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᑫᓴᑎᓯᑦ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑫᓴᑌᓕᑦᑯᓯᑦ ᑳ ᐃᔅᓇᓐᐊᑲ, ᒥᓗᓐᐊᒋᒧᓐᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᒫᑳ ᑭ ᐃᔅᓂᑳᓯᓐ.

ᐊᓴᑭᓐᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᓐᐁᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᓂ ᒪᑎᓕᑕᒫᓐ ᑳ ᐃᔅ ᑲᑫᓴᑭᒥᔅᑲ ; ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᐃᑕᑲᓐ ᐊᓴᑭᑲ ᐊᓐᐋᓯᒐ ᐁ ᑯᓴᑦᑎᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐋᓕᒪᓂᓕᑲ ᒥᓴᑲᓇᓐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᐃᔅ ᑭᓴᑭᓈᑕᐃᔅᑲ, ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᓴᑫᓐ ᒫᑳ ᑫ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑯᓐᐊᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔅᑲᓐ ᓂ ᐋᐸᒐᓐ ᐋᑮ ᐊᐸᔅ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔅᓐᐃ, ᐁᓴ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔅᓂᑭᓐᐃᓇ ᐸᑭᒐᓕᒧᓐᐃ ᐸᓴᑲᑫᑭᓐᐋᑲᑲ ᐅᒋ ; ᒫᑳ ᐆᒪ ᐸᓴᑯᐯᔅᑲ ᐱᑯ ᒫᒋᐸᓕᐊ ᑯᐸᒐᓕᒧᓐᐃᓇ ᑫ ᐃᑫᓐᐃᑯᒋᑲ ᒥᓯᐁ ᑫ ᐱᒪᐊᒧᒥᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᑲᓈᑲᓯ ᓇᑐᑦᐃᓇ ; ᐊᓐᐋᓯᒐ ᓂ ᑭᒐᓕᓕᐃᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᓕ ; ᑭᓐ ᑳ ᓇᑭᔅᑫᓇ, ᐃᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑐᒐᓴᓐ, ᐊᐸᓴᑯᓯᐃᓇ, ᐃᓴᑫᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓇ, ᔅᐊᒐᐃᓇ, ᐸᓴᐱᓐᐃᓇ, ᒧᒐᔅᑲᒐᐃᓇ, ᔅᒫᑲᓇ, ᒥᔅᐱᔅᐊᑲ, ᒥᔅᑭᓐᐱᑲᑲ, ᓂᐱᐃᓇ, ᐊᓕᐊᑲ ᒫᑲᓯ ᐅᐅ ᑫᐃᑲᓇ ᑭᓴᑎᓈᒐ ᑖᐯᒪᑲᐃᓇ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑫᒋᓈᐸᓕᒋᑲᒐᑭ ᒥᑦᑦ ᐅᒋ ; ᑫᐃᑲᓇ

ᒫᒃᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑫ ᐆᒋ ᓐᐁᐱᓂᑎᓱᔅᐸᓐ ᐁ ᓇᑐᑦᐊᑦ ᒫᓐᐅᐊᓐᓯᓐ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᓯᓐ ᐅᑭᒫᓐ, ᐆᒪ ᒃᑲ ᐊᐃᐊᔅᓐᓯᓐ ᐊᐊᓱᐅ ᓂ ᑯᔅᑦᐊᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᓐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᓱᐁ ᐆᐅ ᑫᐊᑲᓐ ᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐊᐃᑕᒪᓐ; ᓇᒪᐃᓕ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓐ, ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᓂ ᒃᑲ ᓇᓂᒋᔅᐅᑦ ᑫᐊᑲᓐ ᑫ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᒫᓐ ᒣᔅᑲᓈᒃ, ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᐱᑯ ᑫ ᑭ ᐊᐃᓐᓇᒧᐊᓐᐅᓐ ᐆᒪ ᒃᑲ ᐊᐃᐊᔅᓐᓯᓐ

ᐊᔅᑭᐊᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᐁᓕᑕᒧᐊᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯᓐ ᑦᓇᐅ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᒃᑲ ᐆᒋ ᐊᔅᔅᓐ ᐆᒪ ᐊᐃᐊᔅᓐᓯᓐ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᓯᓐ ᐁ ᐊᔅᒥᑦᔅᓐ ᐆᒪ ᒪᓱᓇᐃᑲᓐ ᒃᑲ ᑕᑯᓇᒫᓐᓯᓐ

ᐊᔅᑭᐊᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᐁᓕᑕᒧᐊᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯᓐ ᐁᒃᑲᓂ ᒃᑲ ᐃᐅᓕᑕᒫᓐ; ᓐᔅᑕ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓐ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑯᑕᑭᔅᑲᒃ ᒃᑲ ᓕᓕᒥᓱᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᐸᐱᓱᔅᑫᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᐊᓃᐃ ᑫᒃᑲᓐ ᐆᔅ ᒃᑲ ᐊᓕᒪᓂᓕᑭ, ᓴᓱᑯᒃ ᐸᑭᔅᓇᒃ ᐊᐊᐃᓐᓕᑕᒧᐊᓂᒃ: ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᐊᐃᓐᓕᑕᒧᐊᓇ ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᐱᑯ ᓕᓕᒥᐃᑯᐊᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐊᒃ, ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑭᓕ ᒃᑲ ᐆᑦᑯᔅᓇ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᐃᔅᐸᐃᐆᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐃᔅᐆ ᐊᓕᒥᓕᑦᒃᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᔅᑲᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁᒃᑲ ᒃᑲ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᑭᒃᓯᓐ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᓯᓐ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᐅᓇ ᑫᒃᑲᓐ ᒃᑲ ᐊᐃ ᐊᔅᔅᓐ: ᐁᐊᒃᑲᓂ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓂᓇᒫᒃᐊᔅᓐ ᐆᒪ ᒃᑲ ᐊᐃᐊᔅᓐᓯᓐ

ᐊᔅᑭᐊᐃ ᑲᑫᑦᐁᓕᑕᒧᐊᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯᓐ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑫᒃᑲᓐ ᐁᒋ ᓇᓇᐃᓇᒪᓐ ᐁᐃᑎᓱᐊᐃᓐ ᐆᒪ ᒣᔅᑲᓈᒃ; ᐁ ᐊᐸᑕᒪᓐ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᒥᑦᑎᑭ ᐸᔅᐱᓐᐅᓐ ᐆᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑕᒃᑭ? ᐁᔅ, ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᐱᑯ ᐁᔅᐊᓐᐅᓐ ᔅᐱᓕᐁᓱᐊᓐ ᒋᒥ ᓇᐃᑕᐊᔅᓐ, ᑭ ᒃ ᑭᔅᑭᓇᐊᒫᑎᑦ ᒋᒥ ᒥᔅᑲᒪᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒃᑲ ᐊᑲᐊᑕᒪᓐ, ᐁᒃᑲ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒋᒥ ᑯᔅᐸᓂᔅᓐ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐆᒪ ᒣᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑎᔅᓐ; ᑦᐁ, ᑫᒋᐊᒃ ᐃᑕᒃᑲᓐ ᑫ ᐃᔅᐆ ᒥᓐ ᐃᑎᔅᓐ; ᐊᐊᐃᓱᐅ ᓂ ᒃ ᐃᑦᓇᓐ; ᒦᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓇᓂᒋᐃᓇᓐ ᑭ

ᑲ ᒥᔅᑫᑦ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐧᐅᐧᐃᓐ, ᐅᐳᒐᒥᒥᐧᐅᐧᐃᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᓇᐅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐅᑭᒫᓐ, ᒫᑎ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐃᓐ ᐆᒪ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒫᓐᓯ ᐊᔅᑭᐧᐃ ᑲᑫᑖᐧᐅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᒫᑎᑲ, ᐲᒋ ᓗᒪ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᕐᑲ, ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᔅ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᐧᐃᓐ ᓕᐧᐸᑲᐧᐃᓐ, ᑕᕐᑫᓐ ᐯᔭᑲ ᐅᑭᒫᓐ ᐆᓕᓐᐅᐧᐊᓕᑖᐧᑲᓐ ᐅ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓱᑦ, ᓈᔅᐱᑲ ᐅ ᑲᑫᑖᐧᐃᐊᐳᑎᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᓈᔅᐱᑲ ᑲ ᒥᐧᓛᒋᒥᑦ, ᑲ ᐊᔭᑦ ᑲᑫᑖᐧᐅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐᓯ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᐊᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ, ᐅ ᒪᓂᓇᒪᐧᐊᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐳᐧᐃ ᐧᐃᐧᐊᕐᐃᓐᓇ ᑲ ᐊᔭᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᕿᒋᓈᐅᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒪ ᐃᕐ ᐊᑯᑦ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᐅ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐳᑕᑲ; ᐊᐧᐊᒋᐧᒐ ᒫᑲ, ᐊᔭᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐᓯ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓇᐧᐊᒋᐊᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓇᐧᐊᑲ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑫᐃᑯᓕᒋ ᐅ ᐧᐃᐧᐊᕐᐃᓂᐧᐊᓐᓯ ᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑲ ᓈᑖᑦ ᐧᑕᔭᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᑦ, ᐅ ᐧᐊᔅᑲᐃᑲᓂᒪ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᑲ ᐯᔭᑲ ᑎᐸᐃᑲᓗᔭᓕᓐᓯ ᐆᑕ ᐅᒋ; ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑲ ᐊᐱᒐ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑖᓕᐧᐊ ᐅᑯᒋᔅᑯ ᑲ ᒥᓗ ᐅᔅᑭᓂᑭᓕᒋ, ᐅᒪᐧᓈᒋᒥᐧᐧᐅᓐ ᐅ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᒋᐧᓕᒋ, ᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑲ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑲ ᑭᒐ ᐅᑭᒫᓐ; ᐊᓇᑕ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᐧᑖᓇ, ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᒪᓈᓇᒫᑲᐧᐃᓇ ᑲ ᐧᐃᐧᐊᕐᔭᓇ; ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑲ ᐧᐃ ᑭᐧᐅᐧᐊᓗ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᑕᕐᑫᔭᐸᓇ, ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᓇᐅᒫᑕᔭᑲ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑭᒫᑲᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᑦ ᐊᐧᐃᕐᒥᔅᑲᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᔅᑭᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᕐᑲ, ᐃᑦ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᑕᐧᑲᑭ ᐧᐊᔅᑲᐃᑲᓇ ᐅ ᐱᕐᕐᐧᑲᑭ, ᐯᔭᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐊᔭᑖ ᐊᐱᕐᓂ ᐅ ᑎᐸᐊᒪᓇ: ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓇᓂᐧᐊᑭ ᐧᐃᓕ ᐧᐅᑕᐧᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ ᒥᐧᓛᕐᓇ; ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐧᐊᒋᐧᒐ ᑫ ᐳᑕᑯᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓇᐅᓕᑕᒪᓇ, ᐅᐧᐊᑯᒪ, ᑭᒋ ᑫᒋᓈᐅᔭᓇ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒪᒋᑲ ᑲ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑭᑎᒋᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᑲ, ᓇᐅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᑲ ᓗᔅᑕ ᒥᓗ ᐳᑖᑫᐧᐃᓂᑲᓇ ᐅᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓇᐧᐊᑲ ᑲ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᓗᓕᑕᑲ; ᒫᑲ ᐧᑕᔭᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓕᑕᒪ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᑎᔭᐧᐯᒪᑲᓇᑫ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑎᑦ ᐊᐧᐊ ᐅᑭᒫᓐ ᑲᑕ ᒥᐧᓛᕐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐳᑕᒫᓇᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐅᑭᒫᓐ, ᑖᓐᑐ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᑐᔭᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑕᒫᒃ ᐊᐧᐊ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐧᐃᑭᓯ

ᐊᕐᑭᐧᐃ ᑲᑭᑖᐧᐁᓕᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑐᓐ ᓈ ᓗᒪ ᐧᐊᑏ? ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐁ ᓂᐧᐋᐸᑐᓐᓯ

ᐊᕐᑭᐧᐃ ᑲᑭᑖᐧᐁᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᒋᑭᒃ ᓗᒪ ᐧᐊᑏᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᑖᓐ, ᓃᔅᑕᒪ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐊᕐᑲᐃᑲᓐ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᒪᓐ ᐁᐧᐊᐧᑭᓕᓐ ᐧᐃᑭᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐ ᐸᑐᑐ ᐅ ᒥᕐᑲᓈᒃ ᐁᑐᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑖᑦ ᐅᓕᓕᐧᐁᐧ-ᐊᓕᑦᑲᐧᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᑦ; ᒫᒃ ᐃᕐᐱ ᐱᐸᐧᔅᐸᑦᑲ ᐧᐊᒋ ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᐃᔅᐸᑎᓈᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓇᒪ, ᐁ ᐊᐧᑲᓈᑯᑐᒃ, ᐊᓐᑐ ᐃᑐᑭ ᒥᕐᑲᓈᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑕᒧᒃᓯ ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑯᕐᑖᒋᓐ ᐊᐧᐋᒋᑐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑕᑯᔅᑯᓕᑯᑦ ᐧᐊᒋᓕᓐ; ᐁᑯ ᐧᐁᒋ ᑲᔅᒥᑲᐸᐧᐃᑦ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭᕐᑭᓕᑕᒃ ᑖᓂ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒃ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᐊᐧᐋᒋᑐ ᑭ ᑯᒋᑯᒪᒋᑖᓐ ᑳ ᐧᐃᐧᐊᑦ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᐧᑳᒃ ᐅ ᒥᕐᑲᓈᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑖᕐᐸᓐ; ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐊᓕᐧᐃᐸᓕᓐ ᐊᒋᒋ ᐁ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᕐᑕᐧᐁᐸᓕᒃ ᐃᔅᑯᑐᓐ ᐧᐊᒋᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᑯᕐᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔅᑳᒋᑯᑦ, ᐁᒃᓴᑕᕐ 19. 16—18. ᐆᑕ ᒫᒃ ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐊᐧᐯᒋᓐ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᑭ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᓐ ᐁ ᓴᑭᒋᑦ "ᐃᐸᑭᐧᐊ 12. 21. ᑭ ᒫᒋ ᒥᒋᓕᐧᐁᒋᓐ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒃ ᑳ ᐧᐃᑦ ᑲᑭᕐᑭᒥᑯᑦ ᐊᕐᑭᐧᐃ ᑲᑭᑖᐧᐁᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐃᐅᐸᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᑯᑦ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᑭ ᓇᓂᐯᐧᐃᒋᕐᐧᐁᓐ ᒫᒃ; ᐃᕐᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐅᑎᑎᑦ ᑭ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯ ᐁ ᐋᐧᑳᒋ ᑯᕐᑖᒋᓈᑯᒋᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ ᒫᒃ ᑭᐧᑳᓇ ᓂᐧᒋᒋᑖᕐᓇ ᐅᑕ ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐ? ᐃᕐᐱ ᐱᐸᑕᒃ ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐ ᐅᐅ ᐊᕐᒥᐧᐃᓇ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑭᕐᑦᓕᒪ ᑖᓂ ᑭ ᐃᒋ ᓇᕐᑭᐧᐊᒋᐃᐧᐁᑦ, ᐱᑕᒫ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᔅᑲᐧᐃᑳᐸᐧᐃᕐᑕᐧᐁᓐ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐃᐧᐁᑦ, ᓇᒪᐸᓐ ᓈ ᑭᓕ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᕐᑳ-

ᑖᐹᓐ ᐁ ᒫᑐᔭᓐ ᐧᐊᓚᐧᐃᑎᒥᒃ ᐁ ᒣᓂᒃᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᑫ ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓈᑕᒃ? ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ ᓂᓚ ᐁᐧᐊᑯᓯ

ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᑕᐃᑎᑖ ᒣᔅᒃᑲᓈᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑕᒧᒃ ᒃ ᓱᒃᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᔅᒃᑐᒥᒃ? ᑖᐧᐯ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓐ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ

ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᑖᓂᑭ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐁᒋ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭᓕᐸ ᐅᐱᒣ ᒃ ᐃᑐᑐᔭᓐ? ᐧᐁᔅ ᐁᑯ ᐅᐱᒣ ᒣᔅᒃᑲᓈᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑖᓐᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐧᑕᔅᒃ ᐱᑯ ᒃ ᒃᔅᑭᐅᔅᑖᐸᓐ ᐸᑭᑐᓕᒧᐧᐃ ᐸᔅᒃᐧᒣᔅᑭᐧᐊᑲᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑭᔅᒃᐧᐊᓄ ᐅᑭᒫᓄ ᒃ ᑭ ᔅᑯᓯᒥᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒥᔅᒃᒪᑭ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ, ᓄᒪ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᑦᑐᒃ ᐅᑎᔅᒃᑲᓄ ᒃ ᐃᑕᐧᒃᒃ ᑫ ᑭ ᒪᓂᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕᒋ ᒃᐧᐃᐧᐊᑦᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᑖᓂ ᒃ ᐃᑦᓇᑯᓯᑦ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭ ᐅᑭᒫᐧᐃᓇᑯᓯᓄ, ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᒃ, ᑫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᔅᑯᓯᒥᒃ; ᐁᑯ ᐅᑐ ᒃ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᔭᓐ, ᒫᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒃᐧᐊᐸᑕᒫᓐ ᐅᒪ ᐧᐊᒋ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᒃ ᐃᑦ ᐊᐧᒃᓇᑯᑐᒃ ᒣᔅᑫᓇᒃ, ᐧᑕᔅᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᐱᒋᒃᐸᐧᐃᓐ ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑕᑯᔅᑯᓯᔭᓐᓯ

ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᑖᓂ ᒃ ᐃᑎᔅᒃ ᐊᓇ ᐅᑭᒫᓄ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᒃᐧᑫᒥᒥᒃ ᑖᓇᑐ ᐧᐋ ᐃᑐᑐᐧᐊᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᓄ ᒫᒃᓯ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᑖᓂ ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᐃᑎᔅᒃ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᒃᐧᑫᒥᒥᒃ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᒋᒥᔅᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᐧᐋᑕᒪᐧᐊᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓄ ᓄᔅᑕ, ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᑯᓯᑯᒪᒋᑖᔭᓐ ᐅᒪ ᒃ ᐧᐃᐧᐊᒋᔭᓐ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓄᓕᒧᐃᐧᒃᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᒋᒥᔅᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯ ᐧᐁᔅᒃᒃᓯ

ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᑖᓂ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑎᔅᒃ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑭ ᒃ ᐧᐁᐱᓄᑖ ᒃ ᐧᐃᐧᐊᐧᒋᔭᓐ; ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᐃᑕᒃ, ᓂ ᓇᓈᑕᐧᐋᐸᐅᓇ ᐊᐧᓄᐱᐧᐃᓇ, ᐁᐧᒃᓂ

ᒫᒃ ·ᐁᒋ ᓈᑕᒫᓐ ᓄᒪ ᐃᖅᑳᒐᒪ, ᐊ·ᐋᓯᒐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖅᑭᓗᐊᒫᒃ-
·ᐃᔭᓐ ᑫ ᐃᒋ ᒥᖅᑳᒫᓐ ᐱᒫᒋᐃ·ᐁ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᐅᑯ ᑳ ᐃ·ᒐᑦ, ᑭ
ᑳ ·ᐋᐸᑎᓕᑎᓐ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᒐ ᐁ ᒥ·ᓛᒋᒃ ᒥᖅᑳᓐᓄ, ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᐋᓕᒪᒃ,
ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᓄᒪ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᑭᖅᑭᓗᑕᐃᔭᐸᓐᓯ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᖅᑳᓐᓄ, ᑭ
ᐃ·ᒐᓄ, ᑭ ᑳ ᑭᖅᑭᓗ·ᐃᓕᑯᓐ ᑫ ᐃᒋ ᓈᑕᒪᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᓄ ·ᐃᑭ ᑳ
ᐊᔭᑦ ᑲᑫᑖ·ᐁᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓂᓐᒃ ᐆᐅ ᑐ·ᐃ ·ᐃ·ᐊᒋ·ᐃᓐᓯ
ᐁᑯ ᑎᔭ·ᐯᑕ·ᐊᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᖅᑳᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐆᒐ ᐃᒋ, ·ᐃᐸᒃ ᑭᒋ
·ᐁᐱᓐᒪᓐ ᑳ ·ᐃ·ᐊᒋᒫᓐᓯ ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᐆᑕ ᑳ ᐅᑎᑕᒫᓐ ᓄᖅᑕ
·ᐃᔭ·ᐸᑕᒫᓐ ᐁ ᐃᒋᓈ·ᑲᑭ ᑫ·ᑳᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᐱᒋᓐ ᐁ ᓴᑭᓯᔭᓐ
ᒫᒃ ᓐᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᐁᑯ ᓂ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᒐᓐ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐆᑕᒫᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃ·ᒐᑦ ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᐱᑕᒫ ᑲᔭᒥᑳᐸ·ᐃ ᑭ ᑳ
·ᐋᐸᑎᓕᑎᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓈᐸ·ᐃᑦ ᐁ ᓐᓂ-
ᑭᐸᓕᑦᓯ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ ᒫᒃ, "ᑮᔭ·ᑳ ᐁᑳ ᐋᑕ·ᐁᓕᒥᒃ ᐊᓐ ᑳ
ᐋᔭᒥᑦ, ·ᐁᓴ ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐋᑕ·ᐁ-
ᓕᒫᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐋᔭᒥᓕᒋ ᐅᑕ ᐊᖅᑭᒃ, ·ᐋ·ᐃᖅ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ
ᑭᓕᓈᓐᓄ ᑭ ᑳ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᓈᓐᓄ, ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᐃᑳᒐᓂᒐᓯᖅᑕ·ᐊᒃ ᐊᓐ
ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔭᒥᑦ." "ᐃᐸᑉᒧᐊ 12. 25. ᒥᓐ ᑭ
ᐃ·ᒐᓄ, "ᑮ ·ᑳᔭᖅᑭᑎᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑖ·ᐁᐸᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ ᑳᑕ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᑎ-
ᓯ·ᐊᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᐊ·ᐁᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐊᖑᑳᐸ·ᐃᒐ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ
ᑳᑕ ᓵᐅᓕᒥᑯ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒫ·ᑳ" "ᐃᐸᑭ·ᐊ 10. 38. ᐆᒪ ᐊᓯᒋ
ᑭ ᐃᒐᓄ; ᑭᓕ ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ᑳ ᓈᑕᒪᓐ ᓇᓄᑳᒐᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ; ᑭ ᑭ ᒫᒋ
ᐋᑕ·ᐁᓕᑕ·ᒫᓐ ᐅᑲᑫᖅᑫ·ᐃᓐ ᒥᔭ·ᐋᒋ ᑫᖅᑎᓯᑦ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓇᑳ-
ᒐᓐ ᑳᔭᒥᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃ ᒥᖅᑳᓐᓄ, ·ᐋ·ᐋᒃ ᑫᑳᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᑦ·ᐊᓈᒋᐅᔭᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓐ ᑳ ᐸᑭᑦᑳ ᐅᓯᑎᓕᑳ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᓂᐱᑦ, ᐁ
ᒐ·ᐯᑦ, "ᓂ ᑳ·ᑳᑕᑭᓯᓐ; ·ᐁᓴ ᓂ ᓂᑦ·ᐊᓈᒋᐅᓐᓯ" ᐁ ·ᐋᐸᑕᒃ

ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐅᒃᓕᓐ, ᑭ ᒫᑯᓐᓐ ᐅ ᑭᒋᓂᓴᑭᓕᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑉᑐᑦ "ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᑐᑉᐃ ᒪᒋᑐᑕᒧᑉᐃᓐ ᓐᓴᑦ ᐹᓴᑦᒧᑉᐃᓐ ᑲᑕ ᑉᐁᐯᓕᑕᒪᑉᐊᑉᐊᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᒃ," ᒫᑭᓐ 12. 31; ᒫᓴᒃ 3. 28. "ᐁᑲᑉᐃᓚ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑉᓐᓴᓴᓕᑕ, ᒫᑲ ᑖᐯᓴᓕᑕ," ᒐᓐ 20. 27. ᐁᑯ ᒃᓇᓴᑎᓴᓐ ᓇᑉᐊᒡ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᒥᓗ ᐊᓴᑦ, ᐁ ᐸᓯᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑉ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᓐ, ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒡ ᐅᓴᑲᒡ ᑲ ᐃᑎᓴᐸᓐ ᑲ ᐅᑎᓴᑲᑉᐃᓴᑲᑉᐊᑦ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐁᑉᑐᑦᓯ ᐊᑉᐊᒋᑉᑐ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᑖ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑎᑖᓐ; ᐁᑯ ᑫ ᑉᐊᐸᑎᓕᑖᓐ ᐊᑉᐁᓂᑲᓐ ᐊᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ᑉᐊᐸᓴᒥᓴᒃ, ᓐᓴᑦ ᐊᑉᐁᓕᑉᐊ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᓴᑎᓴᐅᓴᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑎᒪᒋᓯ

ᐊᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑭᓴᑲᓴᒃ ᑉᐁᑉᐊᑯ ᐊᓴᑭᑉᐃ ᑲᑫᑖᑉᐁᓕᑕᒧᑉᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑉᑲᓴᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐃᓴ ᑉᐃᓈᑲᓂᑉᐃᓐ; ᑉᐁᓴ ᐱᑯ ᓵᑭᑖᓐ ᐊᓴᑭᑉᐃ ᑲᑫᓴᑉᑫᑉᐃᓂᓕᓐ, i. ᒫᓐ 4. 5; ᐁᑯ ᑉᐁᒋ ᒍᓴᑲᒃ ᓇᑕᑉᐃ ᐊᓴᒥᐊᑖᑉᓕᑉᐸᑖᑉᐃ ᐃᑖᑉᐃᓂᒃ; ᑉᐁᓴ ᒫᑉᐊᒡ ᑭᓴᐅᓕᑕᒪ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑲ ᐃᓴ ᑭᓴᑭᓐᐊᒫᑲᓂᑉᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑲᑉᑲᑕᑭᐊᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ ᐊᓴᐅᐊᑎᒃ ᐅᒋᓯ ᑲᓐᓴᑲᓐ 6. 12.

ᐅᒃᓕᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑎᓯᑦ, ᓇᓈᑐᓇᒪ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐱᒋᑖᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐃᓴᑉᑖᑉᐃᓇ, ᐊᑖ ᐁ ᑉᑲᓴᑉᑲᓂᓕᑭᓯ ᓂᓴᑦ ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᐃᑕᑉᑲᑉᓇ ᐊᑉᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓐᐊᒫᑫᑉᐃᓂᒃ ᒥᑕᓂ ᑫ ᐸᑉᑲᑕᑉᒪᑦᓯ

1. ᐸᑐᒡ ᒃᓴᑲᓈᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᑑᑖᓴᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᒡᑉᐊᑦᓯ

2. ᐁ ᑭ ᑯᒋᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑑᑖᓴᒃ ᐊᓴᑭᑉᐊᑎ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑉᑲᑕᑉᒪᑦᓯ

3. ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭᓐᑉᐃᓕᓴᒃ ᒃᓴᑲᓈᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑕᒧᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑲ ᐃᓴ ᒥᓕᑉᐊᑉᐃᒃ ᓂᐱᑉᐃᓇᓯ ᓂᑦᑕᒪ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐸᑉᑲᑕᑉᒫᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᑑᑖᓴᒃ ᐸᑐᒡ ᒃᓴᑲᓈᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᒡᑉᐊᑦ; ᓐᓴᑦ ᑎᐱᓕᑉᐁ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᓴᑯᒪᑦ:

·ᐁᓴ ᐁ·ᑳᓂ ᐁ ᐋᑦ·ᐁᓕᑦ·ᒪᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᑲᑫᓴ·ᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᐊᓴᑭ·ᐃ ᑲᑫᑦ·ᐁᓕᑦᒧ·ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒫᑫ·ᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᐅᒋᓯ

ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓐ ᐃ·ᑐᓐ, "ᑯᒋ ᐱᑐᑫᒃ ᑳ ᓱᑲ·ᐋᒃ ᐃᓴᑳᑐᒪ" ᓗᒃ 13. 24; ᓐᒪ ᐃᓴᑳᑐᒪ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑎᓴᐅᑦᓇ, "·ᐁᓴ ᓱᑲ·ᐋᓐ ᐃᓴᑳᑐᒪ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃᓂᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᒧᒃ, ᒪᑲ·ᐋᑦᑦ·ᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᒥᓴᑲᑭᒃ" ᒫᑭᓐ 7. 14.

ᐆᒪ ᐃᓴᑳᑐᒥᒃ ᓐᓴᑦ ᐁ ᒥᓴᑲᓈ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐊ·ᐊ ᒪᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑲᑐᑦᐃᒃ, ᑫᑲᑦ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑦ·ᐊᓈᒋᐃᓴᒃ; ᐸ·ᑳᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑲᑐᑦᐃᓴᒃ ᒥᓴᑲᓈᒃ, ᐋ·ᓐᐸᓕᒥᑎᓯ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᓇᑐᑦ·ᐊᑦᓯ

ᒥᓇ, ᑭ ᑳ ᐸ·ᑳᑦ·ᒫᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᑳ·ᑫᑐᑦᓴᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐸ·ᑳᑐᓕᑦ·ᒪᑦ ᐋᑦᑐᐊᑎᑯᓕᓐ; ·ᐁᓴ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᑭ ᑳ ᓇᑦ·ᐁᓕᑐᑦ "ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᐊᓂᐃ ·ᐁᓗᑎᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑦ·ᑳᓐᓕᑭ ᐃᒋᐸᑎᒃ," "ᐃᐸᑦ·ᐊ 11. 25, 26. ᑫᓗᐸᒡ, ᑭᓴᑐᓕᑦᑯᓯ·ᐃ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓐ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ "ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ·ᐋ ᐱᒪᒋᑦ·ᑫ ᐅ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᑲᑦ ·ᐊᓂᑦᓐ" ᒫᓴᒃ 8. 35; ᒫᓇ 12. 25; ᒫᑭᓐ 10, 39. ᒥᓇ, "ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐯᒋ ᓈᒋᑐ, ᐁᑳ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐸ·ᑳᑦ ᐅᑦ·ᐃᓴ, ᓐᓴᑦ ᐅᑳ·ᐃᓴ, ᓐᓴᑦ ·ᐃ·ᐊ, ᓐᓴᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐋᒋᒥᓴ, ᓐᓴᑦ ·ᐃᒋᓱᓇ, ᓐᓴᑦ ·ᐃᒋᓱᓂᓴ·ᑫᒪ, ᐁᐁ, ᓐᓴᑦ ᑎᐱᓕ·ᐁ ᐅ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᐊᓯᒋ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑳᓂᒪᓐ," ᓗᒃ 14. 26. ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᓂᑦ ᐃ·ᑦᓇ, ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐁ ᑳ·ᑫ ᓱᑯᓯᒥᓴᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᓴᓇ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᐃ·ᐅᒪᑳᒃ ᑦ·ᐯ·ᐃᓇ, ᐁᑳ ᐋᓴᓴᓐ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑳ ᐋᓴᓇ ᑳᑭᑫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃᓇ; ᐆᒪ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒫᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᑭ ᑳ ᐸ·ᑳᑐᑦᓯ

ᒥᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᐸ·ᑳᑦ·ᒪᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭᓄ·ᐃᓕᓴᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᓴᑲᓈᒃ ᓂᑦ·ᐊᓈᑎᓯ·ᐃᓂᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᒧᒃᓯ ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᑐᓐᓕᑐᓇ ᓐᓴᑦ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ

ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᓯᑎᖅᐅᖅ ᑭᒋ ᓈᒋᑦ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐁᑳ ᒥᑑᓂ ᐁ ᑲᖅᑭᑦᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓂᓇᒫᖅ ᑳ ·ᐃ·ᐊᓯᖅᓇᓯ

ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᓯᑎᖅᐅᑲ·ᐃᖅᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓈᒋᑦ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᒋᐃᖅ, ᐃᓯᓂᑳᓱ ᐅᓚᓐ·ᐁᖅᓕᑦ·ᑲᓇ, ᐅᑯᓱᓱᒥᑯ ᐊ·ᐋᑳᓇ ᐃᖅ·ᑫ·ᐊ, ᐊᓄᒃ ᑳ ᐊᑑᑦ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑦ ᐊ·ᐊᑳᓯ·ᐁ·ᐃᓂᑲ ᐊᓱᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᒥᖅᓇ

ᑲᓗᖅᐊᓇ 4. 21—27. ᐅᒪ ᒫᑲ, ᒫᒫᑦ·ᐊᓇ, ᐁ·ᐊᑯᒪ ᓴᓄᑯ ·ᐊᒋ, ᑳ ᑭ ᑯᖅᒪᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑕᑯᖅᑰᓕᑯᖅᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ, ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ·ᐃᓚ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᒥᖅᓇ, ᐊ·ᐊᑳᓯᐃ·ᐁ·ᐃᓂᑲ ᐁᑕ·ᐋ·ᑫ, ᑖᓇᐅ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᒪᒋᑲ ·ᐃᓚ·ᐋᓄ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ·ᐃᒋᐃᖅᑭᑲ? ᐊ·ᐊ ᐅᓚᓐ·ᐁ·ᐊᓕᑦ·ᑲᓇ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐋᐸᐅᖅ ᑳ ·ᐃ·ᐊᓯᖅᓇ ᐅᒋᓇ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᐊ·ᐁᓂᑳᓇ ᐁᖅ·ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐸᑭᒋ·ᐊᐅᐁᓄ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓄᖅᑕ ·ᐃᖅᑲᑦ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒪ; ᐅᓚᓐ·ᐁ·ᐃ ᐊᑑᖅᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᑭ ·ᑲᖅᑭᑦᑎᓯ·ᐃᐃᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ; ·ᐁᓴ ᐅᓚᓐ·ᐁ·ᐃ ᐊᐳᑎ·ᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᐊ·ᐁᓂᑳᓇ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ ᑲᑕ ·ᐊᓂᑦᓄ ᑳ ·ᐃ·ᐊᓯᑦᓇ ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐊᖅᑭ·ᐃ ᑲᑫᑦ·ᐁᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᒫᓇᒐ·ᐃᓄ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᓚᓐ·ᐁᐳᓕᑦ·ᑲᓇ ·ᐊᐸᓯᑫᒧ·ᐁᓄ; ᐅᑯᓱᓴ ᒫᑲ ·ᐃᓚ; ᐅᒪᓇᓱᒥᓄ ᐊᓂᑦᓄᓇᒃ ᐁᑦᑕᑦᑦ·ᐊᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ·ᐃ ·ᐊᓇᒥ·ᑲᒃ ᐁᑳ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᖅᓇ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᖅᑫ·ᐃᓕᖅᑭᒃ ᒥᖅᑲᓇᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᑭ ᑭᖅᑭᓄ·ᐃᓕᑦᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓄᐋᒋᒧ·ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑎᓴᓯᑦᑕᒃ ᑭᓱᑳ ᐁ ᑭ·ᖁ·ᐁᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᖅᑯᒧᒪᑲᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃ·ᐅᑦ; ᑭ ᐯᒋ ·ᐊᓚ·ᐃᐸᓕ·ᐊ ᒫᑲ ᐊᖅᒥ·ᐃᓇ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐃᖅᑯᐅᓕᓄ ·ᐊᒋᒃ ᐊᒋ, ·ᒥᒋ ᑎᐱᖅᑯᖅ ᑳ ᐃᓂ ᓂᐸ·ᐃᑦ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᖅᓇ, ᓈᖅᐱᖅ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓴᑭᓯᓇᓯ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᖅᒥ·ᐃᓇ ᐅᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑑᑦᑲᓇ; "·ᐁᓴ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑑᑯᓯᒋᒃ

ᐅᓚᓕᓐᐁᐧᐃ ᒪᒐᑭᑖᑯᓯᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐃᑖᐧᐊᒃ; ᐧᐁᓴ ᐃᑕᓯᓇᐃᑲᑐᓄ, ᒪᑐ-ᓕᑖᑯᓯᐧᓄ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑯ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐁᑲ ᒧᔅᓴᒃ ᑲ ᑲᓇᐧᐁᓕᑕᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᑐᓕᑭ ᐅᓚᓕᓐᐁᐧᐃᓂ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᑕᒃ” ᑲᓕᔅᐊᓇ 3. 10.

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᑫ ᓂᐱᔅᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒃ, ᑭ ᒫᒋ ᒫᑐ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᓇᓐᑲᐧᑐᐧᐁᒧᑦ; ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒐᑭᑕᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᐧᐋᑦ ᐸᔅᑭᐧᐃ ᑲᑫᑖᐧᐁᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ; ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᓂ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑎᑎᓯᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᑐᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑲᑫᔅᑭᒥᑦ; ᓐᔅᑕ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᓇᓐᐁᐧᐃᓯᐧᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᔅᑯᓯᒥᑯᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑭᒫᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐸᔅᑫᑦ ᐧᑲᔅᔅᑲ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᐅᒋᓇ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐆᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑭᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐁᔅᒥᐊᑦ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑌᑦᓇ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓇ ᑕᓇ ᐁᑌᓕᑕᒪᓇ? ᑫᔅᐸᒃ ᓈ ᓂ ᔅᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᓇ? ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᑭᐧᐊᓇ ᓈ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑕᒪᓇ ᓐᒪ ᐃᔅᑲᑌᒪ? ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐁᑯ ᓂ ᑲ ᐧᐁᐱᓂᑲᐧᐃᓇ ᓐᔅᑕ ᑭᐧᐁᑎᔅᐅᑲᐧᐃᓇ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑌᓕᑌᓇ? ᓂ ᒥᒋᓚᐧᐁᐸᓕᑌᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᑐᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑲᑫᔅᑭᒥᑦ. ᐊᐧᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓇ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐧᐁᐯᓕᒋᑲᑌᓄ ᓈ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑦ ᒪᒋᑐᑕᒪᓇ?

ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓇ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑲ ᐃᑖᑦ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒥᔅᓄ ᑭ ᒪᒋᑖᐧᐃᓇ, ᐧᐁᓴ ᐅᒪ ᐁ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒪᓇ ᓂᓐᔅᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᒪᒋᑐᑌᓇ: ᑲ ᒥᐧᓚᑦᒃ ᐧᑲᔅᑲᓈᓄ ᑭ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐸᔅᑲᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᐱᒪ-ᐊᐧᑐᔅᓇ ᑲ ᐅᒋᐃᐧᐊᓂᐧᐊᑭ ᐧᑲᔅᑲᓇᐧᐊ: ᑫᔅᐸᒃ, ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐃᔅᑲᑌᒥᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑖᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᑎᓂᒃ, ᐧᐁᓴ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᐧᑐᓄ; ᐱᑯ, ᐊᔅᑲᒥᓯᑲᓇ ᐁᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐸᔅᑫᔅᓇ ᑫᑲ ᑫ “ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓈᑎᓯᔅᓇ ᐧᑲᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐊᐱᑦᔅ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐊᑯᓚᐧᐁᓯᑦ,” ᓂᑲᒧᐧᐃᓇ 2. 12. ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᓖᑦ ᑭᒋ

KNOCK, AND IT SHALL BE
OPENED UNTO YOU.

ᑭᑉᐅᓐ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊ ᒃ ᐅᑎᒥᑯᑦ. ᓄᖅᑕ ᒃ ᑉᐊᒋᐸᒥᑯᑦ, ᐁᑯ ᑭᓕᐸ ᑫᑐᒐᑦ, ᓇᒪ ᒫᒃ ᐊᑉᐁᓕᑉᐊ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔾᒥᐁᓄ ᒥᒃᑲᓈᒃ, ᐊᑦᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔾᒥᐃᑦ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᐅᒋ ᓇᔅᑫᑉᐊᒋᑉᑖᓄᓯ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓄ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᑉᐁᓇ ᒃ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᒃ ᐊᔅᑭᓕᓄ ᒃ ᐅᒋᐃᑉᐊᓂᑉᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᓇᒪ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒻ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐳᒐᓕᒧᑦ, ᐹᑎᒫ ᒥᓇ ᑉᐁᑎᑕᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓕᓄ ᒃ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑕᑭᐸᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓄᓯᓄᐊᑉᒫᑦ ᒃ ᑭ ᐃᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑯᔅᐸᓇ ᐊᔅᑭᑉᐃ ᑲᑫᑖᑉᐁᓕᑕᒧᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔾᓇ, ᑫᑲ ᑉᐁᑎᑕᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᒐᒥᓕᓄ; ᐹᓯᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑕᓯᓇᐃᑳᒐᓕᓄ "ᐹᐸᑉᐊᐳᑫᒃ, ᑭ ᒃ ᐹᔅᑭᒐᓇᒫᒃᑉᐃᓈᑉᐊᓄ ᒫᒃ," ᒫᑭᓄ 7. 7. ᐁ ᐹᐸᑉᐊᐃᑫᑦ ᒥᑉᑦᑖᓄ, ᑭ ᐃᑉᒐᓄ,

ᐆᑕ ᓈ ᐁᑯ ᓂ ᒃ ᑭ ᐱᑐᒃᓇ? ᐊᓇ ᐱᒋ ᒃ ᐃᑦᑕᑦ
ᓂ ᒃ ᐊᑉᐸᐊᒫᒃ ᓈ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑉᐊᓂ ᐅᐳᑎᔾᔅᓇ?
ᐁᑯ ᐁᒃ ᑫ ᐃᖅᒃ ᓂᒃᒧᔾᔅᓇ,
ᐁ ᒫᒥᒋᒪᒃ ᑭᔅᑯᒃᓯ

ᑫᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑦᒥᓕᑉᐊ ᐃᖅᒃᑐᒐᒥᓕᓄ ᐁ ᒃᔾᔅᒥᑉᐃᓈᑯᓯᓕᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊ, ᒥᑉᓗᓕᒥᑉᐁᑉᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᔅᑐᓂᒃᓯᓕᒋ: ᑭ ᒃᑉᑫᒋᑫᒧᓕᑉᐊ ᒫᒃ ᐊᑉᐁᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁᑦᑕᑦ? ᓄᖅᑕ ᑦᓇᐅ ᑉᐁᒋᑦ? ᓄᖅᑕ ᑫᑉᒃᓕᓄ ᓄᑦᑉᐁᓕᑦᒃ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔾᓇᓯ ᐆᑕ ᐃᑦᑖᓄ ᐁ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᑦ ᐅᒪᒋᑉᑖᓄ ᐁ ᑉᐹᑉᐊᐅᑦᓯ ᓂ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑐᑦᑖᓇ ᐃᑦᑖᑉᐃᓇ ᑫ ᓂᔅᑉᐊᓈᑦᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑉᐃ ᐃᑐᑦᑖᓇ ᒪᐊᓇ ᑉᐊᒋᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᔾᔅᓇ ᐊᑯᓕᑉᐁᓯᑉᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᑫ ᐹᐸᓕᒃᓯ ᓂ ᓇᑦᑉᐁᓕᑉᐅᓇ ᒫᒃ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑉᐃᑦᒪᒃᑉᐃᔾᔅᓇ ᐆᒪ ᐃᖅᒃᑐᒐᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒪᒧᓇ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓄ ᐊᓇᑦ ᒃ ᐃᑦᒧᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒫᓇ, ᑫ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᒧᑉᑖᑉᐊᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐱᑐᒃᐃᔾᔅᓇᓯ

ᒥᑉᑦᑖᓕᑉᐁᑉᐃᓇᓯ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᓂ ᒥᑉᑦᑖᓕᑉᐅᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑦᒫᓇ; ᐁᑯ

ᒫᒃ ᐃᔾᔭᐸᐊᒪᓐᑰᑦ ᐃᖅᑲᑐᒥᓕᓐᙵ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᐱᑐᑫᑦ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᑯᑦᑮᔭ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑫᐱᑎᑯᙵ ᐁᑯ ᐁᓐᑐᑦ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐ, ᑖᓐ ᐁᓐᑖᒋᑳᑐᒃ ᐆᒪ? ᐊᓐ ᑯᑦᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᓐᑐᓐ, ᐯᓕᒃ ᓐᐊᒃ ᐆᑦ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ ᑭ ᐅᔪᑦᓂᐊᓄᐸᓐ ᐁ ᐊᓐᑦᒃ ᓐᑐᐸᓕᐃᑲᒥᒃ, ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᒃ ᐱᐃᓕᓯᐸᐸ; ᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ, ᓗᖅᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᐧᐃᑊᐧᐃᑯᑦ, ᐊᓐᑦ ᐆᒋ ᐱᒧᑦᑳᐧᑐᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᐅᑐᓕᓐ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᓕᓐ, ᐁ ᑲᐧᑫ ᓂᔅᐧᐊᓇᒋᐊᒋᒃ ᐧᐹᒧᔅ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑫᓕᒋᙵ ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᑐᑦ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐ, ᓂ ᒥᓚᐧᐊᑐᓐ ᓗᖅᑦ ᓂ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᓐᙵ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑫᑦ, ᑐᐯᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ, ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐆᑦ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐧᐃᓕᔅᒃ?

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᙵ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ ᐆᑐ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᐧᐊᒃ, ᓗᖅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐸᐹᐧᐊᐃᑫᐧᐊᒃ, ᑳ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒫᓐ, ᑭᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑦᒪᐧᐃᔭᓐ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᑐᑦᒫᓐᙵ

ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒥᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᙵ ᐁ ᐋᐸᐊᔅᑐᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒪ ᑰᑎᖅᑳᐧᐃᓇᒫᒃᐧᐃᓐ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᑭᐸᐊᓴᙵ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᙵ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑎ ᒥᔅᑳᒫᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓗ ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᓇᓂᓵᓂᔭᓐᙵ

ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒥᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᙵ ᑖᓗᑭ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐯᔭᑯᔭᓐ?

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᙵ ᐧᐁᔅ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᒃ ᐅ ᓇᓂᓵᓂᓯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐋᐧᐊᓐ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᓂ ᓈᓂᓵᓂᐧᐃᓐᙵ

ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒥᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᙵ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᓈ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦᒋᒃ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒪ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᑭᐅᑐᐧᐊᑦ?

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᙵ ᐁᐁ; ᓂᐧᐊ ᓗᖅᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᑦᒥᓗᒃ ᓂᖅᑦᒪ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᐧᑲᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᓄᓯᐧᐃ ᑐᐧᑖᑎᐧᑲᒃ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ: ᐋᑎᑦ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓯᒋ, ᑭ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ

ᓄᓱᐧᐃ ᑐᐧᐸᕐᒋᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑭᐳᑦᐧᐊᒃᐸᓂᑎᓱᐧᐅᓐ, ᐁᑯ ᐱᐸᒋ ᑭᑐᑐᐧᐅᓐᙯ

ᐊᓐ ᑫ ᐧᐃ ᐱᑐᑫᑦ ᐱᑦᒫ ᐧᐊᓕᐧᐃᑎᒥᒃ ᑲᑦ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᓄ
ᐁ ᐸᐹᐧᐊᐊᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᓕᓄ, ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᐊᐧᓄᐸᓕᑦᒃ
ᐊᓐ ᐅᑎ ᑳ ᐸᐹᐧᐊᐃᑫᑦ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᐱᑐᑫᑦ;
ᐧᐁᓴ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᓴᑭᐃᑯ ᓄᖅᑦ ᐧᐁᐯᓕᑦᒫᑯ
ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐᙯ

ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒥᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᙯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑭ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓄᓱᓄᐅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓵᑯᓱᒥᖅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᐧᐊᑦ?

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᓴᓐᙯ ᐁᐁ, ᐅᖅᑐᐱᑕᒪ ᓄᖅᑦ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒪ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᐃᖅᐱ ᐧᐃᓵᐸᑕᑭᒃ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭ ᓵᑯᓱᒥᒥᒃ, ᐅᖅᑐᐱᑕᒪ ᑭ ᑭᐧᐁᐧᐃ ᐁ ᑲᑭᑳᐧᐃᑕᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒪ ᐊᒋᓕᐧᐃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐃᒃᙯ

ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒥᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᙯ ᑫᐧᑳᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᑳ ᐯᒋ ᓵᐳᖅᑳᑦ?

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᓴᓐᙯ ᖑᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐃᑐᓈᓐ, ᑫᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᑎᐅᓈᓐ ᐸᑭᐅᓕᒧᐧᐃ ᐸᓴᐧᑲᑐᖅᑭᐧᐊᑲᐧᐃ, ᐃᑦ ᓴᓱᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐳᒋᐸᓕᑳᒃᙯ ᐁᑯ ᑦᑳᐧᑫᓕᒧᑦ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒪ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓱᐅ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᐃᑐᐧᐃ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᓇ ᐁ ᐊᐧᑳᑦᒧᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐃᐅᑫ ᐧᐃᑭ ᑳ ᐃᑎᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒃᑯ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᓗ ᐊᖅᑭ; ᐁᑯ ᑫᑐᐅᑦ ᐁ ᓄᓱᓄᐧᐋᑦ ᐅᖅᑐᐱᑕᒪ, ᓂᓇ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᐅᓇ ᐆᒪ ᐃᖅᑳᐅᒪᓐᙯ

ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒥᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᙯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᐅᑦ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒥᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐ, ᐧᐋ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓱᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃ; ᐁᑯ ᓈ ᐁᖅᐱᒋ ᐊᐱᖅᐅᓕᑦᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᐧᐃ ᑭᖅᐅᓕᑯᓱᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᐃ? ᐁ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᐸᑫᓕᑖᐧᑲᓇ ᐊᐱᑐᖅ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐊᓕᒥᓱᓈᓂᐧᐊᓂᓕᒃ

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᓴᓐᙯ ᑖᐧᐯ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑖᐧᐯᒫᐧᐃ ᒃᑳ ᐃᑦᒃ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑕᒪ, ᑭᖅᐱᓇ

ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᑖᑦᐯᒥᑎᓯᑦᑑᓄ ᑲᑕ ᐃᕐᓱᓐᑲᓅᐸᓐ ᐁᑳ ᓱᑳ ᐱᑐᖅ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔅᑲᓯ ᑖᑦᐯ, ᑦᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑭᑦᐁᓄ ᑦᐃᑭᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᓂᓚ ᓄᖅᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᖅᑳᓐ, ᓂᐱᑦᐃᓂ ᒥᖅᑲᓈᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑐᒐᔅᓐ, ᐁ ᑭ ᖁᑯᓯᒥᑲᑦᐃᔅᓐ ᐆ ᑦᐃᔅᓯ ᕐᑭᒥᑐᑦᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ ᐯᔅᑲ ᐊᖅᑭᑦᐃ ᑲᕐᑖᑦᐁᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓕᓕᓄᓯ

ᒥᑦᓗᓕᒥᑦᐁᑦᐃᓐᓯ ᐋ! ᑭ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑎᑲ ᓈ? ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᒥᑯᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓈᑐᓇᒪᓐ ᑦᐁᑏᓯᑦᐃᓐ ᐅᒋᒋᓕᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐯᔅᑲ ᐅᓚᓕᑦᐁᔅᓕᑦᑖᑦᑲᑦᓇᓯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᐁ ᓂᔅᒋᑲ ᑦᐊᔅᔅᕐᑭᒧᑦᐊᑲ; ᑭ ᑭ ᓇᑐᑦᐊᑦᓈ ᓈ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᔅ ᑲᕐᔅᑭᒥᔅᑲ?

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯ ᐅᐁ, ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐁ ᑲᖅᑭᑖᔅᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑖᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒥᔅᑲᑦᐊᑲ ᐅᓚᓕᑦᐁᔅᓕᑦᑖᑦᑲᓐ, ᕐᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒫᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑦᑯᖅᑯᓕᑯᔅᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑦᐊᒋ ᒋᑭᑦ ᑦᐃᑭᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑲᓂᓕᑲ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᕐᐱᒋᑳᑦᐸᑦᐃᔅᓐᓯ

ᒥᑦᓗᓕᒥᑦᐁᑦᐃᓐᓯ ᒥᕐᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᑦᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑦᐊᒋ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᕐᑦ ᑲᑕ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᑦᐊᑲ ᐁᖅᑲ; ᒥᓗ ᐃᑭᓐ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᕐᐊᓈᒋᐃᑯᔅᓐᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯ ᑖᑦᐯ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭᔅᕐᓕᑐᓐ ᑖᓂ ᕐ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑎᔅᐸᓐ, ᐁᑳ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᑦᐊᑭᐸᓐ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᒥᑦᑲᑲ ᐁ ᑦᐊᑦᐊᓄᓕᑕᒪᐸᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᖅᑦᐁᓕᒋᕐᑦᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᑲ, ᐁᑦᑲᓂ ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑦᐁᒋ ᐆᑕ ᐅᑎᑕᒪᓐᓯ ᐁ ᑭ ᑕᑯᕐᑦᐃᓈᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᐋᑕ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᕐᓱᓈᑯᓯᔅᓐ, ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ, ᑖᑦᐯ, ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᑯᓯᔅᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᔅᐸᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑦᐊᒋ, ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐆᑕ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᑦᐃᔅᓐ ᐁ ᑦᐃᒋ ᐊᔅᒥᒪᑲ ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᕐᒪ; ᒫᑲ, ᑦᐋ ᖅᑦᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᔅᓐ, ᕐᔅᐸᒃ ᐁ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑲᑦᐃᔅᓐ ᐆᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐱᑐᕐᔅᓐ!

ᒥᓐᓗᓕᒥᓐᐁᓐᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᐊᓐᐁᓇ ᓂᑦ ᐊᑦᐁᓕᒫᓈᓐ, ᐁᓕᓐᐁᒃ ᐋᑦ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᑲ ᑭ ᑐᑦᑭᒃ, ᓐᐹᒧᑦ ᐆᑦ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᒐᒋᒃᓯ "ᐆᓕᒐᓐ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑲ ᓐᐊᓚᓐᐃᓐᐁᐱᓈᓐ," ᒐᓐ 6. 37; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᒥᓗ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ, ᐊᐱᑦᔅ ᐯᒋ ᓐᐃᑉᓐᐃᓐ, ᑭ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑯᓄᐊᒫᑏᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑐᔅᑲᓇᓐ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᒐᔭᓐᓯ ᓂᑲᓐ ᐃᑦᐱ; ᑭᓐᐋᐸᒐᓐ ᓈ ᐆᒪ ᑲ ᓱᑲᓐᐊᒧᒃ ᑐᔅᑲᓇᓐ? ᐁᑯᒐ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᒐᔭᓐ; ᑭ ᐅᑦᑦᓐᐊᒃ ᑲ ᓂᑲᓂᓕᑦᑯᓯᒋᒃ, ᐅᑭᔅᑭᓐᐊᐃᑭᓐᐊᒃ, X, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐸᔅᑦᓕᒪ: ᓐᑲᔭᔅᑲᓐ, ᐁᓐᐊᑯᒪ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒪᐊᑐᔭᓐᓯ

ᒫᒃ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑭ ᐃᓐᒐᓐ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐃᑦᑲᓐᓇ ᐸᐸᔅᑭᒧᓐᓇ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐊᓐᐊᑯᒧᓐᓇ, ᒫᓇᒐᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑦ ᐊᓂᑦᑭᐸᓐ?

ᒥᓐᓗᓕᒥᓐᐁᓐᐃᓐᓯ ᑖᐁ ᒥᑦᑦ ᑐᔅᑲᓈᓐᐊ ᐸᔅᑭᒧᓐᓇ ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᒫᒃ ᐊᓐᐊᑲᓐᐊ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐊᓚᒃᔅᑲᓐᐊᓯ ᒫᒃ ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓂᓯᑦᓐᐃᓂᓐ ᑲ ᓐᑲᔭᔅᑲᒃ ᑲ ᓇᔅᐸᑦᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᑲ ᓐᑲᔭᔅᑲᒃ ᐱᑯ ᓐᑲᔭᔅᑲᒃ ᓂᔅᑦ ᓈᑲᓐᐋᒃᓯ ᒪᑎᓐ 7. 14.

ᐁᑯ ᓐᐃᔭᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸᓐᐋᒧᓐᐃᓂᒃ, ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᑲᓐᑭᒫᑦ ᑭ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒧᓐᑭ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓂᓐᐊᑐᓂᑯᑦ; ᓐᐁᔅ ᐁᔅᓐᑲ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᑖᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᒋᓐᐊᑐᑦ, ᐁᑲ ᑎᐱᓚᓐᐁ ᐁ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒫᓯᑦᓯ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ ᒫᒃ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᑲ ᓐᐃᓐᐊᔭᔭᓐ ᓇᐁᓕᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒥᓐᐃᑖᔭᓐ ᐸᑎᒫ ᐅᑎᑦᒪᓂ ᐃᑦ ᑭ ᐃᔭ ᐋᐸᐋᒫᑲᐃᔭᓐ, ᓐᐁᔅ ᐊᓇᑦ ᖁᔅᑲᑦ ᑲᑦ ᐸᑭᑎᓐ ᑭᔅᐱᔅᑲᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ.

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᒥᔭᒋ ᓐᐁᔅᐱᓯᑦ. ᓂᔅᑦ ᓐᐊᓐᐁᓖᑦ ᐁ ᓐᐃ ᑭᑐᒐᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑯᑦᑭᔭ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᓇᓐᐊᒃ ᓐᐋᓚᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑐᒐᔭᓂ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᑎᑦᒫᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑦᒪᑭᓐ ᓐᐃᑭ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐹᐹᒧᑦ

ᓴᐃᕐᑯᓴᓇ ᐅᑦ ᐃᖅᑲᑐᒥᒃ, ᑭ ᑳ ᓴᐋᐸᑎᓕᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑦᑲᑭ ᕐᑳᓇᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᓄᑲᑦᑦ ᐅᑐᑐᒪ, ᑭ ᓴᐋᒋᐸᒥᑯ ᒫᑲ; ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᓄ, ᕐᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᑕᒃ ᓴᐃᑭᓕᓄ ᐅᑦᔭᒥᖅᑦᒪᕐᑯᐊ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᒥᕐᑦᓄ ᑭ ᐹᐹᓴᐊᐃᕐᑯᓄ; ᕐᑲ ᐯᔭᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑦᒥᓕᓴᐊ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᓕᓄ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭ ᑲᕐᕿᕐᑯᒧ ᐊᓴᐅᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦ?

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐆᑦ ᐃᑦᓄ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᓄ, ᑳ ᑭ ᓴᐃᑦᒪᑯᑦ ᐯᔭᒃ ᑲ ᑭᖅᕐᓕᒫᓕᒋ ᐆᐅ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᓴᐊ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᓴᐋᒃᑲᐃᑲᓂᓕᓄ, ᐆᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᑑᑦᑦ ᒫᑲᓯ ᓂ ᓴᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᓄ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑭᒫᓄ ᐅᑦ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᑲᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓄᑐᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᓴᐋᒃᑲᐃᑲᓂᓕᓄ, ᓴᐃᐸᒃ ᓇᓴᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑦᓕᓴᐊ; ᐁᑯ ᐁᑦᓕᒋ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ, ᕐᑳᓇ ᓄᑦᓴᐁᓕᑦᒪᓇ?

ᐅᑭᒫᓄ, ᑭ ᐃᓴᑐᓄ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑐᑦᓇ ᓄᒪ ᐃᑦᓴᐃᓇ ᕐ ᓂᕐᓴᐊᓈᑦᒃ; ᓂ ᓴᐃ ᓈᑐᓇ ᒫᑲ ᕐᓴᐊᓇ ᓴᐊᒋ; ᓂ ᑭ ᓴᐃᑦᒪᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑳ ᓂᐸᓴᐃᑦ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ, ᐆᒪ ᒥᖅᑲᓇᓄ ᑳ ᐅᑦᒪᒃ, ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᐆᑦ ᐱᐁᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᓴᐋᐸᓄ, ᑭᒋ ᓴᐋᐸᑎᓕᔭᓇ ᑳ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑦᑲᑭ ᕐᑳᓇ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᕐ ᓴᐃᒋᐃᑯᔭᓇ ᒥᑳᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑐᔭᓇᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐁᑐᑦ ᐅᑦᔭᒥᖅᑦᒪᕐᑯᓄ, ᐯᒋ ᐱᑐᕐᑯ; ᑭ ᑲ ᓴᐋᐸᑎᓕᑎᓇ ᐊᓕᒪ ᕐ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑦᑯᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓴᐁᓕᓕᓴᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᖅᕐᓇᑦᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓴᖅᑲᐊᒥᓕᒋ ᓴᐋᖅᑐᓇᒫᑦᑲᓂᓕᓄ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓄ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓄᓯᓄᐅᑯᑦ; ᑭ ᐱᑐᑲᐁᓄ ᒫᑲ ᐱᖅᑭᒋᑲᒥᑯᒃ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑐᖅᕐᓇᑦᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐋᐸᐊᒥᓕᒋ ᐃᖅᑲᑐᒥᓕᓄ, ᑭ ᓴᐋᐸᒥᓄ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᐊᓴᐁᓕᓴᐊ ᐁ ᒪᓯᓇᐱᖅᑭᕐᒥᒥᒋ, ᓇᖅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑲᒃᔭᒥᓴᐃᓇᑯᓯᓕᒋ,

ᐁ ᐊᑯᒋᓂᓕᒋ ᐁ ᓱᕋᓐᐃᑕᑳᓕᒃᑭ ᐆᒪ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᕐᑯᓐᑯᓯᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ; ᑭ ᑕᑦᑕᓵᐱᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯᒃ, ᒫᒪᐊᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓐᓚᕐᒃ ᑳ ᑕᑎᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ ᐁ ᑕᑯᓇᒃ; ᑖᐅᐃᓂ ᐅᓚᓱᐁᐃᓐ ᐅᑑᓂᒃ ᐁ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑳᒐᓕᒃ, ᐅᐱᐱᓐᑳᓇᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᐱᑭᓕᓐᑭ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᓐ ᑖᐱᐱᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐃ ᑲᑦᑫ ᓵᑯᓯᒫᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐊ, ᑖᓯᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐅᐱᑎᑦᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᐆᒪᐃᓱᓕᓇᓇᐱᑯ ᑭᑦ ᐊᐱᑎᓂᓕᓐᑭ ᑭ ᐊᑯᒐᓕᓐᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᐱᑎᐅᓇ ᐁᐃᒐᑦ, ᑖᓇ ᐁᐃᑖᑭᑲᒐᒃ ᐆᒪ?

ᐅᑕᐅᒥᐱᑕᒫᕐᑭᓐ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐆᑕ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐱᐱᑭᕐᑭᒃ, ᒪᒪᐱᑲᒐᓕᑖᑯᓯᓐ; ᑭ ᓂᑖᐃᑭᐁᓐ ᐊᐃᑦᑲ, i. ᑯᓇᓇᑭᐊᓇ, 4. 15; ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥ ᓂᑖᐊᑭᐃᐊᓯ, ᑲᓂᑲᐊᓇ, 4. 19; ᓂᑦᑕ ᑎᐱᓚᐃᐁ ᑭ ᑲᓇᐁᓕᒫᐊᓯ ᐃᐱᐱ ᑲ ᓂᑕᐃᑭᓕᒥᓐ ᐁ ᐃᐸᒪᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑕᑦᑕᐸᑕᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯᓕᓐ, ᒫᐊᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓐᓚᕐᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑕᑎᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ ᐁ ᑕᑯᓇᒃ, ᑖᐅᐃᓂ ᐅᓚᓱᐁᐃᓐ ᓂᑦᑕ ᐅᑑᓂᒃ ᐁ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑳᒐᓕᒃ, ᐁᐃᑲᓂ ᑭᒋ ᐃᐸᑎᓕᑯᓯᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑖᐸᑎᓯᑦ, ᐁᐃᑲᓂ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐱᑭᓕᑕᒃ ᓂᑦᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐱᑭᓕᑕᒧᐊᑦ ᐅᒪᒋᑖᐊ ᒫᒪᐱᑲᒋ ᑭᐃᑲᓇᑭ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᐸᒪᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᓂᐸᐃᑦ ᑖᐱᐱᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐃ ᑲᑦᑫ ᓵᑯᓯᒫᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐊ, ᑖᐱᐱᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐃᐁᐱᓂᑲᒐᓕᒃ ᐊᐱᑭᓕᓐ ᐅᐱᐱᐱᑲᓇᒃ, ᓂᑦᑕ ᖁᓯᒃ ᐅᐱᑎᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐱᑎᓂᓕᓐ ᐁ ᐊᑯᒐᓕᒃ, ᐁᐃᑲᓂ ᑭᒋ ᐃᐸᑎᓕᑯᓯᓐ, ᐁ ᒪᑎᓕᑕᒃ ᓂᑦᑕ ᐊᑖᐃᐁᓕᑕᒃ ᑭᐃᑲᓇ ᐊᓄᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑕᐃᑭᑭ, ᐁᐱᐱᒋ ᓴᑭᑖᐃᑖᑦ ᐅᑐᑭᒫᒪ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐸᑎᓯᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᑭᒋᓇᐅ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᐱᑭᒃ ᑫ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᑎᐸᐊᒪᐃᑲᓂᐃᑦ ᑭᐱᒐᓕᑕᑯᓯᐃᓂᓕᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᐃᒐᑦ ᐅᑕᐅᒥᐱᑕᒫᕐᑭᓐ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᐸᑎᓕᑎᓇ ᐆᒪ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐱᐱᑲᐃᑲᒐᒃ ᓂᑦᑕᒪ, ᐃᐁᓴ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐆᑕ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐱᐱᑭᕐᑭᒃ, ᐁᐃᑯ ᐱᑯ, ᒐᐁᓕᑕᒃ ᐃᑕ ᐃᐃ ᐃᑐᒐᐅᓇ, ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑕᓕ

ᓗᒪᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓄ·ᐃᓕᔅᒃ ᒥᓱ·ᐁ ᑫ ᐃᑦ ᐋᓕᒪᒃ ᒥᔅᒃᑲᓈᒃ; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔾᔭ·ᒃ, ᓱᒃ ᒃᓄᑭᔅᑭᓱ ᒃ ᐃᑦ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑦᓈ ᓄᔅᑦ ·ᐋᐸᑎ-ᓕᑦᓈ, ᒫᔅᑯᒡ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᔭᓐ ᑭ ᒃ ᓇᑭᔅᒃ·ᐋ·ᐊᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ ᑫ ·ᐃ ·ᐊᓐ ᑭᔅᑭᓄ·ᐃᓕᔅᑭᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᐅ ᒥᔅᒃᑲᓈ·ᐊᓐ ᐃᑕᒧᓐᓕᓐ ᓐᐱ·ᐃᓐᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᓴᑭᒋᑐᓈᑦ ᓄᔅᑦ ᒃ ᐱᑐᒃᐋᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᐁ ᒥᔅᒃ ᐁ ᐱᔅᑭᒫᓕᒃ ·ᐊᔅᒃᐃᒃᓐᓕᓐ ᐁ ᑭᔅᐳᓄᑦᐱ·ᒃᒃ, ·ᐁᓴ ᓇᒪ ·ᐃᔅᒃᑦ ᑭ ·ᐁᐸᐃᒃᒡᓕᓐ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᐊᒋᓕᓐ ᒃ ᒃᓇ·ᐋᐸᑕᒃ, ᐅᑕᔾᒥᔅᑕᒫᑫᓐ ᑭ ᓇᑐᒥᓐ ᓈᐯ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ·ᐁᐸᐃᑫᓕᒋᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒥᔾᒋ ·ᐁᐸ-ᐃᑫᓕᒋ ᒃ ᑦᐱ·ᒃᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᑭ ᐅ·ᐯᐸᓕᓐ ᑫᒃᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑭᐳᑖ-ᒧᔅᒃᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔾᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐅᑕᔾᒥᔅᑕᒫᑫᓐ ᐁᑖᑦ ᐅᔅᑭᓂᑭᔅᑫ·ᐊ, ᑫᒋ·ᐋᒃ ᒃ ᓂᐸ·ᐃᓕᒋ, ᒫᑎ ᐯᑖ ᓂᐱ, ·ᐊᔅ·ᔅᐯᑭᓇ ᒫᒃ; ᐁᑯ ᑖ·ᐯ ᒃ ᑐᑕᒃ, ᑭ ᒥᓗᐸᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ·ᐁᐸᐃᒃᒡᓕᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐸᔅᑭᑕᓂ·ᐊᓂᓕᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᐃ·ᒡᑦ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔾᔭᓐ, ᑖᓐ ᐁ·ᑖᒋᒃᒡᒃ ᐅᒪ?

ᐅᑕᔾᒥᔅᑕᒫᑫᓐ ᑭ ᓈᔅᑫ·ᐊᑦᑕᓐ, ᐆᒪ ᒃ ᐱᔅᑭᒫᒃ ᐁ·ᐊ·ᑫᓕᓐ ᐃ-ᓕᔅᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐅᒡᐃ ᐁᒃ ᐁᔅᒃ ᒃ ᑭ ᐸᔅᑭᑖᓂ·ᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᓗ ᔅ·ᐁᓕᒋᑫ·ᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ ᒃ ᐃᑕ·ᒃᒃ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧ·ᐃᓂᒃ; ᒥᓕ·ᒃᓈᔅ ᐁ·ᐊ·ᑫᓕᓐ ᐅ ᒫ·ᐊᒋ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᐸᐸᔅᑖᐅ·ᐃᓐ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐱᑯ ·ᐃᓕᐱ-ᓱ·ᐃᓐ ᒃ ᑭ ·ᐃᓕᐱᐃᑯᑦ ᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᐊᓐ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᒃᓯ ᑭ ᒫᒋ ·ᐁᐸᐃᑫᑦ, ᐁ·ᐊ·ᒃᓂᒪ ᐅᓕᓐ·ᐁ·ᐃᓐ; ᒫᒃ ᐊᓐ ᒃ ᑭ ᐯᑖᑦ ᓂᐱᓕᓐ ᓄᔅᑦ ᒃ ·ᐊᔅ·ᔅᐯᑭᓇᒃ, ᐁ·ᐊ·ᒃᓂᒪ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑕᒪᓇ ᒫᒃ, ·ᑕᔅᒃ ᒃ ᒫᒋ ·ᐁᐸᐃᒃᓂ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅ·ᐯᔾᔭᑦᒃ ᒃ ᑭᐱ·ᒃᒃ, ᐁᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᔅᑭᑖᓂ·ᐊᒃ; ᑫᒃᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᐳᑕᒧᔅᒃᑯᔾᔭᓐ; ᐁ·ᒃᓂ ᑭᒋ ·ᐋᐸᑎᓕᒃ·ᐃᔾᔭᓐ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᐅᓕᓐ·ᐁ·ᐃᓐ ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᔅᑭᑖᒪᒃᒃ ᒥᐃᐃ ᒪᒋ·ᑖ·ᐃᓐ

ᐅᒋ ; ᒫᒃ ᐱᑯ ᒪᖅᑲ·ᐃᑖᒪᒃᓇ ᓄᖅᑕ ᓚᑭᑖᒪᒃᓇ ᐊᒫᑯᒃ ; ·ᐁᓴ ᐱᑯ ᓄᑯᑖᒪᒃᓇ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᒋᐃ·ᐁᒪᒃᓇ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓕ·ᐁᒪᒃᓇ ᑳᖅᑭᐅ·ᐃᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᖃᑯᑖᓂᐊᒃᓯ ᑭᒪᓇ 7. 6 ; i. ᑯᐹᓇᑎᐊᓇ 15, 56 ; ᑭᒪᓇ 5, 20.

ᒥᓇ, ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᒪᑦ ᐅᖅᑭᓂᑭᓴ·ᑫᓄ ᐁ ·ᐊᓴ·ᓴᐅᑭᓇᒃ ᑳ ᐱᓴᑭᒫᓕᒃ, ·ᑕᓴᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐸᓴᑭᑖᓂ·ᐊᓂᓕᒃ ; ᐁ·ᑳᓂ ᐁ ·ᐋᐸᑎᓕᒃ·ᐃᓴᓇ, ᐃᓴᐱ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧ·ᐃᓇ ᑕᑯᕐᓄᒪᒃᒃ, ᐁ ᐃᕐ ᒥ·ᓛᕐᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐃᕐ ᑭᓴᐅᓕᑕᑯᓯ·ᐃ ·ᐃᒋᐃ·ᐁᒪᒃᒃ ᒥᐅᐃᒃ, ᐁᑰ, ᓂᑦ ᐃ·ᑕᓇ, ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᒪᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐅᖅ-ᑭᓂᑭᓴ·ᑫᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᖃᓇᖅᑳᐹ·ᐊᑖᑦ ᑳ ᕐᐱ·ᑳᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐃᕐ ᖃᑯᒋᑖᓂ·ᐊᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᒫᕐᑖᓂ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒋ·ᑖ·ᐃᓇ, ᐊᒫᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐸᓴ-ᑭᐊᑳᓂ·ᐃᓄ ᐁ ᑖ·ᐅᐸᓕᑖᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᐅᐸᑫᓕᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᐁᑯᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑕᕐᑫᓕᒋ ᑭᓴᐅᓕᑕᑯᓯ·ᐃ ᑭᒋᐊᑭᒫ·ᐊᓯ ᒫᓇ 15. 3 ; ᐃᕕᓯᒃᓇ 5. 26 ; ᐊᐸᓴᑕᒃ 15. 9 ; ᑭᒪᓇ 16. 25, 26 ; ᒫᓇ 15, 13.

ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᐅᓇ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᐸ·ᐋᒧ·ᐃᓂᒃ, ᐅᑕᓴᒥᓴᑕᒫᑫᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᓴᑭᒋᑫᓛᑦ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᐱᐳᒃᐋᑦ ᐁ ᐊᐱᓵᕐᒃ ᐱᓴ-ᑭᒋᒃᒥᑯᕐᓕᓄ, ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᓂᓕᐱᓕᒋ ᐊᐱᓴᑦᐋᕐᕐᓵ ᐁ ᐯᐯᓴᑯ ᐅᑕᐱ·ᐃᓂᓕᒋᓇ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᐅᓴᐅᓯᒫ·ᐃᑦ ·ᐃᓴ·ᓴᓕᒧ·ᐃᓇ ᑭ ᐃᕐ-ᓂᑳᓯ, ᐊᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑯᑕᒃ ᕐᐱᓕ·ᐁᓯ·ᐃᓇᓇ ·ᐃᓴ·ᓴᓕᒧ·ᐃᓇ ᐁᑳ ᒥᐳᓂ ᐁ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᑕᑯᓯᓄ ; ᒫᒃ ᕐᐱᓕ·ᐁᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᓈᐱᒃ ᑭ ᑲᐳᒃ·ᐃᓯᓄᓇ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓇ ᐁ·ᐅᑦ, ᑫ·ᑳᓕᓄ ·ᐁᒋ ᐁᑳ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒃ ·ᐃᓴ·ᓴᓕᒧ·ᐃᓇ ? ᐅᑕᓴᒥᓴᑕᒫᑫᓄ ᑭ ᓇᓴ·ᑫ·ᐊᕐᐁᓄ, ᐅᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᒥ·ᐋ·ᐊ ᑭ ᓇᑦ·ᐁᓕᒥᑯ·ᐊᒃ ᐹᑎᒫ ᒥᓇ ᒫᒋ ᐱᐳᓂᓕᑫ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐳᒋᒃ ᒫ·ᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥ·ᓛᕐᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐳᓂ·ᐋ·ᐊ ; ᒫᒃ ·ᐃᓚ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ·ᑕᓴᒃ ᓇᑦ·ᐁᓕᑕᒪ, ᕐᐱᓚ·ᐁᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐁᐅᑦᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᓄᐃᔭᐸᒪᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑖᑦ ᓄᐃᓴᓴᓕᒧᐃᓐᓇ ᐁ ᐯᑐᐊᑦ ᒥᖅᑭᓯᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᒥᐊᑎᒃ, ᑭ ᑯᑕᐱᑎᑖᐅᓄ ᒫᒃ ᐅᓯᑎᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᐅᑎᓇᒥᓕᐊ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓚᐊᑕᒥᐃᑯᑦᓯ, ᑭ ᐹᐱᐅᓄ ᓗᖅᑕ ᕿᐱᓚᐅᓯᐃᓇ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐊᑕᐅᓕᒥᑯᑦᓯ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᐸᒐᓇ ᐱᑯ ᐊᒋᓚᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᔭᑦ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᓯᐅ ᒃ ᒥᓕᐅᑦ, ᓇᒪᐃᓚ ᑫᒃᓕᓄ ᐅᒋ ᐃᖅᑯᓇᒪᐊᑲᓂᐃᓄ ᐱᑯ ᐱᑭᖅᑭᐊᔭᓄᑭᓇᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᐁᑖᑦ ᐅᑕᔭᒥᖅᑕᒫᑫᐊ, ᒫᑎ ᐯᔭᑕᒃ ᐊᐊᑖᓯᒐ ᐃᑕᒪᐃᓇ ᐁᐊᑕᒃᑐᒃᑐᒃ ᐅᒪᓯ

ᐅᑕᔭᒥᖅᑕᒫᑫᓯ ᐅᑯ ᓂᓕ ᓈᐯᓯᖅᑭᒃ ᑭᖅᑭᓄᐊᑦᒥᑦᑕᒃᑐᓂᐃᐊᒃ: ᐃᓴᓴᓕᒧᐃᓇ, ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐊᒃ ᒃ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑯᒥᒃ ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᐊᖅᑭᓕᓄ, ᕿᐱᓚᐅᓯᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ, ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑯᒥᒃ ᐊᖅᑭᓕᓄ ᑫ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᓕᒃ: ᐁᐊᖅ ᑭ ᑭ ᐊᐸᒐᓇ, ᐃᓴᓴᓕᒧᐃᓇ ᒥᓯᐅ ᑭᖅᑭᒃ ᐊᓄᒃ ᒃᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐃ ᐊᔭᑦ, ᐁᑲᓂ ᐁ ᐃᑖᓂᐊᒃ ᐅᑕ ᐊᖅᑭᒃ; ᐁᑲᓂ ᐃᒥᒋ ᐁᑎᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐊᒃ ᒃ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑯᒥᒃ ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᐊᖅᑭᓕᓄ; ᒥᓯᐁ ᒃ ᒥᓚᓇᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᓂᐊᐊ ᑭᖅᑭᒃ ᓇᑕᐁᓕᑕᒪᒃ, ᓇᒪᐃᓚ ᑭ ᐯᐅᐊᒃ ᐸᑎᒫ ᒥᓇ ᐱᐳᓂᓕᑫ, ᐁᑲᓂ, ᐸᑎᒫ ᒥᓇ ᐊᖅᑭᐊᑫ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓚᒃᑲᓂᐃᐊᖅᐸᓇ ᑫᒃᑲᓇ ᒃ ᒥᓚᓇᓂᓕᑭᓯ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᖅᐸᐊᑫᒧᐃᓇ, "ᐯᔭᒃ ᐱᓗᓂᖅ ᐁ ᑕᑯᓂᑦ ᐃᑕᑭᑖᑯᓯᓄ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᓂᖅ ᐱᓗᓂᖅᒃ ᐱᖅᑯᑯᐸᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ," ᐊᐊᑖᓯᐃ ᐃᐅᓕᑕᒪᒃ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᒥᓯᐁ ᒃ ᐃᐅᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᑫ ᐃᓂ ᒥᓚᓇᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᖅᑭᒃ ᑫ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᒃᓯ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᒃ ᐃᓂ ᐊᐸᑕᒪᓇ, ᑭᓕᐸ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᒥᓯᐁ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᖅᑎᓇᒃ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐊᐸᒃ ᓇᒪᐃᓚ ᑫᒃᑲᓕᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᖅᑯᓇᒪᑦ, ᐱᑯ ᐱᑭᖅᑭᐊᔭᓗᑭᓄᖅ; ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᒥᓯᐁ ᑫ ᐃᑎᒋᒃ ᐅᑯ ᑐᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᐊᒃ ᐃᖅᑲᐸᓕᑫ ᐊᖅᑭᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃᓐᑐᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ, ᓂ ᓐᐋᐸᑐᓐ ᕐᐱᓚᓐᐁᓯᓐᐃᓐ ᐁ ᐊᔾᑦ ᒫᓐᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥᓐᓚᕐᑲ ᑲᑫᑦᓐᐁᓕᑦᒧᓐᐃᓐ, ᒥᑦᑐᔭᑲ ᐃᕐ; ᓂᔅᑦᒪ, ᓐᐁᓴ ᐯᑖᓐ ᒫᓐᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥᓐᓚᕐᓂᓕᑭ ᑫᑳᓐᓇᓯ ᓂᓕ; ᓄᔅᑦ ᑲᑦ ᐊᔾᔭᓐ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᑖᓐᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔾᔭᓐ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐊᓐ ᑯᑦᑲ ᐁᑳ ᑫᑳᓕᓐ ᑫ ᐊᔾᔭᑦ ᐱᑯ ᐱᑭᔅᑭᐋᔾᔭᓄᑭᓄᔅᓯ

ᐅᑦᔭᒥᔅᑦᒫᕐᑫᓐᓯ ᑯᑦᑲ ᐊᓯᒋ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᓐᑖᑖ, ᐁᓐᐊᑯᒪ, ᐁ ᐃᕐ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᑖᓐᑲᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑫ ᐊᔅᑭᓐᐊᑲ ᓇᒪ ᐃᔅᑳᑦ ᑲᑦ ᓅᑐᐸᓕᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᐅᐅ ᑫᑳᓇ ᔅᓯᑯᒡ ᑲᑦ ᐃᔅᑳᐸᓕᓐᐊᓯ ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᓐᐃᔅᔅᓐ ᓕᒧᓐᐃᓇ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᓯᑲ ᑫᑳᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐊᔾᔭᓐ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᐹᐱᐋᔅᐸᓇ ᕐᐱᓚᓐᐁᓯᓐᐃᓇ, ᐋᑦ ᐃᓐᓕᔅᑦᒪ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᔾᔭᑦ ᑳ ᒥᓐᓚᕐᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔾᔭᓇ, ᒫᑲ ᕐᐱᓚᓐᐁᓯᓐᐃᓇ ᐃᓐᓚ ᑲᑦ ᐹᐱᐃᑯ, ᒫᒋᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔾᔭᑦ ᑳ ᒥᓐᓚᕐᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔾᔭᓇ; ᐃᓐᐁᓴ ᐊᓂᒪ ᓂᔅᑦᒪ ᑳ ᑭ ᑦᑲᑲ ᑲᑦ ᑦᐃᔅᑦᒧᒪᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᒋ ᑫ ᑦᑲᑲ; ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᒋᑲ ᑫ ᑦᑲᑲ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᑫᑳᓇ ᑲᑦ ᑦᐃᔅᑦᒧᒪᑲᓇ, ᐁᓴ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᑯᑦᑲ ᑫᑳᓇ ᑦᑲᓇ ᑫ ᒦᔅᑯᒋᐸᓕᑲᓯ ᐊᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐊᔾᔭᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔾᔭᓇ ᓂᔅᑦᒪ ᐱᑯ ᑳᑦ ᐊᔾᔭᓐᓯ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑫ ᒥᔅᑎᓇᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᐊᓇ ᑫ ᐊᔾᔭᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔾᔭᓇ ᒫᒋᑲ ᑳᑭᑫ ᑲᑦ ᐊᔾᔭᓐᓯ ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᓐᐃᓐ ᕿᐊᔅ "ᑭᓚ ᒥᑳᑲ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓇ ᑭ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑲᓐᐃᓇ ᒥᓗ ᑫᑳᓇ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᓈᓴᕋᔅ ᒪᒋ ᑫᑳᓇ: ᐊᓄᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐃᓐᓚ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᒧᐊᑲᓂᓐᐃᓐ ᑭᓚ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃᓴᑫᓕᑦᒥᐃᑲᓐᐃᓇ." ᓄᑦ 16. 25.

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑫᔅᑫᓕᑦᒫᓇ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᒥᓐᓚᕐᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒧᔅᑐᓂᑳᑐᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑳᓇ ᐊᓄᑲ ᑳ ᑦᑲᑭ, ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐯᑖᓐᐊᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑳᓇ ᑫ ᑕᑯᕐᓄᒪᑲᑭᓯ

ᐅᑦᔭᒥᔅᑦᒫᕐᑫᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑖᓐᐸᓇ; "ᐁᔅ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᓄᓐᑲᑭ ᐊᒋᓚᓐ ᐃᑦᑲᓇ; ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᓄᓐᑲᑭ ᑳᑭᑫ ᐃᑦᑲᓐᓇ," ii. ᑯᓕ-

ᑭᐊᓇ 4. 18. ᒫᒃ ᐋᑦ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑭᒃ, ᑫᔅᐳᐸᒡ ᐊᓄᒡ ᑫᒃᑲᓇ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐱᔅᒃᑭᒋ ᓇᑦᐁᓕᑦᒧᒃᐃᓂᓇᐊ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᐯᐧᑦᑐᒪᒃᓇ; ᒫᒃ ᑫᒃᑲᓇ ᑫ ᐹᐸᓕᑭ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐱᔅᒃᑭᒋ ᐊᒃᐧᐋᑦᒧᒃᐃᓂᓇᐊ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᒫᓇᐅᐧᐃᐃᑐᒪᒃᓇ; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᔅᑦᒪ ᓴᓯᑯᒡ ᐅᑐᐅᒥᒥᑐᒪᒃᓇ, ᒫᒃ ᒧᑦᔅᒃ ᓈᐧᐋᐸᑦᒧᒪᒃᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒫᒋᒡᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔅᐳᐸᑦᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᑦᔅᒥᔅᑦᒫᑫᐧ ᐁ ᓴᑭᒋᒥᓇᑦ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᐳᓇ ᑭ ᐱᑐᒃᐁᐧ ᐃᑦ ᒃ ᐃᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒃ ᐃᔅᑯᐅᐧ ᐁ ᐸᓯᐅᓕᒃ ᐊᓯᒋᑦᑯᒃ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᐯᔅᒃ ᐁ ᐧᐃᒋᒃᐸᐧᐃᔅᑦᒃ, ᑦᒋᓗ ᐁ ᓯᒃᐋᑦᒃ ᓂᐱᓕᐧ ᑭᒋ ᐋᔅᑦᐧᐁᐊᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐅ ᑭ ᐃᔅᐸᑯᓗᓕᐧ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋᐅᓕᐧᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᐃᐧᐅᑦ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᐳᓇ, ᑦᓇ ᐁᐧᑦᒋᒃᐅᒃ ᐆᒪ?

ᐅᑦᔅᒥᔅᑦᒫᑫᐧ ᑭ ᓇᔅᐧᑫᐧᐊᒋᐁᐧ, ᐆᒪ ᐃᔅᑯᐅᐧ, ᐁᐧᒃᓂ ᔅᐧᐁᓕᒋᑫᐧᐃᓇ ᒃ ᑐᒋᒃᐅᒃ ᒥᐅᐃᒃ; ᐊᓇ ᒃ ᓯᒃᐊᑦᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐋᔅᑦᐧᐁᐊᒃ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ: ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᓇ ᐃᔅᑯᐅᐧ ᑫᔅᐳᐸᒡ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐅ ᐁ ᐃᔅᐸᑯᓗᒃ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋᐅᒃ, ᑭ ᒃ ᐧᐋᐸᐅᓇ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑫᒃᑲᓇ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑭᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑦᒃ ᐁᑐᑦᐋᑦ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᐧᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐁ ᑦᑯᓇᒥᓕᒋ ᐱᒥᓕᐧ ᐊᓯᐧᐋᒋᒃᓂᒃ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᑦᒋᓗ ᐁ ᒪᔅᐱᐧᐊᒥᓕᒋ, ᒫᒃ ᑭᒧᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᑦᒋᒃᐅᒃ ᐆᒪ?

ᐅᑦᔅᒥᔅᑦᒫᑫᐧ ᑭ ᓇᔅᐧᑫᐧᐊᒋᐁᐧ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᐊᐧᐊ X, ᑦᒋᓗ ᐅ ᔅᐧᐁᓕᒋᑫᐧᐃ ᐱᒥᓕᐧ ᐅᒋ, ᒃ ᒃᓇᐧᐁᓕᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᐧᓕᐧ ᐋᑦᔅ ᒃ ᑭ ᒫᑦ ᑐᒋᒃᐅᓕᒃ ᒥᐅᐃᒃ; ᐊᓂᐧᓕᐧ ᑫᔅᐳᐸᒡ ᒃ ᐅᒋ ᔅᐧᐁᓕᑦᑯᓯᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᒪ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒃᑯᓕᐧᐊ, ᑦᐸᒡ ᐋᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒃ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ii. ᑯᑎᓇᑭᐊᓇ 12. 9.

ᐁ ᑭ ᓐᑰᐸᒪᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐁ ᓂᐸᓐᐃᑦ ᐊᓐᐊᓯᑦᑦ ᐁ ᑲᓇᓐᐁᓕᑦᑲ ᐃᖅᑯᑐᓕᓐ ᐁᓐᑳᓂ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑦᒥᐃᑲᓐᐃᔭᓇ ᐁ ᐋᓕᒪᑦ, ᐊᓂᑭ ᑳ ᑲᓐᑫᒋᐃᒋᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓐᑰᐸᑦᑭᑦ ᖃᓐᐁᓕᒋᑫᓐᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᐊᑐᖅᑫᒪᑲᑦ ᐊᒫᑯᑦᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᓐᑰᐸᒫᓐ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᑦᔭᒥᖅᑦᒪᑫᓐ ᒥᓇ ᐁ ᓴᑭᒋᑫᓇᑦ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ, ᓗᖅᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᑦ ᐃᑦ ᐁ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᑦᑲᓂᓕᑦᑲ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐅᒋᑦᓂᓐᐊᓄᑯᐸᓗ ᑭᒋ ᓐᑰᑲᐃᑲᓇ, ᓈᖅᑦᐃᑦ ᐃᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᐊᖅᑎᒋᑦᑲᑦ ᐁ ᒥᓗᓈᑦᑲᑦ ᐁ ᑲᓇᓐᑰᐸᒋᑲᒐᑦ ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᓐᐃᔭᐸᑦᑲ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓇᓐᑰᑦᒥᐃᑯᓇ ᑭ ᓐᑰᐸᑐᓐ ᓗᖅᑦ ᓐᐊᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓐᑰᑲᐃᑲᓂᑲ, ᑰᑎᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊ ᐁ ᐸᐸᒧᑐᓕᒋ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᐅᖅᓐᐃ ᓗᓕᔭᓈᐱᖅᑲ ᐁ ᓐᐃᓛᒫᓕᒋᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᐁᓐᑐᑦ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᓈ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑲᓈᓇᓐ ?

ᐁᑯ ᐅᑦᔭᒥᖅᑦᒪᑫᓐ ᐁᑎ ᓐᐃᑫᓐᑰᑦ ᐁ ᓈᑦᑭᑲ ᐃᖅᑲᑐᒥᓕᓐ ᓈᖅᐱᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒥᑫᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐸᓐᐃᓕᓐᐊ, ᐁ ᓐᐃ ᐱᑐᑫᓕᒋ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᓱᓐᑫᓕᒍᓕᓐᐊᓇ ᐯᔭᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᓗᖅᑦ ᑭ ᐊᐱᓐ ᒥᒋᓯᓐᐃᓈᑎᑯᑲ, ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᓗᖅᑦ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓈᐳ ᐊᓯᓐᑰᑭᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐊᔭᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᓐᒫᑦ ᐅᑎᓂᓂᑲᓯᓐᐃᓂᓕᓐᐊ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐱᑐᑫᓕᒋ: ᑭ ᓐᑰᐸᒃᓐ ᓗᖅᑦ ᒥᑫᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊ ᐁ ᑭᐱᖅ- ᓐᑲᑦᐁᑲᐸᓐᐃᓕᒋ ᐁ ᓇᑐᐸᓕᓐᐃᐅᓕᒋ, ᐁ ᓐᐃ ᐊᑯᐊᓕᒋ ᓗᖅᑦ ᒫᓂᐊᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᓐᐃ ᐱᑐᑫᓕᒋᓇ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᓇᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒫᒪᖅᑲᑐᓕᑦᑲᓇ ᑫᑲ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᑳ ᑭᐁᐸᓕᐅᓕᒋ ᐁ ᑯᖅᑦᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᓇᑐᐸᓕᐃᐅᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᓐᑰᐸᒃᓐ ᓈᐁᐊᓐ ᐁ ᓯᑭᓈᑯᓯᓕᒋ ᐅᑦᖅᑦᒥᑯᓕᒃ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓇᑦᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑫᓕᒋ, ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ, ᒪᓯᓇᐊ ᓂᑦ ᐃᒋᓂᑳᓯᓐᐃᓇ ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᑐᒋᑳᑲᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᑲᓇᓐᑰᐸᒃᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊ; ᒫᑎᑲ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᓈᓕᖅᑭᐱᑦᒪ ᐅ ᒋᒫᑲᓇ, ᑭ ᐳᖅᑦᖅᑎᓇᐃᑎᓯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐱᓐᑰᐱᖅᑯ ᐊᖅᑎᓂᓕᓐ, ᑭ

ᒧᖅᑭᓴᑦᑕᓐ ᐅᓇᑐᐸᓕᓐᐊ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ ᑳ ᓂᐸᓐᐃᓕᒋ ; ᑭ ᒫᒋᐃᑯ ᐁ ᓐᐃ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᑦ ; ᒫᒃ, ᐁᑳ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐁ ᖃᓐᑫᓕᒧᑦ, ᓱᑳ ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒫᒋ ᒫᑎᒋᑫᓐ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅᑖᒪᐃᑫᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐃᓴᐱ ᒥᑫᑦᑖᓐ ᑳ ᒥᓐᖃᑲᓂᑳᑎᑦ ᓗᖅᑕ ᒥᓐᖃᑲᓂᑳᑖᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭᐳᖅᑳᑯᑦ, ᐊᑐᖅᑲᒪ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᑭ ᖃᐳᖅᑲᓐᐁᓐ, ᐊᐸᖅᑕᓚ 14. 22. ᐁ ᐱᑐᑫᓚᑭᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓐᐋᖅᑳᐃᑲᓂᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐱᐸᑦᑖᓐᑲᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓗᑖᑯᓯᒋᒃ, ᐊᓂᑭ ᐱᒋ ᑳ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ, ᓐᐋᓐᐋᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑕᑯᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓐᐋᖅᑳᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᑳ ᐸᐸᒧᒌᒋᒃ, ᐁ ᐃᓐᒌᒋᒃ,

"ᐱᑐᑫ, ᐱᑐᑫ, ᑳᑭᑫ ᑭᖅᒌᓕᑖᑯᓯᓐᐃᓐ ᑭ ᑳ ᑲᖅᑭᑖᓐᓯ"

ᐁᑯ ᐹᑐᑫᑦ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᓐᐃᓚᑕᐊᑳᓂᓐᐃᓐ ᓐᐃᓚᓐᐋᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑐᒋᒃᓯ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐹᐱᓐ ᐁ ᐃᓐᒌᑦ, ᓂ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᒌᓐ ᐁ ᐃᓐᑖᒋᑳᒌᒃ ᐆᒪ ᓂᑦ ᐃᒌᓕᒌᓐᓯ ᒫᑎ ᐁᑯ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑐᒌᐅᓐ ? ᐁᑳ ᐱᑕ ᑭ ᐃᓐᒌᓐ ᐅᑕᐅᒥᖅᑕᒫᑫᓐ, ᐹᒌᒫ ᐊᐱᑦᑕ ᐊᓕᓐᐋᒃ ᑭ ᓐᐋᐸᑎᓕᑖᓐ, ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᒌᐅᓐᓯ ᒥᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᖅᑭᒋᑫᓐᑦ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓐ ᑭ ᐱᑐᒃᐁᓐ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᐊᓂᑎᐱᖅᑭᑖᒃᓕᒃ, ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐱᑦ ᓐᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊ ᐱᒋ ᐱᓐᐋᐱᖅᑯᓐᐋᑎᒃ ᐁ ᐊᐱᓕᒋᓐ ᐊᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ, ᐁ ᒃᓐᐋᐸᒥᑦ, ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐱᑭᖅᑳᓯᓈᑯᓯᓐ ; ᐁ ᐊᐱᑦ ᑭ ᐊᒋᑕᓐᐋᐱᓐ ᐁ ᒫᑯᒋᑫᓂᑎᓱᑦ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐁ ᓐᓐᐋᑖᒧᑦ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᓐᐃ ᐱᑯᑎᐁᐸᓕᑦᓐ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓐ ᑳ ᐃᓐᑎᑦ ᑖᓐ ᐁᓐᑖᒋᑳᒌᒃ ᐆᒪ ? ᐅᑕᐅᒥᖅᑕᒫᑫᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓐᐃᒋ ᐊᐅᒦᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊᓐ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓐ ᐁᑖᑦ, ᐊᓐᐁᓐ ᑭᓚ ? ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭ ᓐᖅᑫᓐᐊᑦᓯᓐ, ᐊᓐᐁᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑦ ᐁᑳ ᓐᐁᖅᑳᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑎᖅᐸᓐᓐ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓐᓐ ᑖᓂ ᓐᐁᖅᑳᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑎ-ᐅᐸᓐ ? ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐃᓐᒌᓐ, ᓐᐁᖅᑳᒃ ᓐᑳᐅᖅᑳ ᐅᑕᐅᒥᐊᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᓐᑯᓯᑖ ᐁ ᑳᓐᐋᐸᒥᑎᓱᐅᐸᓐ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑯᑕᑭᐅᒃ ᐁ ᑳᓐ-

·ᐋᐸᒥ·ᐋᔅᐸᓐ; ·ᐁᔅᑲᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᖕ, ·ᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᓂ ᒃ ᓈᑐᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᒍᑯ·ᐃ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᖕ ᐁ ᒫᒥᑐᓗᓕᑕᒫᐸᓐ ᐁᔅ·ᑲ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᔭᓐᓯ ᓗᒃ 8. 13.

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᒫᑲ, ᑖᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐁ ᐃᒍᓈᑯᓯᔭᓐ? ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᐊᓄᒃ ᒥᑐᓂ ᓂ ᐸᑭᑐᓕᒧᓐ, ᓂ ᑭᐸᐅᑯᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐱᒋ ᐆᒪ ᐱ·ᐋᐱᔅᑯ·ᐊᑎᒃ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐃ·ᑲᒋᐅᓐ, ᐆ, ᐁᑯ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᐆᑐᓐ!

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᕿ·ᑲᓐ ᒫᑲ ·ᐁᒋ ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑎᔭᓐ? ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐆᓂ ᐊᔅᓐᐋᐱᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᓕ·ᐹᑲᓐ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑎᓯᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐱᔅᑲᑐᓕᒫᓐ; ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᒋᑐᑐᓐ ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐋᔅᑐᓐᒪᑯᔭᓐ ᐊᔭᒥ·ᐃᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᔅ·ᐁᓕᒋᕿ·ᐃᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ; ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᒥᔅᔮᓕᑕᒥᐋᓐ ᐊᒫᑲ, ᑭ ᑭᑐᑐᓐ ᒫᑲ; ᓂ ᑭ ᑲ·ᕿᒋᐋᓐ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑐᑲ; ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᓈᑕᑯᐋᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᓯ·ᐋᓯᑦ, ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑎᑲ ᒫᑲ; ᐁ ᑭ ᒪᔅᑲ·ᐃᑐᐁᐃᑎᓯᔭᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᐁᑯ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓚ·ᐁᔅᓕᑐᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᐁᑖᑦ ᐅᑕᔭᒥᔅᑕᒫᕿ·ᐊ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑕ·ᑲᓐ ᐊᔅᐯ-ᓕᒧ·ᐃᓐ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐅᒋ ᒃ ᐃᑎᑦ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ? ᑲ·ᕿ-ᒋᒪ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑐᓐ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᑐᓐ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ; ᒫᑎ, ᑭᓚ ᑲ·ᕿᒋᒪᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁ·ᑐᑦ ᐅᑕᔭᒥᔅᑕᒫᕿᓐ, ᓇᒪᑕ·ᑲᓐ ᓈ ᐊᔅᐯᓕᒧ·ᐃᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒧᔅᑲ ᒋᒋ ᑭᐸᐅᑲ·ᐃᔭᓐ ᐱᒋ ᐆᒪ ᐸᑭᑐᓕᒧ·ᐃ ᐱ·ᐋᐱᔅᑯ·ᐊᑎᒃ? ᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᓇᒪᑕ·ᑲᓐᓯ ᐅᑕᔭᒥᔅᑕᒫᕿᓐᓯ ᑖᓗᑭ, ᓈᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᑎᒫᕿᓕᕿᓕᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᔅ ᐊᓐ ᑲ ᔅ·ᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᑦᓯ

ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᑎᐱᓕ·ᐁ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᒋᔅᑖᔅᑲ·ᐊᓐ, "ᐃᐸᐤ·ᐊ 6. 6; ᓂ ᑭ ᐋᑕ·ᐁᓕᒫᓐ, ᓗᒃ 19. 14; ᓂ ᑭ ᐋᑕ·ᐁᓕᑕ·ᒫᓐ ᐅ ·ᑲᔭᔅᑭᑖᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᑭᑕ·ᒫᓐ ᐅᒥᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᕿ·ᑲᓐ ᒃ

·ᐃᓕᐹᒃ ; ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂᔾᑕ·ᐋᓐ ᔅᐁᓕᒋᑫ·ᐃ ᐊᒫᒃ, "ᐃᐸᑭ·ᐊ 10. 28, 29. ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐊᓚ·ᐃ ᑭᐸᐅᑎᓱᓐ ᒥᓱ·ᐁ ᐊᓕᑕᒫᑫ·ᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ ; ᐊᓄᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᑫ·ᒃᓐ ᑕ·ᒃᓐ, ᓂᓚ ᐅᒋ, ᐱᑯ ᐊᔅᔭᒧᑦᑕᑫ·ᐃᓐ, ᑯᔅᑖᑎᑯᓱ·ᐃ ᐊᔅᔭᒧᑦᑕᑫ·ᐃᓐ, ᐁ ᑫᒋᓈᔅᓕᑖ·ᒃᒃ ᑎᐹᔅᑯᓂᑫ·ᐃᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐃᔅᑯᒐ·ᐃ ᐋᑯᓚ·ᐁᓱ·ᐃᓐ, ᑫ ᓂᔭ·ᐊᓈᒋᐃᑯᔅᓴᓐ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᐅᓇᔅᑯᔅᑖᑫᒐ ᑫ ᓂᔭ·ᐊᓈᒋ-ᐃᔅᐸᓐ×

ᐅᑕᔾᒥᔅᑕᒫᑫᒐ× ᑫ·ᒃᓐ ᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑐᑖᓱᔾᓴᓐ ᐆᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔭᓈ-ᑯᓱᔾᓴᓐ? ᐃᓕᓕᒐ× ᐱᑯ ᐱᔭ·ᒃᒐᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ, ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᑎᓱ·ᐃᓐ ᐆᑕ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑕ·ᒃᑭ ; ᐁ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᔾᓴᓐ ᐆᐅ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᓕᑕᒫᓱᓐ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ; ᒫᒃ ᐊᓄᒃ ᒥᓱ·ᐁ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫ·ᒃᓐ ᓂ ᒫᒫᑯᒥᑯᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᓂ ᒧᐃᑯᓐ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐃᔅᑯ-ᐁ·ᐃ ᒪᓂᒍᔅᓴ×

ᐅᑕᔾᒥᔅᑕᒫᑫᒐ× ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᒃ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓚ·ᐁᔅᓕᐁᑦ ᓗᔅᑕ ·ᑫᔅᒃᑎᓱᑦ? ᐃᓕᓕᒐ× ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐋ·ᓗᑖᒃ ᒥᒋᓚ-·ᐁᔅᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓂᓕᒐ× ᐅᑦ ᐊᔾᒥ·ᐃᓐ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᐱᑭᒥᑯ·ᐋᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑖ·ᐯᔅᓕᑕᒫᓐ; ᑖ·ᐯ ·ᐃᓚ ᑎᐱᓚ·ᐁ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᐸᐅᒃ ᐱᒋ ᐆᒪ ᐱ·ᐋᐱᔅᑯ·ᐊᑎᒃ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓱ·ᐁ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ ᓂ ᒃ ᑭ ·ᐃ·ᒃᒋᐃ·ᒃᒃ ᐆᑕ ᐅᒋᒐ× ᐅ ᒃᑭᑫ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓐ! ᒃᑭᑫ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓐ! ᑖᓇᑐ ᑫ ᐃᔭ ᓵᑯᑖᔾᓴᓐ ᒃ·ᒃᑕᑫᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᑫ ᒥᔅᒃᒫᓐ ᒃᑭᑫ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓂᒃ×

ᐁᑯ ᐅᑕᔾᒥᔅᑕᒫᑫᒐ ᒃ ᐃᑖᑦ ᒃᒪᔅᑎᔾᓴᓐ, ᑭᔅᑭᓱᑐᑕᒐ ᐊ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᒐ, ᐅ ᒃ·ᒃᑕᑫᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ ᒃᑭᑫ ᑭ ᒃ ·ᐃ ᐋᔾᔭ·ᒃᒥᐃᑯᔅᐋᓐ× ᑖ·ᐯ ᑭ ᐃ·ᐃᒐᓐ ᒃᒪᔅᑎᔾᓴᓐ ᐆᒪ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᑯᔅᑖᐃᓕᑖ·ᒃᓐ! ᑭᒋᒪ-ᓂᑐ ·ᐃᒋᐃᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭ·ᐋᐱᔾᓴᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᓕ·ᐹᒃᔾᓴᓐ, ᑭᒋ

ᐊᔭᒥᐊᔭᓐ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐅᔪᑕᒪᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᑲᑳᑕᑫᓕᑕᒃ ᐊᑉᐊ ᐃᓖᓕᓄ! ᐅᑭᒪᓄ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐁᑯ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᑭᐳᑖᑖ?

ᐅᑕᔭᒥᔅᑕᒪᑫᓄᓯ ᐁᖅᑲ ᐱᑕᒪ ᑭ ᐋᐸᑎᓕᑖᓗ ᐯᔭᒃ ᑫᑳᓐ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᑫ ᑭᐳᑐᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᓴᑭᒋᑐᓈᑦ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐱᐳᑲᐁᓄ ᐁ ᐱᔅᑭᒋ ᐋᐊᓂᑎᐱᔅᑭᑕᑳᓕᒃ, ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᔪ ᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐊᑉᐁᓕᑉᐊ ᓂᐯᑉᐃᓂᒃ ᐁ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐊᓂᖅᑳᓕᒋ ᒣᑉᑳᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐳᑎᖅᑲᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᓇ ᑭ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᓄ ᓗᖅᑕ ᓇᓇᒥᐸᓕᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᐁᑉᐱᑦ, ᑖᓗᑭ ᐋᐁᒋ ᐊᑉᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᑦ?

ᐅᑕᔭᒥᔅᑕᒪᑫᓄ ᑭ ᐃᐱᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐋᐃᑕᒪᐋᑦ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᑫᑳᓕᓄ ᐋᐁᒋ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᔭᒋ ᐃᐧᐱᑦ, ᐊᓄᒃ ᑳ ᑎᐱᔅᑳᒃ, ᒣᒃᑳᒃ ᐁ ᓂᐋᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᐋᒧᓇ, ᐆᒪ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᔪᓗᓇ, ᑭᔪᐧᑳ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑲᖅᑭᐱᐋᐊ; ᑭ ᐅᓂᒥᔅᑭᔅᑳᓄ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐋᐋᔅᑕᐁᐸᓕᓄ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑯᔅᑖᓯᓈᑦᑳᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᔅᑭᓯᓇ ᒫᒃ; ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅᑕᔅᐱᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐋᐸᐱᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐊᔅᑯᐊ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔪᐋᔅᑭ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᐱᓇ ᐁ ᑭᔪᐧᑎᒃᑳᒃ ᐳᑖᑭᑳᓇ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐋᐸᒫᓄ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐁ ᐃᑕᐱᑦ ᐊᔅᑯᒃ ᐃ ᐋᐃᑉᐃᑯᑦ ᒥᑉᑦ ᑭᖕᒥᑑᒥᑕᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ; ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐁᑕᔪᓕᒋ ᑭ ᐅᓚᓯᓕᐊ, ᑭᔪᐧᑳ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐅᓚᑯᓗᐧᐊᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐱᔅᑕᒪᓇ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑎᑦ, ᐋᓂᖅᑳᒃ ᑳ ᓂᐱᔅᑲᒃ, ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑎᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᑲᐧᐃᔅᑲᒃᓇ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᑖᑖᖅᑭᐸᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓯᓂᔭᒃ; ᒋᐸᐳᑲᒥᐧᑲ ᑭ ᐸᔅᑭᑎᐸᓕᐧᐊ ᐅ ᓂᐱᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐊᓚᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓚᐧᐋᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᑕᔅᑕᔅᐱᐧᐊᒃ; ᐋᑎᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᑳᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᔫᐸ ᐧᐊᒋᐊᓇ i. ᑯᑎᓇᑭᐊᓇ 15. 52; i. ᑭᔅᓗᓂᔭᓇ 4. 16; ᑰᑦ 14; ᒫᓇ 5. 28, 29; ii. ᑭᔅᓗᓂᔭᓇ 1. 7, 8; ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖ

ᑯᑖᕐᐃᓐ 20. 11—14; ᐋᓴᔭ 26. 21; ᒫᒃ 7. 16, 17; ᓂᒃᒧᐧᐃᓐ 95. 1—3; ᑖᓂᔭᓐ 7. 10.

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒪᒃ ᐊᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᒃ ᐅᑕᐱᑦ ᐧᐊᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐋᐸᐊᒃ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᒃᓂᓕᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒃ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓕᒋ ᐯᓐᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᐧᐅᓕᒋᓯ ᕿᔮᐸᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑕᐧᒃᓐ ᐁ ᒥᓱᒃ ᐁ ᐧᒃᑯᐅᒃ ᒃ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐊᓚᐧᐃᐸᓕᒃ ᐅᑎᔅᒃᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦ, ᐁ ᑕᐧᐋᓕᒃ ᑕᔅᑕᐧᐃᒃ ᐧᐃᓚ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ; ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑕᔅᑕᐧᐃᒃ ᐅᑎᐹᔅᑯᓂᕿᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᐸᐧᐋᒃᓐ ᐅᑎᔅᒃᓐ ᐁ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᓕᒋᓯ ᒫᓚᒃ 3. 2, 3; ᑖᓂᔭᓕ 7. 9, 10. ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᐅᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃ ᐱᒥᐋᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒃ ᐅᑕᐱᓕᒋ ᐧᐊᔅᑯᒃ "ᒪᐧᐊᐧᐅᓐᒧᒃ ᒪᒋ ᒪᔅᑯᔅᔭ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᔅᒃᐧᐃᐸᓕᒋᒃᓐ, ᐧᐁᐱᓐᒧᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐱᒋ ᒃ ᐃᔅᒃᐅᒃ ᓵᒃᐃᒃᓐ," ᒫᑎᐧ 3. 12; 13. 30; ᒫᓚᒃ 4. ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐃᔮᐱᐅᐸᓕᒃ ᐁᒃ ᒃ ᒥᓴᔅᑭᔭᒃ ᐧᐋᑎᒃᓐ, ᑭᒋᐧᐋᒃ ᒃ ᐃᔅ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᔮᓐ; ᐁ ᐸᐧᒃᓗᔮᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐊᓚᐧᐃᐸᓕᐧ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᒃᔅᒃᐸᐅᐧ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐃᔅᑯᐅᐧᐃ ᒃᑭᐅᐧᐊ, ᐊᓯᒋ ᑯᔅᑖᓯᑖᑯᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᐁᑎᒋᒃ, ᒫᐧᐊᒋᐃᑯᒃ ᓂ ᐸᐧᑭᔅᒃᓂᒪᒃ ᓂ ᐸᐧᑭᔅᒃᓂᒃᒥᑯᒃ, ᔫᒃ 3. 17; ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔮᐸᒪᑭᒃ ᒥᑫᑦ ᐁ ᐅᑎᓂᒋᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑭᐧᐃᓕᒋᒃ ᐧᐊᔅᑯᒃ, ᓂᓚ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᒃᑎᒃᐧᐃᓐ, i. ᑭᓴᔅᓂᔭᓐ, 4. 16, 17. ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᒃᐧᑫ ᒃᓯᔮᓐ ᒫᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᑐᓐ, ᐧᐁᓴ ᐊᓐ ᒃ ᐅᑕᐱᑦ ᐧᐊᔅᑯᒃ ᕿᔮᐸᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᒃᓐᐧᐋᐸᒥᒃ; ᓂ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᐸᓕᓐ; ᓂ ᒥᐅᓗᓕᒋᒃᓐ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓯᐁ ᐃᑭ ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᒥᑭᐃᑯᓐ, ᕈᒪᓐ 2. 14, 15. ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐧᕿᑯᐸᓕᔮᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐸᔮᓐᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᕿᐧᒃᓐ ᒫᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒃ ᓴᑭᐃᑯᔭᓐ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑭᓐᒪᓐ? ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᑖᓂᑭ! ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᕿᐧᐃ ᑭᑭᒃᓐ ᐅᑎᒋ-

ᐸᓕᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ, ᐁᑳ ᒫᒃ ᐁᖅᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᐸᖅᑲᐅᐃᔭᓇ; ᒫᒃ ᐆᒪ ᒫᐅᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᓴᑭᐃᑯᓇ, ᐁ ᐅᐹᐸᒪᑭᒃ ᐁᓇᒐᓕᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐁ ᐅᑎᓈᒋᒃ, ᓂᓕ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᓇᑲᔪᒋᒃ; ᐁ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᐅᐊᒃ ᒪᒋ ᐃᖅᑯᑐᓐ ᑭ ᑖᐅᑎᒪᑲᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅᒥᒋ ᑳ ᐃᔪ ᓂᐸᐅᔭᓇᓯ ᓂ ᒥᑐᓗᓕᒋᑲᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐋᓕᒥᐃᑯᓇ, ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒪᓇ, ᐅᑎᐸᖅᑯᓂᑫᓐ ᒨᔭᒃ ᓂ ᑲᓇᐅᐸᒥᒃ, ᐁ ᑭᔪᐅᐃᓈᑯᓯᖅᑕᐅᑦᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᑕᔭᒥᖅᑕᒪᑫᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑦ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ, ᑭ ᑭ ᒥᑐᓗᓕᑐᓇ ᓈ ᒥᓯᐅ ᐆᐅ ᑫᑲᓇ? ᐁᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ; ᓂ ᑲ ᑐᑖᑯᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐊᖅᐯᓕᒧᔭᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᓇᓂᑏᔭᓇᓯ

ᐅᑕᔭᒥᖅᑕᒪᑫᓐᓯ ᐊᔭᑲ; ᑲᓄᑭᖅᑭᓯ ᒥᓯᐅ ᐆᐅ ᑫᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᐱᒋᐃᑯᔭᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᔪᑭᐃᑯᔭᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᖅᑲᓈᒃ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᑐᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᒥᔭᒋ ᐸᑯᐅᑎᓯᑦ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅᐃ-ᐸᖅᐱᓯᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑐᒐᑦᓯ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐅᑕᔭᒥᖅᑕᒪᑫᐊ, ᐅᒥ-ᐅᓕᒧᐃᐅᐁᓐ ᒨᔭᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᐃ ᐅᐃᑫᐅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖅᑭᓄᑕᐃᖅᒃ ᐅᑲᔭᖅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᑕᐅᒫᑦ ᐃᑖᐅᐃᓂᓕᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᑫᑐᒐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᐅᒐᑦ,

"ᐆᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐋᐸᒐᓇ ᒫᒪᖅᑲᒋ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑲ ᑭᖅᑖᐸᑕᑭ ᑫᑲᓇ; ᑫᑲᓇ ᑲ ᒥᐅᓕᑖᑲᑭ, ᑯᖅᑖᒐᓕᑖᑲᑭ, ᑫ ᓕᐅᐸᑲᐃᑯᔭᓇ ᐁ ᓄᒋᑖᔭᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑲ ᑭ ᒫᒋᑲᒫᓇ; ᐁᑯᔪ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂ ᑲ ᐅᐃ ᒥᑐᓗᓕᒐᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᓂᓯᑐᑕᒫᓇ, ᑫᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᒥ ᑭ ᐋᐸᑎᓕᑲᐅᐃᔭᓇ, ᐸᑭᑎᓂᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓈᖅᑯᒥᑖᓇ ᑭᓕ, ᐆ ᒥᓗ ᐅᑕᔭᒥᖅᑕᒪᑫᓐᓯ"

ᐁᑯ ᐅᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐅᒧᐅᓂᒃ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓐ ᒥᖅᑲᓈᓕᓐ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᒃ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᐊᐃᑕᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᓂᖅᑲᒋᑲᑐᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓂᑲᑐᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐅᐁᓐᐃᓇ, ᐋᖅᔭ, 26. 1. ᐆᒪ

ᒫᒃ ᒣᔅᑲᓈᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐃᔅᐸᑖᓐ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᐁ ᑯᓯᑯᔅᑲᐅᐊᒋᑦ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐋᓕᒥᐃᑯ ᐊᓂᒣᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐱᒥᐅᐃᑖᑦᓯ ᑫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᒪ ᐃᑕ ᓇᐅᒃ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐃᔅᐸᑏᓈᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᒋᒪᑐᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐋᒋᑐᐊᑎᒃ, ᓂᑕᑎᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᓇ ᒋᐹᐳᑲᒥᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐅᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐅᐋᒧᐅᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒥᒋ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᑳ ᐅᑎᑕᒃ ᐊᒋᑐᐊᑎᑯᓕᓐ ᐅ ᐅᐃᐊᒋᐅᐃᓇ ᑭ ᐋᐱᑯᐸᓕᓕᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᓕᓐ, ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓂᑕᒋᐅᐸᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐱᓕᔅ ᑳ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᓕᒃ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐸᐅᓗᔭᓕᒃ ᒋᐸᐃᑲᒥᑯᓕᓐ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐱᒋᐸᓕᓕᒃ, ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓇ ᓂᑦ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐸᐅᓇᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᑳ ᒥᐅᓕᑕᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᒥᓕᐋᑕᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᐅᓐ ᒫᒃ, ᐁ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᑦ "ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᐅᐱᐃᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᓗᑳᐅᓕᒧᑦ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐅᓇ ᐅ ᓂᐱᐅᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᐅᒋᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐅᐃᓕᐱᔭᒃ ᑳ ᑲᔭᒥᑳᐸᐅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇᐋᐸᑕᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᒫᒪᔅᑳᑕᒃ; ᐅᐃᔅ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒫᒪᑖᐅᓕᑕᒪ ᐁ ᐋᐸᑕᒃ ᐋᑐᐊᑎᑯᓕᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒪᓂᐸᓕᓕᒃ ᐅ ᐱᒥᐅᑖᓯᐅᓇᓇ ᓱᑲ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑲᓇᐋᐸᑕᒃ ᑫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒋᑲᐋᐱᓐ," ᓯᑲᕐᐊ 12. 10. ᒣᑲᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᓂᐸᐅᑦ ᐁ ᒫᒪᔅᑳᑕᒃ, ᒫᑎᑲ, ᓂᔅ ᐊᐅᓕᐊ ᐁ ᐋᐋᓯᓕᒋ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᑯ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ ᒫᒃ, "ᑲᔭᒣᓕᑕᒧᐅᓇ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᐃ ᐋᔭᓇᓇ" ᐁᑯ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓃᔅᑕᒪ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ "ᑭ ᒪᒋᐅᑖᐅᓇ ᑭ ᐅᐯᓕᑕᒫᐅᓇ," ᒫᑦ 2. 5; ᑯᑕᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑫᑕᔅᑫᓂᑯ ᐅ ᐱᑭᔅᑭᐅᐋᔭᓇ, ᓗᔅᑕ "ᑭ ᐅᐃᓈᑕᐃᑯ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᐅᓇ ᐅᒋ," ᓯᑲᕐᐊ 3. 4; ᐁᑯ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒫᒋᒃ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐋᒋᑲᑎᐅᑯᐅᑦ, ᑭ ᒥᓕᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒫᐅᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐋᒋ ᐸᔅᑯᐃᑳᑐᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇᐋᐸᑕᒃ ᒣᑳᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒥᐸᑖᑦ,

ᓄᖅᑕ ᐱᒋ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯᓐᐃ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ ᐹᑎᒫ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓕᓐᐁᑦ, ᐃᕕᓯᔭᓇ 1. 13. ᐁᑯ ᑭᑐᑐᒋᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᒫᒃ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓕᓐᐋᑕᒪ, ᑭ ᐃᓐᑐᓄ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒪᐊᒫᒪᓯᑦ

"ᓂ ᑭ ᑕᑯᕐᓂᓇ ᐆᒪ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐁ ᐱᒥᓐᐃᑖᔭᓇ ᓂ ᒪᒋᓐᑖᓐᐃᓇ;

ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓕ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᓐᒃᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᓈᑕᒫᑯᓇ ᐁ ᒫᒥᖅᑐᓕᑕᒫᓇ

ᐹᑎᒫ ᐆᑕ ᒃ ᑕᑯᕐᓈᓇ; ᓐᐋ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑖᒃᒃ ᐆᑕ!

ᐆᑕ ᓈ ᒃᑕ ᒫᒋᐸᓕᓄ ᓂ ᒥᓕᓐᐋᑕᒧᐃᓇ?

ᐆᑕ ᓈ ᓂ ᒃ ᐸᑭᑎᑖᓇ ᒃ ᒥᖅᒥᖅᒃᓐᐊᕐᔭᓇ?

ᐆᑕ ᓈ ᒃᑕ ᐸᖅᑭᐸᓕᓐᐊ ᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐊᓕᑕᐱᓯᔭᓇ ᓂ ᒪᒋᓐᑖᓐᐃᓇ

ᖅᐅᓕᑖᒃᓇ ᐋᕐᑐᐊᑎᒃ! ᖅᐅᓕᑖᒃᓇ ᒋᕝᐃᒃᒥᒃ! ᐊᓐᐋᓯᑐ ᒃᑕ

ᖅᐅᓕᑖᑯᓯᓄ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᒃ ᑭ ᓇᓄᐅᓐᐃᐃᑦ ᓂᓕ ᐅᒋ!"

ᐁᑯ ᓐᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᓐᐋᒧᓐᐃᓂᒃ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᑦ, ᕿᒃ ᓂᑖᒪᑎᓇ ᒃ ᐅᑎᑕᒃ; ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓐᐋᐸᒃᑐᓄ, ᐊᐱᕐᖅ ᐅᐱᒃ ᒃᖅᐸᓈᒃ, ᓂᖅᑐ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊ ᐁ ᖅᐳᓐᒃᒥᓕᒋ ᐁ ᒫᒪᒋᓯᑐᐱᓯᓕᒋ ᐱᓐᐋᐱᖅᕿᔭᐱᔭᓇ ᐅᔭᒃ ᐁᑕᕐᓕᒋ ᑭ ᐃᕐᓂᒃᓯᓕᓐᐊ ᒃᕿᐸᑎᖅ, ᑯᑕᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᑎᒥᖅᒃ, ᐊᓇ ᒫᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓇᓄᒃᒥᓯᓄᓇ

ᒃᑎᖅᑏᔭᓇ ᐁ ᓐᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐁ ᐃᕐᕐᓂᓕᒋ ᑭ ᓇᑕᓐᐋᐸᒃᑐᓄ, ᒫᖅᑯᒃ ᓂ ᒃ ᑭ ᑯᖅᑯᓈᓐᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒃ; ᐁᑯ ᑎᐸᓐᐅᑦ, ᑭ ᓇᖅᐱᑕᓐᐊᓐᐋᓐᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃ ᓂᐸᒋᒃ ᓐᐊᑭᒃ ᓇᒃᖅᑎᒧᓈᑎᑯᒃ, ᓐᐁᖅ ᕐᐸᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑖᐸᖅᒃ ᐃᑕᓐᒃᓇ ᓂᐱᓐᐃ ᑭᒋᒃᒥ ᐁ ᐋᑕᒃᒪᒃᒃ ᐁᒃ ᒃ ᒥᖅᖅᕿᔭᒃ, ᐊᖅᐸᐋᕿᒧᓐᐃᓇ 23. 34. ᑯᖅᑯᓯᒃ, ᐯᒋ ᑭᑐᒃᒃ ᒫᒃ; ᓇᐁᓕ-

ᑕᒧᒃ ᓗᕐᑕ, ᑭ ᑲ ᓴᐃᒋᐃᑎᓈᐅᓄ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓂᓇᒥᒃ ᑭ ᐱᐧᐋᐱᐧ-ᐧᑫᐅᐱᒥᐧᐋᐧᐊᓯ ᐅᒥᓕᓄ ᐊᓯᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓄ, ᑭᕐᐱᓇ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦ, ᑖᐱᕐᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐆᐅᓗᑦ ᒥᕐᐱᕐᓄ ᐱᒧᑐᑐ, ᑭᕐᑎᓈᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᓂᕐᐊᓇᒋᐃᑯᐧᐋᓄ, i. ᐱᑦ 5. 8. ᐁᑯ ᑫᓇᐧᐋᐸᒫᒋᒃ ᒃᑎᕐ-ᑎᐅᓇ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᐆᒪ ᐃᕐ ᑭ ᓇᕐᑫᐧᐊᕐᐁᐧᐊᒃ; ᑲᑫᐸᑎᕐ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓄ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ ᓂ ᐧᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᑳ ᓂᕐᓗᓕᑦᐧᑲᒃ; ᑭᑎᒥᕐᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓄ, "ᐊᐱᕐᕐ ᑫᕐᐸᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᓂᐋᓇ;" ᓇᓗᑳᒥᓯᓄ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓄ; ᑖ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑎᐱᓚᐧᐁ ᑲᑦ ᕐᒪᒋᑳᐸᐧᐃᐸᓇ; ᑖᓂ ᐅᑎ ᑫ ᐃᕐ ᓇᕐᑫᐧᐊᕐᐃᑖᐋᓇ? ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᓇᐃᕐᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐋᒋᒃ, ᒃᑎᕐᑎᐅᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑐᓄᓇ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᒪ ᐁ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐁ ᓂᕐᓂᐅᓕᒋ, ᐁ ᐊᐱᕐᑐᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᒫᒃ ᐋᑦ ᐁ ᐧᐃᐧᐃᒋᐋᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓂᓇᐧᒪᑦ ᐅ ᐱᐧᐋᐱᕐᑫᐧᐅᐱᒥᓕᐧᐊᓇ ᒥᐧᑳᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒥᓕᓄ ᐁ ᒪᒥᑐᓗᓕᑦᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᓄ ᓂᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᐸᕐᑖᑦᐧᐃᓕᒋ ᒥᓂᑲᓂᒃ, ᓇᒪᑎᓂᕐᑭᒃ ᐃᑐᑫ ᑲ ᓵᑲᐧᐊᒧᒃ ᒥᕐᑲᓇᓄ, ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᑯ ᒫᑲᓇ ᐯᕐᒃ ᑭ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓯ ᐊᕐᒥᐁᑲᓯᕐᒃ ᑯᑦᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐊᐸᕐᑫᒧᐧᐁᓄ ᑭ ᐧᐃᒋ ᐊᕐᒥᒥᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᒃᑎᕐᑎᐅᓇᓇ

ᒃᑎᕐᑎᐅᓇᓇ ᐅᑭᒫᑐᒃ, ᖃᓇᑐ ᐧᐁᒋᐸᒃ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᖃᓇᑐ ᐁᑐᑐᐸᒃ? ᑭ ᓇᕐᑫᐧᐊᕐᐃᑯ, ᓂ ᑭ ᓂᖃᐧᐃᑭᓇᓇ ᑲᑭᒋᒧᐧᐃ ᐊᕐᑭᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᐧᖃᓇᓇ ᒫᒃ ᖃᐊᓇ ᐧᐊᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᕐᖃᒋᒥᒃᐧᐃᐅᒃᓇ

ᒃᑎᕐᑎᐅᓇᓇ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐱᑐᑫᐸᒃ ᐃᕐᐧᑲᑐᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑕᐧᑲᒃ ᑲ ᐅᑕᒧᒃ ᐅᒪ ᒥᕐᑲᓇᓄ? ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭᕐᑫᓕᑐᓈᐧᐋᓄ ᐁ ᐃᑕᓯᓇᐃᑲᑐᒃ "ᐊᓇ ᐁᑲ ᐃᕐᐧᑲᑐᒥᒃ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐱᑐᑫᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐᐧᑲᑕᐧᐃᑦ ᐱᑐᕐ ᐃᒋ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᑭᒧᑎᕐᑭᓄ ᓗᕐᑕ ᒪᕐᑲᐧᑐᕐᑭᓄ," ᒫᓇ 10. 1.

ᐁᑯ ᐁᑦᑐᓕᒋ, ᑭᒋ ᓈᒋᒃᑐᑲᑐᓐ ᐃᖅᒃᑐᑐᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐱᑐᒃᑐᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᐅᓵᒪ ᓛᑦᐃᓈᑦᑲᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑕᒪᒃ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᓂ ᑦᐃᑕᖅᑭᒪᒃᑐᓂᓈᓐᑲᒃ, ᒧᑦᖅᒃ ᒫᒪᒃ ᑲᖅᑲᒥᖅᑲᑦᒪᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐹᑦᑕᑦᑕᑦᐃᑦᐊᒃ ᒥᓂᑲᓂᒃ ᑕᐱᖅᑯᑦ ᐊᓄᑦ ᑲ ᑐᑕᒫᒃᑭ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑕᑭᒋᑲᑐᓐ ᑕᐱᖅᑯᑦ ᐁ ᑦᐊᓂᑐᑕᑦ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᐅᑭᒫᑲᑕᒃ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓇ ᑲ ᓈᑕᒪᒃ, ᐆᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᒋ ᐊᑦᓗᒋᑲᑐᓕᒃ ᐅ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑕᒧᐃᑕᒃ?

ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ, ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑯᖅᑲᑐᓕᑕᒥᐃᑎᓱᑦ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᑦᐁᖅ ᑲ ᑭ ᑐᑕᑭᒃ ᒧᑦᖅᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᒋᑲᑐᓕᓐ, ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᒫᒃ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑦᑲᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑎᓕᑦᐁᒋᒃ ᑭᖅᑏᓈᒃ ᐊᑦᐋᓱᐅ ᑭᖑᒥᑕᑐᒥᑕᓇ ᐱᐅᑦᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑐᒋᑲᑐᓕᒃᑭ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᓐ, ᑲᑕ ᐅᓕᓐᑦᐁᖅᓕᑦᑲᓄᐸᓇ ᓈ ᐅᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑐᑕᒃ? ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑐᒋᑲᑐᒃ ᑦᐁᖅᑲᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᑦᐋᑦᐋᒃ ᐊᑦᐋᓱᐅ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑭᖑᒥᑕᑐᒥᑕᓇ ᐱᐅᑦᓇ, ᑭᖅᑎᓈᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᐅᓕᓐᑦᐁᖅᓕᑦᑲᓇ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑕᑭᑕᒧᐸᓇ ᑦᑲᔭᖅᒃ ᐅᑎᐹᖅᑯᓂᑭᑦ, ᑭᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᒫᒃ ᒥᖅᑲᓇᑦ ᑦᓇ ᐁᑦᐸᑕᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᐯᒋ ᐱᑐᑭᔭᒃ: ᐱᒋ ᓇᑎᑦᓈᓇ, ᐱᒋ ᐱᑯ ᖅᑦᑕ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑦᓇ, ᐋᑕ ᑭᓕ ᐃᖅᑲᑐᒥᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐱᑐᑭᔭᓇ, ᓂᓕᓈ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᑦᑕᑦᐃᔭᒃ; ᑦᓇᑐ ᐁᑯ, ᐊᑦᐋᓱᐅ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᒥᓗᐋᔭᔭᓇ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᓂᓕᓈᓇ? ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᓂ ᐱᒧᑦᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᐅᓕᓐᑦᐁᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᒪ: ᑭᓕᑦᐊᓐ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑦᓈᑦᐋᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᐃᑐᑦᑕᒧᒪᑲᑭ ᑭ ᒪᒋ ᐃᑐᑦᑕᒧᑦᐃᓂᑦᐋᑦᐊᓐ ᑭᒧᑎᖅᑲᒃ ᐋᑦᖅ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑕᑭᒥᑯᑦᐊᓐ, ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑎᐯᑦᑕᒃ ᒥᖅᑲᓈᑦᓐ, ᓂ ᓇᓂᒋᓇ ᒫᒃ, ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑭᑦᐸᒧᒃ ᐅᒪ ᒥᖅᑲᓇᓐ, ᑭᒋ ᒥᖅᑲᑦᐃᐊᒃ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑦᐁᑦᐃ ᐃᑦᑦᐃᐊᒃᑭ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᖅᑭᓐᐃᑦᑕᑦᑲ ᑭᓕᑦᐊᓐ ᑭᑦᐋᑦᑲ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᑭ ᐯᒋ

ᐱᐢᑲᓈᐅᓄ: ᑭᓚᐅᓄ ᑫᒋᐅᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᓚᐅᓈᐅᓄ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᖅᐁᓕᒥᑦᓯ

ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᐁ ᐃᑎᑯᒋᑦ ᓇᒪᐅᓚ ᓵᑲ ᑭ ᓇᖅᑫᐊᕐᑦᑦᐅᑦ; ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐃᑦᒋᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐃᑎᓯᓕᒋᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐅᐃᔭᐸᒪᑭᑦ ᒥᓯᐁ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑭᐳᒌᒋᑦ, ᐁᑲ ᓄᖅᑦ ᓯᑲ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᐳᒋᑦ, ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑦᒋᑦ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐅᓇ ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭᖅᑭᓄᐊᒫᕐᑫᐅᓇ ᓇᒪᐅᓚ ᓂᑦ ᐋᐅᓄᒌᓇᓇ, ᓂ ᐅᐃ ᑲᓇᐅᓕᒌᓇᓇ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᑦ ᑭᓚ, ᓇᒪᐅᓚ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᐋᐸᒌᓇᓇ ᐱᐳᖅ ᑭᒋ ᐃᕐᓇᑯᓯᔭᑦ, ᐱᑯ ᑖᐅᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᑯᐸ ᐅᒋ ᑲ ᑭᑭᖅᑲᒪᓇ, ᑲ ᑭ ᒥᓕᖅᑦ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᒌᓕᒌᓇᓇ, ᐅᔭᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐅᑲᓇᐅᖅᑦ ᐁ ᒧᒃᖅᑲᒌᐊᑦᓯ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐅᓇ ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭᖅᑭᓄᐊᒫᕐᑫᐅᓇ ᐅᒋ ᓇᒪᐅᓚ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᓈᐅᓄ, ᐁᑲ ᐃᖅᑲᒌᒥᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐱᐳᕐᑫᖅᑦ, ᑲᓗᖅᐊᓇ 2. 16.

ᐅᒪ ᐊᑯᐸ ᑲ ᑭᑭᖅᑲᒫᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑦ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑎᐅᓕᑦᑦ ᐃᑦ ᐋᐃᐳᒌᔭᓇ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐅᒌᖅᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᐊᑲᓇᐅᑎᓯᔭᓇ ᐁ ᒧᒃᖅᑲᒌᔭᐸᓇᓯ ᓂᑦ ᐅᑎᓇᒫᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᑦ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑭᓄᐋᒋᑦᒪᐅᑦ ᐅ ᖅᐁᓕᒋᑫᐅᓇ; ᐅᓯᖅ ᐱᑯ ᐱᑭᖅᑭᐊᔭᓄᑭᐅᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔭᑖᓯ ᕿᔭᐸᖅ ᒫᑲ, ᓂ ᒥᐅᓕᑦᒥᐃᑎᓯᓇ ᒣᑲᖅ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᒌᔭᓇ, ᐁ ᐃᒌᓕᒫᓇ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᐅᑎᑦᒫᓄ ᐁ ᐃᖅᑲᒌᒥᐃᑎᓇ ᐅᑎᐅᓕᒋᑫᐅᓄ ᓂ ᑲ ᓇᑲᒋᐃᑦ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑭᖅᑲᒫᓇ ᓂᖅᑦ ᐋᔭᓇ ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭᖅᑭᓄᐋᒋᑦᒪᓇᓇ ᓂᖅᑲᑎᑯᑦ; ᓇᒪᐅᓚ ᒫᖅᑯᖅ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋ ᓇᑲᓯᓄᓇᐋᐅᓄ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒧᐸᓇ ᐅᔭᑦ ᐅ ᐋᐃᕐᐋᑲᓇ ᐅᑎᐅᓕᒋᑫᐅᓄ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᑲ ᐸᑭᑎᑦᔭᐸᓇ ᓂ ᐋᐃᐊᕐᐃᓇᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑲᐅᓇ

ᓄᖅᑕ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒫᑐ·ᐃᓇ, ᐁ ᑭᖅᑭᓄ·ᐊᒋ ᐸᖅᑯᐃᑲᑐᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦᑕᒥᐃᑯᔾᓇ ᐁ ᐊᔾᒥᑖᔾᓇ ᒣ·ᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒥᐱᒋᔾᓇ; ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑲ·ᐃᓇ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓕ·ᐁᔾᓇ ᐱᒋ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ·ᐃ ᐃᖅᑲᑐᒥᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᑭᖅᑭᓄ·ᐊᒋ·ᑖᑯᔾᓇ ᑭᖅᑎᓈᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᑐᑫ ᓄᓕᖅᑲᒫᓇᙵ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐆᐅ ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᑭ ᓇᑕ·ᐁᓕᑐᓈ·ᐋᓄ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ, ᐁᑲ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐱᑐᑫᐸᒃ ᐃᖅᑲᑐᒥᒃ ·ᐁᒋ ᐁᑲ ᐊᔾᐸᒃᙵ

ᐆᐅ ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᐁ ᐃ·ᑐᑦ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᑭ ᓇᖅᑫ·ᐊᑦᑐ·ᐊᒃ; ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᑲᓇ·ᐋᐸᑐ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐸᐱᒋᒃᙵ ᐁᑯ ·ᐃᔾᐸᒫᑭᒃ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑐᒋᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔾᓇ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓂᑲᓄᑐᓐ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔾᒥᐁᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᐊᔾᒥᐃᑎᓱ, ᐋᖅᑲᓐ ᑭ ᓇᓇᐊᑖᒧ, ᐋᖅᑲᓐ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦᑕᒥᐃᑯ ᒫᑲᙵ

ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᒫ·ᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐅᑎᑦᑭᒃ ᐁ ᑭᕐᐸᑎᓈᓕᒃ ·ᐊᒋᓕᓐ ᑲ ᐋᓕᒪᓂᓕᒃ; ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑕ·ᑲᓇ ᒧᑭᒋ·ᐊᓂᐯᒃᙵ ᑭ ᓂᕐᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒣᖅᑲᓈ·ᐊ ᐊᓇᑕ, ᑖᐸᒃ ᐊᓂᒣᓕᓐ ᑲ ·ᑲᔾᖅᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᐃᖅᑲᑐᒥᒃ ᑲ ᐅᑕᒧᓂᓕᒃ; ᐯᔾᒃ ᓇᒪᑎᓂᖅᑭᒃ ᐃᑐᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑕᒧᓇ, ᑯᑕᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋᓂᖅᑭᒃ ᐃᑐᑫ, ᐊᓇᑕ ᑲ ᑭᕐᐸᑎᓈᒃ ·ᐊᒋ; ·ᑲᔾᖅᒃ ᑭ ᑯᖅᐸᒪᒋ·ᐁᒧᓇ ᑲ ᓱᑲ·ᐋᒃ ᒣᖅᑲᓇᓐ, ᐁ ᑯᖅᐸᒪᑎᓈᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐋᓕᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑐᓐᙵ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔾᓇ ᓂᔾᑕᒃ ᒧᑭᒋ·ᐊᓂᐯᑯᓕᓐ, ᑭ ᒥᓂ·ᑫᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭᓯᖅ·ᐃᒪᒋᐅᑦ, ᐋᖅᔾ 49. 10; ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᑯᖅᐸᒪᒋ·ᐁᑦ ᐁ ᐃ·ᑐᑦᙵ

"ᐋᑦ ᐁ ᐃᖅᐸᒃ ·ᐊᒋ, ᑭᒋ ᑯᖅᐸᒪᒋ·ᐁᔾᓇ ᓂᑦ ᐊᑲ·ᐋᑐᓇ,
ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂ ᐋᓕᒪᒃ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓱᑦ·ᑫᓕᒧᑐᑐᓇ;
·ᐁᖅ ᓂ ·ᐋᐸᑐᓇ, ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃ ᒣᖅᑲᓇᓐ, ᐆᑐ ᐁ ᐃᑕᒧᒃ

ᐁᑯ, ᓲᑭᑐᐁᑦᓄ, ᐁᑲᑉᐃᓚ ᓇᓂᒌᑦᓄ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐊᐸᖅᑯᓯᑦᓄ;
ᐊᑉᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᑉᓛᓱᓇ ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᐋᓕᒪᒃ, ᑉᑲᔭᖅᑲ ᒥᖅᑲᓈᒃ ᐁ
ᐱᒧᑦᓂᑉᐊᒃ,
ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑲ ᓇᖅᐹᑦᑕᒃ, ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᑉᐁᑦᑕᒃ, ᑲ ᐃᖅᑲᑉᐸᓕᒃ ᐁ
ᐃᓱ ᑲᑉᑲᑎᑉᑲᒃᓯ"

ᐁᑯ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑯᑦᑭᔭᒃ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑦᑭᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭᓱᐸᑎᓈᓕᒃ ᑉᐊᒋᓕᓄ; ᒫᒃ ᐃᖅᐱ ᑉᐃᔭᐸᑦᑭᒃ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑲᑎᓈᓕᒃ ᓵᖅᑕ ᐃᖅᐹᓕᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᓂᓕ ᑯᑦᑭᔭ ᒥᖅᑲᓇᐊ ᐁᑦᑲᑭ ᑊ ᐃᐳᑦᓂᑉᐊᑭᐸᓇ; ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑲᑦ ᒫᒪᑉᐃᑎᑉᓇ ᐊᑉᐋᖅᒪᑎᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑭᒃ, ᐊᓯᒋ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓄ ᑲ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐃᐳᑐᓕᒋ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᐯᐯᔭᒃ ᐆᐅ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑎᒥᒋᒃᓯ

ᐯᔭᒃ ᐆᐅ ᒥᖅᑲᓇᐊ ᑭ ᐃᓱᓂᑲᑐᓄ ᓇᓂᒋᑉᐃᓇ, ᑯᑦᑭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓂᓱᐊᓇᑎᓯᑉᐃᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐯᔭᒃ ᒥᑎᒥᑦ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓄ ᓇᓂᒋᑉᐃᓇ ᑲ ᐃᓱᓂᑲᑐᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᓱᑉᐃᓕᑯ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᑲ ᐃᓱ ᒥᖅᑎᑯᖅᑲᓕᒃ, ᑯᑦᑭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐳᑐᒃ ᓂᓱᑉᐊᓈᑎᓯᑉᐃᖅᑲᓈᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᐳᑦᐃᑯ ᐱᒋ ᐁ ᐊᓚᑲᖅᑲᒃ ᓂᑦᑉᐃᑭᒋᑲᓂᓕᓄ, ᑲ ᓵᑲᖅᑭᓄᒃ ᐁ ᑉᐊᓂᑎᐱᖅᑭᓈᑉᑲᑭ ᑉᐊᑏᖅ, ᐃᑦ ᑲ ᐃᓱ ᐱᓕᓱᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ. ᐸᑭᓱᒃ, ᓇᒪ ᑉᐃᖅᑦ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑉᐊᓂᖅᑲᓄᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᓂᓲᓯᑉᐋᐸᒪᒃ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑯᖅᐹᒪᒋᑉᐁᑦ, ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒥᐸᑦᓄ ᒫᒃ, ᑭᒃ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑐᓄ, ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑲᑎᓈᓕᒃ, ᑭᒃ ᑭ ᐱᒥᑦᑭᒧ ᐁ ᒪᒫᒋᑯᑦᓯ ᑉᐊᐸᖅ ᒫᒃ ᐋᐱᑦᑉᐋᒪᑎᓇ ᑭ ᑦᑲᓇ ᐁ ᒥᑉᓗᓕᑦᑲᒃ ᐊᑲᑉᐋᖅᑎᓱᒧᑉᐃᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᓱᑦᑯᐸᓗ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᑲ ᑉᐊᑭᓕᓄ, ᐃᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐋᑉᓗᐱᓕᒋ ᑲ ᐊᐸᖅᑯᓯᓕᒋ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᑉᐊ; ᐁᑯᑉ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᐅᑎᑦᑭᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑲ ᐋᑉᓗᐱᕐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓱᖅᑭᐸᑯᑦ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ, ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᑦᑭᓄ ᒫᒃ; ᐁᑯ ᓄᖅᑕ ᒥᔭᒋ

ᐧᑰᐧᑰᐸᑦᑲ ᐊᑯᐱᓕᐤ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑎᐸᓐ ᒣᐧᑳᒡ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒋᑳᐸᐧᐃᔅᑦᑲ ᐊᑰᐃᑎᑯᓕᐤᑭ ᐅᒪ ᐃᑦ, ᐊᒋᓕᐤ ᑭ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᑦᒥᐃᑎᓱ, ᑫᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐤ; ᐱᓕᔅ ᑫᑳᑦ ᑭ ᑎᐱᔅᑳᓕᐤ ᐊᓐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑰᑦ; ᑭ ᑭᑎᔅᑭᓇᒪ ᒫᑲ ᐅ ᒪᓱᓇᐃᑳᓇ ᒣᐧᑳᒡ ᐁ ᓂᐸᑦᑭ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑯᔅᑯᓂᑯ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ, ᐁ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ, "ᓇᑦᐧᑰᐸᒪ ᐁᓕᑳ ᑭᓕ ᑳ ᓂᐯᔅᑭᔅᓇ, ᒫᒥᑐᓂᓕᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑦᐧᑰᐧᐃᓇ, ᑲᑫᑰᐧᐁᓕᑦ ᒫᑲ," ᐊᔅᐸᐊᑫᒧᐧᐃᓇ 6. 6ᐧ ᐁᑯ ᐧᐁᓂᔅᑳᐸᓕᐅᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑫᑐᑌᑦ, ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᓱᔅᑳᑌᐤ ᒫᑲ ᐱᓕᔅ ᐧᐊᑭᑦᑎᓇ ᑳ ᐅᑎᑦᑲᐧ

ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑳ ᐧᐊᑭᑦᒪᑭᐧᐁᑦ ᓂᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐧᐸᐸᑦᓕᐧᐊ ᑭᒥ ᓇᑭᔅᑳᑯᑦ, ᐯᔅᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓂᑳᓱᓕᐧᐊ ᐅᔅᑯᑌᐁᐤ ᑯᑦᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑯᔅᐸᓂᐤ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑌᐤ, ᐅᑭᒪᑐᑲ, ᑦᓇ ᐁᑭᑲ? ᓇᔅᐸᑳ ᑭᑦ ᐃᔅᐸᑦᓇᐧᐊᐤᑭ ᐅᔅᑯᑌᐁᐤ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑫᐧᐊᑦᑦᐤ, ᓂ ᐧᐃ ᐃᑐᑦᑦᓇ ᒌᐊᓇ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓂᑲ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑌᓇᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐊᓕᒪᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᐊᑦᑦᐱᑯ ᐊᓕᒪᓇ ᑲᑦᑦ ᓂᔅᑲᓕᑦᑲᓇ ᐧᐊᓕᐤ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᑌᔅᑲ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᐧᐁᑦ ᐧᑫᔅᑭᔅᑲ, ᑲᑦᑦ ᒥᓇ ᐯᑦ ᑭᐧᐁᔅᑲᐧ

ᑦᐧᐯ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᑌᐤ ᐅᑯᔅᐸᓂᐤ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᐆᑦᑦ ᐯᓕᔅ ᓂᑳᓇ ᐱᒥᑦᓇᑲ ᒣᔅᑲᓇᑲ ᓂᓐ ᒥᑦᐱᐱᑦᐧᐊᑲ, ᑲᐸᐧᐊᐧᑫ ᑲᑦᑦ ᐱᑯ ᐁᑳ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑌᓇᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᑌᓇᓇ ᒫᑲ, ᑭᑦᐱᓇ ᑌᐱᐱᑦᔅᒥᒥᑲ, ᐧᑦᐸᔅᑲ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ᐱᓱᐱᑎᑯᑦᑦᓇᓇᑲᐧ

ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᑌᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ, ᑭ ᔅᑭᒥᓇᐧᐊᐤ, ᑦᓇᑌ ᒫᑲ ᑫ ᐃᑎᑦᔅᒧᔅᓇ ᑫ ᐃᑦ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔅᔅᐸᓇ? ᑭᐧᐁ ᓇᑦᒪᓂ ᑎᐱᓕᐧᐁ ᓂᑦ ᐊᔅᑭ, ᑳ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᓱᒋᑳᑌᑲ ᐃᔅᑯᑌᐤ ᑲᔅᑦ ᑳ ᐅᔅᐧᐊᐱᔅᑭᓱᑦ ᐊᓱᓂ ᐅᒋ, ᑭᔅᑎᓇᔅ ᐊᓇᑦ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓇᒋᐅᑦᑭᐧ ᑫ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᒧᐧᑰᐧᐊᐤ ᑭᒋᑭᑦᑯᐧᐃ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓇ, ᓂ ᑫᒋᓇᐅᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔅᔅᐸᓇ ᐊᓇᑦᐧ ᑭᔅᑎᓇᔅ ᓂ ᑳ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᑦᓇᐧ ᑭᐧᐁᔅᔅᓂ ᐁᐧᑳᓂ ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐱᔅᔅᐸᓇ;

ᑭᑐᒐᔾᔭᓐ ᓐᔭᑦ ᓂ ᑯᔾᑐᓐ ᓂᐱᔅᐃᓐ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᐊᔅᐋᓯᑐ ᓂᐱᔅᐃᓂᒃ ᑲᑭᑫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔅᐃᓐ ᐃᑦᑲᓐᓯ ᑫᔾᔭᐸᒃ ᓂᑲᓐ ᓂ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒥ ᑭᑐᑦᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐅᑯᔾᐸᓂᓐ ᓐᔭᑦ ᐅᔫᑯᑐᐁᓐ ᑲ ᓂᑦᒋᔅᐁᐸᑦᒋᒃ, ᒃᑎᔾᑎᔭᓐ ᓐᔭᑦ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑐᓐᓯ ᒫᒃ, ᒥᓐ ᐁ ᒥᑐᓐᓕᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᔅᐊ, ᑭ ᓐᓈᑐᓐᒪ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐ ᐁ ᔅᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᒥᔅᓗᓕᒧᐃᑎᓯᑦ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᓐᓈᑐᐸᑯᑦ ᓐᒪᔅᐃᓕ ᐆᒋ ᒥᔅᑲᒪᓯ. ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔾᑎᔭᓐ ᓈᔾᐱᒃ ᑲ ᒪᒥᔅᓗᓕᑦᒃ, ᓐᒪᔅᐃᓕ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᑭᔾᑫᓕᑦᒪ ᑦᓂ ᑫ ᑐᑦᒃ; ᔅᐁᔾ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᓐᑦᔅᐁᓕᑦᒪ ᐊᓂᓕᔅᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒥᔅᓗᓕᒧᐃᑯᔾᐸᓐ, ᓐᔭᑦ ᑫ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐱᑐᑫᔾᐸᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᔅᐃ ᐃᑦᔅᐃᓂᒃᓯ ᐆᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓈᔾᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᔅᐋᔅᐋᓐᓕᑦᒪ, ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔾᑫᓕᑦᒃ ᑦᓂ ᑫ ᑐᑦᒃᓯ ᔅᐁᔾ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᓐᑦᔅᐁᓕᑦᒪ ᐊᓂᓕᑦᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒥᔅᓗᓕᒧᐃᑯᔾᐸᓐ, ᓐᔭᑦ ᑫ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐱᑐᑫᔾᐸᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᔅᐃ ᐃᑦᔅᐃᓂᒃᓯ ᐆᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓈᔾᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᔅᐋᔅᐋᓐᓕᑦᒪ, ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔾᑫᓕᑦᒃ ᑦᓂ ᑫ ᑐᑦᒃᓯ ᑫᒃ ᑭ ᑭᔾᑭᓯᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓂᐹᑦ ᐱᒋ ᐊᒃᑲᔅᐋᔾᐱᐃᒃᓂᒃ ᐋᐱᑦᔅᐋᒪᑎᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑦᔅᒃᒃ; ᐁ ᐅᒋᒥᔅᑲᓐᐱᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᑭᔅᐁᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓐᓈᑐᓐᒃ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐᓯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒥᓯᔅᐁ ᐁᔅᐱᔅ ᑲ ᑭᔅᐁᑦ, ᐊᔅᐁᓐ ᑫ ᑭ ᔅᐃᑦᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒥ ᒪᒥᔅᑐᓐᒪᒃᓂᒃᓂᒃ ᒃᑎᔾᑎᔭᓐ ᐅᑎᐃ ? ᐋᔾᑲᓐ ᑭ ᓐᓈᐊᑦᒪᒧ, ᐋᔾᑲᓐ ᑭ ᒫᑐ, ᓐᔭᑦ ᒥᑫᔅᑦᓐ ᑭ ᐋᔅᓐᔭᓕᒥᑎᓯ ᐁ ᑭ ᑲᑫᔾᐸᑎᓯᑦ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓂᐹᑦ ᐊᓐᑦ, ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᕐᒥᑦᓂᔅᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᐱᕐᔅ ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔅᓐᐱᔾᐸᓐ ᐁ ᐊᔾᔭᑯᓯᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᑲᔅᐁᑦ, ᐯᔾᑦᒃ ᐊᔾᑦᓐ ᐆᔾᑲᓈᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᐱᑦ; ᒫᔾᑯᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᒥᔾᑫᓐ ᓂ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒃ, ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒥᔅᓗᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᑦ ᒥᑫᔅᑦᓐ ᐆᔅᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒧᑐᑦᓯ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᔅᐁᓐ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐱᓕᔅ ᒥᓐ ᑲ ᑐᐸᐸᑦᒃ ᐊᑲᔅᐋᔾᐱᐃᒃᓂᓕᓐ ᐃᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᕐᒥ ᓂᐹᑯᐸᓐ; ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᐋᐸᑦᒃ ᒥᓐ ᓈᔾᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓈᔅᐁᐸᓕᑦᒪ ᐁ ᑭᔾᑭᓯᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᕐᒥ ᔅᐊᓂ ᐊᐳᑎᑦᓯ ᑭᔾᑫᓕᑦᑯᑦᑫᔅᐃᓐ, 2. 5; i. ᑭᔾᓗᓂᔾᔭᓐ 5. 7, 8. ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᑭ ᒧᔾᑫᓕᑦᒪ ᐅ ᒪᒋᔅᑦᔅᐃᓐ

ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᓐᑐᑦ “ᐅ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᓐᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ!” ᓂ ᑭ ᓂᐹᓐ ᒣᓐᑲᒃ ᐁ ᑭᑦᑲᒃ! ᒣᓐᑫᔭᖅ ᐊᓕᒥᓯᓐᐃᓐ! ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᐸᒋᐹᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓐᐁᓕᑕᒧᒪᑲᒃ ᓂᔭᓐ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᑦᑭᑦ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒃ ᐊᒋᓕᓐ ᐱᑯ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᓐᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐊᓐᓗᐱᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒃᑯᓕᒃ!

ᐹᓐ ᑕᓐᐹᓐ ᐸᓐᑲᓐᑕᓐ ᑳ ᑕᑕᑯᖅᑫᔭᓐ! ᐅᒃᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓐᐊᒃ ᐃᖅᓗᐃᓕᓐᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊᒃ, ᐅ ᒪᒋᓐᑖᓐᐃᓂᓐᐊᓐ ᐅᒋ; ᑭ ᑭᓐᐁᑎᖅᓐᐊᑲᓐᓂᓐᐃᓐᐊᒃ ᒥᓐ ᒥᓐᑲᑲᒥ ᓐᐃᓂᐯᑯᒃ ᐃᑦ; ᓂᓕ ᓗᖅᑕ ᓂ ᑐᑦᑲᓐᐃᓐ ᐆᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒧᑐᔭᓐ ᐁ ᒥᒋᓕᓐᐁᖅᓕᑕᒫᓐ, ᑫ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑦᑕᒫᐸᓐ ᐁ ᒥᓕᓐᐊᑦᑕᒫᓐ, ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒪᒋᑐᑦᑕᒫᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐹᔭᓐᕐ ᐋᑦᑦ ᓐᐋᓕᓐ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑦ! ᓂᖅᑦᓐ ᓂ ᑐᑦᑳᓐᐃᓐ ᐆᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒧᑐᔭᓐ, ᐯᔭᓐᑲᓐ ᐱᑯ ᑫ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑦᑕᒫᐸᓐ; ᑦᐯ; ᐁᑯ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑫ ᓄᑐ ᑎᐱᖅᑭᖅᑲᔭᓐ, ᐧᐁᖅ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᑯᑦᕐᓐ ᐅ, ᓐᑕᒫ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐹᐧᐋᐹᓗ!

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᐧᐁᑎᑕᒃ ᐊᑲᐧᐋᖅᑐᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ, ᐃᑕ ᐊᒋᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐊᐱᑦ ᓗᖅᑕ ᒫᑐᑦ; ᑫᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᒣᓐᑲᖅ ᒐᐸᑦᖅ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦᐱᑦ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐊᖅᑐᓕᒃ, ᑦᐁᖅ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᑯᑦᕐᓐ ᐅ, ᓐᑕᒫ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐹᐧᐋᐹᓗ; ᐧᐁᖅ ᐁᑦᑦᐱᑦ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐊᖅᑐᓕᒃ, ᑦᐁᖅ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᑯᑦᕐᓐ ᐅ, ᓐᑕᒫ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐹᐧᐋᐹᓗ!

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᐧᐁᑎᑕᒃ ᐊᑲᐧᐋᖅᑐᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ, ᐃᑕ ᐊᒋᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐊᐱᑦ ᓗᖅᑕ ᒫᑐᑦ; ᑫᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᒣᓐᑲᖅ ᒐᐸᑦᖅ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦᐱᑦ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐊᖅᑐᓕᒃ, ᑦᐁᖅ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᑯᑦᕐᓐ ᐅ, ᓐᑕᒫ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐹᐧᐋᐹᓗ; ᐧᐁᖅ ᐁᑦᑦᐱᑦ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐊᖅᑐᓕᒃ, ᑦᐁᖅ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᑯᑦᕐᓐ ᐅ, ᓐᑕᒫ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐹᐧᐋᐹᓗ!

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᐧᐁᑎᑕᒃ ᐊᑲᐧᐋᖅᑐᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ, ᐃᑕ ᐊᒋᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐊᐱᑦ ᓗᖅᑕ ᒫᑐᑦ; ᑫᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᒣᓐᑲᖅ ᒐᐸᑦᖅ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦᐱᑦ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐊᖅᑐᓕᒃ, ᑦᐁᖅ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᑯᑦᕐᓐ ᐅ, ᓐᑕᒫ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐹᐧᐋᐹᓗ!

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᐧᐁᑎᑕᒃ ᐊᑲᐧᐋᖅᑐᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ, ᐃᑕ ᐊᒋᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐊᐱᑦ ᓗᖅᑕ ᒫᑐᑦ; ᑫᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᒣᓐᑲᖅ ᒐᐸᑦᖅ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦᐱᑦ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓐᐃᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐊᖅᑐᓕᒃ, ᑦᐁᖅ ᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᑦᑯᑦᕐᓐ ᐅ, ᓐᑕᒫ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐹᐧᐋᐹᓗ!

ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᓂᐹᔅᑲᔭᓐ, ᓂ ᑲ ᐱᒧᑖᓐ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᐱᓯᒧ·ᐊᒃ; ᑲᑦ ·ᐊ-ᓂᑎᐱᔅᑭᓈ·ᑲᓐ ᓂ ᒥᔅᑲᓐᓄ; ᓂ ᑲ ᐯᑦ·ᐋ·ᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐊ·ᐁᓯᔅᒃ ᐁ ᓐᓄᑲᓯᑖᑯᓯᒋᒃ, ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐆᒪ ᑲᑦ ᐃᑭᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᒪᒋ ᐢᑦᒫᓐᓯᓐ i. ᑭᔅᓗᓂᔭᓐ 5. 6, 7.

ᐁᑯ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑦ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓄ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑖᒋᒧᔅᑖᑯᑦ ᐅᑯᔅᐸᓂ·ᐊ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐅᔅᑯᐁᐁ·ᐊ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᔅᑭᓯᓕᒋ ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᒫᓕᒋ ᒥᑦᐱᑦᓯ·ᐊᓐ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑎᓯᑦ, ᐅᑯ ᐊ·ᐁᓯᔅᒃ ᐸᐸᒧᑐᓐ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᓕᒃ ᐁ ᓈᓈᐢᓈᑭᒃ ᐅ ᒥᒋᒥᒥ·ᐊᓄ ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓈᑭᔅᑲ·ᐊ·ᑲ·ᐃ ᒥ·ᑲᑎᐱᔅᒃ, ᑖᓂ ᑭ ᐢᑦᒫᓐ? ᑖᓐᑐ ᑭ ᐃᑎ-ᑦᒧᔭᓐ ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐱᓯᐱᑦᒋᒃ? ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᓄ, ᒥ·ᑲᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᒥᒋᓕ·ᐁᐸᓕᒃ ᐅ ᒪᒋᑖ·ᐃᓐ, ᑭ ᑦᑦᒫᐱᓄ, ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑦᒪ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ·ᐋᔅᑲᐃᑲᓂᓕᓄ ᓂᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑦ·ᑲᓂᓕᒃ, ᑲ ᒥᓗᓈᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᑐᒃ, ᐅᐱᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ·ᐃᔭᐸᒪᒃ ᓂ ᐸ·ᐋᒧ·ᐃᓂᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑭᔅᑲᒐᑦ, ᐁ ·ᐃ ᑲ·ᑭ ᐆᑦᑲ ᐊᓐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐹᑦᓯ ·ᐹᒧᑦ ᒫᑲ ·ᐋᓕᓄ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑦ, ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᒪ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᓱᑲ·ᐊᒧᓂᓕᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓕᓄ; ᓈ·ᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐯᓕᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑦ·ᑲ-ᓂᓕᓄ ᐅᑲᓈ·ᐃ ᐃᔅᑲᑦ·ᐁ·ᐊ ·ᐃᑭᓕᓄᓯ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐯᓕᒃ ᓂᑲᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐱᓄ, ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᒪ ᐋᔅᑲᑦ·ᐁ·ᐊ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓯᐸᑭᓯᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭ·ᐁᑦ, ·ᐁᔅ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑦᒪ ᐱᑯ ᓂᐱ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᓂᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑦ·ᑲᓂᓕᒃᓯ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑲᓈ·ᐃ ᐃᔅᑲᑦ·ᐁ·ᐊ, ᐅᑦᔅᑦ·ᐋᐱᓄ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᓯᑦ, ᐁ ·ᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᑭᔅᑲᑎᔭᓐ ᐁ ᑭᐱᒋᑲᐸ-·ᐃᓕᒋ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᑭ·ᐁᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᑐ·ᐸᑐᓄ ᐁ ᐃ·ᑐᑦ, ᐁ·ᑲᓂ

ᓈ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᖃᐅᑫᓕᒧᔭᓐ? ᒫᕐᑲ 13, 34—37. ᐁᑳᐅᓕᓚ ᑯᔅᑎᑯᑲ ᒥᕐᐱᕐᐊᑲ, ᐅᐁᔅ ᒫᒋᐅᑲᐱᑳᐊᑲ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓈᑲᓂᐅᐊᑲ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑲᐅᑫᒋᐊᑲᓂᐅᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐅ ᐅᓕᓕᐊ ᑳ ᑖᐅᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐊᓂᐅ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᑖᐅᑕᒥᓕᒋᓯ ᑐᑖᐅᔅᑲᓈᑲ ᐱᒧᑐ, ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᒫᑲ ᐅᐊᔅᖅ ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑎᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᔭᐸᒪᑲ ᐁ ᑭᑐᑐᕐ, ᑭ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑯᔅᑖᕐ ᒥᕐᐱᕐᐊ; ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐊᔭᐅᑲᒥᑐᑕᒪ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᑲᕐᑭᒥᑯᕐ ᐅᑲᓇᐅᐅᕐᑳᑕᐅᐊ; ᑭ ᐅᑕᐅᐅᐊᕐᒪᕐ, ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᒫᑲ ᐅᐊᔅᖅ ᑭ ᑲ ᑑᑖᑯᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐸᐸᓯᒋᕐᐊᒫᕐ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᕐ, ᐱᓕᖅ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᐅᑳᐸᐅᔅᑕᒪ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᓕᓐ, ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᓂᐸᐅᐅᓕᒋ ᐅᑲᓇᐅ ᐃᖅᑳᑕᐅᐊᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᐁᑖᕐ, ᐅᑭᒫᓐ, ᕿᑯ ᐅᔅᑲᐃᑲᓇ ᐆᒪ? ᐆᑕ ᓈ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐸᓇ ᕿ ᑎᐱᔅᑳᑲ? ᐅᑲᓇᐅ ᐃᖅᑳᑕᐅᐅᓐ ᑭ ᓇᔅᕿᐊᕐᒋᕐᑖᓐ, ᐆᒪ ᐅᔅᑲᐃᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐅᕐᒋᑖᓐ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑎᐅᓕᑕᑲ ᐅᐊᒋᓕᓐ. ᐆᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐅᐅᐱᓕᒋ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔭᓕᒋ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐅᐊ; ᐅᑲᓇᐅ ᐃᖅᑳᑕᐅᐊ ᑭ ᑲᕐᑭᒥᒥᑯ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑖᓇᐅ ᐅᑭᑕ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑖᓇᐅ ᐅᐊ ᐃᑐᐅᕐᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓂᕐ ᐅᑐᑖᓇ ᐃᑖᐅᓇ ᕿ ᓂᕐᐊᓈᑕᑲ, ᓂᕐ ᐃᑐᑖᓇ ᒫᑲ ᕿᐊᓇ ᐅᐊᒋᑲ, ᐆᑖᕐ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᑭᕐᒧᑲ, ᓂ ᓇᑕᐅᓕᐅᓇ, ᕿ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒧᐅᓄ, ᐆᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑕᕐᕿᔭᓇ ᕿ ᑎᐱᔅᑳᑲᓯ

ᐅᑲᓇᐅ ᐃᖅᑳᑕᐅᐅᓯ ᑖᓇ ᐁᕐᓂᑳᔭᔭᓇᓐ?

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐊᓗᑲ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓂᕐ ᐃᕐᓂᑳᔭᓇ, ᒫᑲ ᓂᖅᑕᒪ ᐅᒪᒋᑖᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᕐᓂᑳᑎᑲᐅᑖ; ᓂᕐ ᐅᒋᓇ ᕿᕐᑕ ᐁᑕᔅᑳᓂᔭᕐᑕ; ᐊᓂᐃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᕿ ᖃᑯᔭᒫᕐ ᑭᒋ ᑕᕐᑳᑐᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᕐᒪ ᐅ ᒥᑭᐅᐊᒪᓯ ᒋᓇᐃᔭᔅ 9. 27.

ᐅᑲᓂᐅ ᐃᖅᑳᑕᐅᐅᓯ ᒫᑳ, ᑖᓂ ᑳ ᐃᑭᑲ ᐅᐁᔅᐱᒐᑲ ᐅᑖᑯᕐ ᑕᑯᕐᓇᓇᓐ? ᐊᑖᕐ ᑭ ᐸᑭᕐᒧᓇᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ·ᐃᐸᒃ ᓇ·ᐊᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᑕᑯᔪᓂᖏ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ, "ᐅ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯ·ᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ!" ᓂ ᑭ ᓂᐹᓐ ᐊᑲ·ᑑᔅᑐᐃᑲᓂᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑕ·ᑲᑲ ᐅᐱᒣᐊᒪᑎᓐ; ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ·ᐃᐸᒃ ᓇ·ᐊᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᑕᑯᔪᓂᖏ, ᐱᑯ, ᒣ·ᑳᒃ ᐁ ᓂᐹᔭᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂᐹᓐ ᓂ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓐ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑕᑯᒫᒪᒋ·ᑑᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᐊᔭᔭᓐ; ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᓇᓈᐧᐱᑕᒪᓐ ᐁᑳ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᒥᔅᑲᒪᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭ·ᑑᓐ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐃᔪ ᓂᐹᔭᐹᓐ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᒥᒋᓕ·ᐁᓯᔭᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑫᓐ ᒫᑲᓐ

ᐅᑲᓇ·ᐃ ᐃᔅᑳᑕ·ᐁᓄᓐ ᐁᑯ ᑫ ᓇᐧᐧᒪᑲ ᐯᔭᑲ ᐅᔅᑭᓂᑭᔅᑫᓄ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐆᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑖᒋᑲ, ᑫ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑕᒧ·ᑫ ᒫᑲ ᑫ ᐃᔪ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑦ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐱᐧᑲᐃᑲ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᑳ ᐃᔪ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ, ·ᑑ·ᑑᒃ ᑳ ᐃᔪ ᐅᓚᓕ·ᑑᓂ·ᐊᑲ ᐆᑕ ·ᐊᔅᑲᐃᑲᓂᑲᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐅᑕᔅ·ᑑᐱᓄ, ᐅᑲᓇ·ᐃ ᐃᔅᑳᑕ·ᐁᓄ ᐆᑎ, ᒪ·ᐁᑎᑖᑦ ᒪ·ᐁᒋᒋᑲᓂᓕᓄ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᐱᐸᑖ·ᑲᑲ ᐯᔭᑲ ᐅᔅᑭᓂᑭᔅᑫᓄ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ·ᐊᓕ·ᐃᓄ ·ᐊᔅᑲᐃᑲᓂᑲ ᐅᒋ, ᐁ ᑯᔅᑲ·ᑑᓯᓈᑯᓯᑦ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᒥᓗᔅᒋᔅᑦ, ᑲᑫᑖᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᓯᑦ, ᑭ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᑫᒧ ᒫᑲ ᑫ·ᑲᓕᓄ ·ᐁᒋ ᓇᐧᒫᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦᓯ

ᐅᑲᓇ·ᐃ ᐃᔅᑳᑕ·ᐁᓄ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑫ·ᐊᔪ·ᑖᓄ, ᐊ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐱᒧᐅᓄ, ᐅᐧᐧᐅᓄ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓇ ᑫ ᓇᔪ·ᐊᓈᑕᑲ ᐁ ᓈᑕᑲ ᖃᐊᓇ ·ᐊᒋᓕᓄ, ᐁ ᐊᔅᔅᑯᓯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ·ᐊᓂᑎᐱᔅᑭᔪᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᒥᑲ ᐅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑕᔪᑫᑦ ᐊᓄᔅ ᑳ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᑲ; ᐁᑯ ·ᑑᑕᒪ·ᐊᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓇᐧᒥᑖᓇ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᐅ ᑭᒋ ᐧᑕᒪᓇ ᐁ ᐃᔪ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒪᓇ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᔅ ᑳ ᐧᑭᑲᐅᑲ ᐅᒪ ·ᐊᔅᑲᐃᑲᓂᑲᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᔅᑭᓂᑭᔅᑫᓄ ᑳ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᒪᑦ, ᑖᓇᐅ ·ᐁᒋᔭᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑖᓇᐅ ·ᐊ ᐃᐧᐅᔭᓇ, ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒪᑯ ᒫᑲᓐ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᒪᑦ, ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ·ᑑᐸᑕᒪᓇ; ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒪᑯᓐ ᒪᒋᒃ ᑭ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᒥᑑ ᐁ ᐃᔪᓂᑳᓯᑦ; ᐁᑯ ᐁᑖᑦ, ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓂᑦ ᐃᔪᓂᑳᓯᓇ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ

ᒫᒃᑲ ᓂ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑐᓇ ᐆᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑲᐅᕐᔪᓐᓇ ᑫ ᑎᐱᔅᑳᒃ, ᑦᐁᓴ, ᓂ ᑦᐊᐸᑐᓇ, ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑎᐅᓕᑕᒃ ᑦᐊᒋᓕᓄ ᑭ ᐅᕐᔪᑦᓄ ᐅᒃᒥᓕᓄ ᑦᐊᔅᑳ-ᐃᑲᓂᓕᓄ, ᐱᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑦᓗᐱᓕᒋ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔾᓕᒋ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦᐊᓵ ᐁᑯ ᐱᔾᐱᕐ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᐅᒋᑲᑦᐊᐱᕐ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᓄ, ᓕ ᑳ ᓇᐅᒫᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᑎᕐ ᓂᒋᔅᓇᒃᓵ ᑭ ᐃᔅᐸᑦᓄ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐃᔅᑳᑐᒥᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭ ᑦᐊᓕᑦᐃ ᓇᐅᒥᓄ ᓕᑦᐸᑳᑦᐃᓇ, ᒪᓂᐅᐊᑎᓯᑦᐃᓇ- ᓄᔅᑕ ᓵᑭᐃᑦᐁᑦᐃᓇ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐊᐱᕐᔪᑦᐊᒋᒋ, ᑭ ᐱᐅᒃᐁᑦᐊᒃ ᑯᑕᑭᔾ ᐁ ᐃᕐᔪ ᐃᑖᓕᒋᓵ ᒥᑦᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᐅᒋᑦ ᓇᑭᔅᑳᑦᐊᒋᒃ ᐃᔅᑳᑦᐁᒥᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑦᐊᒃ, ᐅᒋᒋ ᐱᐅᑫ, ᑭᓕ ᑳ ᔅᑦᐁᓕᒥᔅᑳ ᐅᑎᐅᓕᒋᑫᑦᓵ ᐅᑎᐅᓕᒋᑫᑦ ᑭ ᐅᕐᔪᑦᓄ ᐅᒃᒥᓕᓄ ᑦᐊᔅᑳᐃᑲᓂᓕᓄ, ᐅᒋᑕᑦ ᐱᒋ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐅᑦᑕᒥᒋ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦᐊᓵ ᐁᑯ ᓂᔾᒥᔅᑫᓕᕐ, ᑭ ᐱᐅᑫ ᑦᐃᑫᑦᐁᑦᐃᓇ ᒫᒃᑲᓵ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᐱᐅᑫᓕᒋ ᓄᔅᑕ ᓇᐊᐱᓕᒋ, ᑫᑦᑲᓕᓄ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓂᑦᑫᓕᒋ; ᑐᑦᑳᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᑦᐊᑦᐁᓕᓈᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᓯᓈᓂᑦᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᐅᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᑎᕐ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐃᒋ ᐊᔾᕐᒫᒋᒃ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔾᓇ, ᑭ ᐅᓕᓕᑐᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᓕᑦᐸᑳᑦᐃᓇ, ᒪᓂᑦᐊᑎᓯᑦᐃᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᓵᑭᐃᑦᐁᑦᐃᓇ ᐅᑐᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑦᑕᒥᓕᒋ, ᐁᑯ ᑦᐁ ᑳ ᒫᒋ ᐊᔾᒥᐃᐅᓕᒋᓵ

ᒪᓇᐅᑦᐊᑎᓯᑦᐃᓇᓵ ᒥᓗ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔾᓇ, ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐱᐅᒃᐃᑖᒃ ᓂᑭᓈᒃ ᐊᓄᒃ ᑳ ᑎᐱᔅᑳᒃ, ᐁᑯᔅᑐ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒪᑦᐃᓈᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑳᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐁᒋ ᐃᑎᔾᓇ ᐧᑐᑦᑳᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒥᐱᒋᔾᓇ, ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᓗ ᐅᑦᑯᓈᓇᓇᓵ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔾᓇᓵ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᓂ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑐᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᓂ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᓇ ᐁ ᑦᐃ ᓇᐅᑕᑦᐃᐸᒃᓵ

ᒪᓂᐅᑦᐊᑎᓯᑦᐃᓇᓵ ᑫᑦᑳᓇ ᓄᔅᑕᒪ ᑳ ᐅᑦᑯᔾᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐃ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔾᓇ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᓄᑦ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᓴᓚᓐᐃᑎᕐᐅᑯᓐ, ᓂᑦ ᐊᕐᑭᑲ ᐅᒋ, ᐁ ᑯᕐᑖᓯᑖᑲᑲ ᕿᑲᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᑦᒪᓐ, ᐁᐊᑯᒪ, ᑭᕐᑎᓈᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓂᕐᒥᐊᓈᒋᐅᔭᓐ, ᑭᕐᐱᓐ ᕿᔭᐸᑲ ᐊᐃ ᐃᑖᔭᓐ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒥ ᑕᕐᕿᔭᐸᓐᓯ ᒪᓂᑐᐊᑎᓯᐊᓐᓯ ᑖᓂ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑭᑲ, ᐁ ᓇᑲᑕᒪᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐊᕐᑭ, ᐊᐁᒋ ᐅᑐ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᔭᓐ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒥ ᓇᑕᐊᐁᑕᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐃᑭᓐ; ᐊᐁᕐ ᒣᑲᑲ ᑲ ᑯᕐᑕᒪᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓂᕐᒥᐊᓈᑎᓯᔭᓐ, ᓇᒪᐊᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᕐᕿᑕᑎᕐᒌ ᑖᓐᑐ ᕿ ᐃᑐᑐᔭᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᒥᕐᑲᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᑲ ᐃᑕᑕᓐ, ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐃᑕᑕᓐ ᐁ ᐃᕐᒥᓂᑲᓯᑦ, ᒣᑲᑲ ᐁ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᑕᔭᓐ ᐁ ᒫᑐᔭᐸᓐ; ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᕐᑭᓄᐊᑕᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᒪᑲ ᐃᕐᑲᑐᒥᑕᓐ, ᐁᑲ ᐊᕐᑲᑦ ᓂᑕ ᕿᒋᐊᑲ ᕿ ᑭ ᒥᕐᑲᒫᐸᓐ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑲ ᒣᕐᑲᓈᑲ ᐊᑲᔭᕐᑲ ᐅᒪ ᐊᕐᑲᐃᑲᓂᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑦᒧᑲᓐ

ᒪᓂᑐᐊᑎᓯᐊᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᐊᓐ ᐊᐃᑭᑲ ᐅᑦᔭᒥᕐᑦᒪᕿᓐ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᐸᑎᓕᑐ ᒫᑲ ᕿᑲᓇ, ᐁᑲ ᐊᕐᑲᑦ ᕿ ᐊᓂᑭᕐᑭᓯᔭᓐ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᕿ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᔭᓐ; ᐅᕐᒫ ᓂᕐᑐ; ᐁᐊᑯ ᐅᐅ, ᑖᓐ ᐁᑐᑦ X, ᐊᐁᒋ ᐅ ᔭᐁᓕᒋᕿᐊᓐ ᑭ ᐊᑐᕐᕿᒪᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᒥᑎᐃᑲ, ᐊᑦᑕ ᐁ ᓇᕐᑯᕐᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᐊ; ᑖᓂ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒥ ᐸᐸᕐᑦᐃᑎᓯᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐁᑲ ᐊᐊᕐᑲᕐᒪ ᑲ ᑭ ᐊᕐᐯᓕᒧᑐᑦᒪᑦ ᕿᒋᒪᓂᑐᐊ ᐅ ᔭᐁᓕᒋᕿᐊᓂᓕᓐ; ᓗᕐᑦ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐸᐊᑦᑲᑦ ᐊᕐᕋ ᐁ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᓕᑲ ᑎᐸᕐᑯᓂᕿᐊᐃ ᕿᕐᑲᓕᓐᓯ

ᒪᓂᑐᐊᑎᓯᐊᓐᓯ ᕿ ᑭ ᐯᑦᐊᓐ ᓈ ᐁ ᑎᐸᑐᑦ ᐅ ᐸᐊᒧᐊᓐ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓈᕐᐱᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑯᕐᑕᓯᑖᑲᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᕐᕿᓕᑕᐃᑯᓐ ᓂ ᑎᐃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓕᑎᕐᒌ ᒣᑲᑲ ᐁ ᑎᐸᑐᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᕿᔭᐸᑲ ᓂ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑎᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᑦᐊᑲᓯ

ᒪᓂᑦᓴᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᐅᐧᑲᓂ ᓈ ᒥᓯᐧᐅ ᑲ ᐧᓴᐸᑦᒪᓐ ᐧᐃᑭᒃ ᐅᑦᔭᒥᑦᒫᕐᓄ?

ᒃᑎᑦᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᕐᐃᓕᒃ ᐃᑦ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᐧᓴᐸᑎᓕᑦ ᐅ ᒥᓗᓈᐧᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᑭᒋᐧᓴᒃᐃᑲᓂᓕᓄ, ᓄᑦᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐅ ᐊᓐᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ ᐅ ᐧᐃᓚᒫᓕᒋ ᐅᑦᔭᐐᐱᑦᑲ; ᐯᔭᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᒫᑲ ᐅ ᓯᑭᒐᐅᑦ ᐅ ᑭ ᓵᔭᑦᑲᐧᓴᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᑲ ᓇᑐᐸᓕᐧᐃᐅᓕᒋ, ᑲ ᑭᐳᑦᑲᑦᐧᐅᑲᐸᐧᐃᓕᒋ; ᑭ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᓄ ᒫᑲ, ᐯᒋ ᐱᑐᑫ, ᑲᑭᑫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᑭ ᑭ ᑲᑦᑭᑖᓐᓯ ᓈᐧᐱᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᓐ ᐅ ᐧᐃᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᐆᐅ ᑫᐧᑲᓐ; ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᑦᑕᑲᑖ ᐯᔭᒃ ᐱᐳᓐ ᐊᐧᐊ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐧᐃᑭᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᐅ ᑭᑦᑫᓕᑦᒫᐸᓐ ᐊᐧᐃᓯᐧᒐ ᐧᐃᓚᓄ ᑫᐳᐸᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᒐᔭᓐᓯ

ᒪᓂᑦᓴᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᑫᐧᑲᓐ ᒥᓐ ᑲ ᐧᐃᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᒥᑦᑲᓈᓐ?

ᒃᑎᑦᒐᔭᓐᓯ ᐊᐱᑕᑦ ᐱᑯ ᐊᐧᐃᓯᐧᒐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑖᑖ, ᐅᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᒪᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓐ, ᐅ ᒥᑯᐧᐃᑦ, ᒥᑦᑎᑯᒃ ᐅ ᐊᑯᒋᒃᓯ ᐅᒪ ᒫᒃ ᐅ ᐃᑕᓐᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᑯ ᐯᑭᑎᒃ ᑲ ᐱᒥᐧᐃᑖᔭᐸᓐ ᐧᐅᓴ ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᒫᐧᒐᒧᑖ ᐅᑦᐱᒋ ᑯᓯᑯᑦᑲᐧᐊᑕᔭᐸᓐ, ᐆᒪ ᓈᑦᐱᒐ ᓂ ᑭ ᒫᒪᑦᑲᒐᓕᒐᓐ, ᐧᐅᓴ ᓇᒪ ᐧᐃᑦᑲᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑕᓄᑖ; ᒥᐧᑲᒐ ᒫᒃ ᐅ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᔭᓐ ᐅ ᑲᓇᐧᐊᐱᔭᓐ, ᓂᑦᑐ ᐊᐧᐅᓂᑭ ᐅᐧᐊᓯᓯᒋᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᐧᑲᒃᓐ ᐯᔭᒃ ᐅ ᐃᑕᑕᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐧᒐᓄ ᑭ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓇ ᐧᐅᐯᓕᒋᑲᒐᐧᐊ; ᑯᑕᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᓂᓇᒫᒃ ᓂ ᐱᑭᑦᑭᐧᐊᔭᓄᑭᐧᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᓕᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒥᓕᓄ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓂᐧᑲᒐᒃ ᐊᑯᐱᓕᓄ ᑲ ᐧᐃᐸᑦᒥᒃ, ᐊᓇ ᒫᒋᒐ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᓕᒃ ᐅᒥᓕᓄ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᓄ ᑲ ᑭᑦᑭᓄᐧᐊᒋ ᐸᑦᑯᐃᑲᒐᓕᒃᓯ

ᒪᓂᑦᓴᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐊᐧᐃᓯᐧᒐ ᑫᔭᐸᒐ ᑭ ᑭ ᐧᐃᐸᓐᓇ?

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐆᐅ ᕿᑦᑲᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐋᓕᒧᑦᑕᒪᑦᑯᒃ ᒪᑦᐊᒃ ᒥᑦᓛᔅᓐᓇ; ᕿᔭᐸᒃ ᑦᑲᑦᓇ ᑯᑦᑭᔭ ᕿᑦᑲᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑦᑕᒪᓐᓯ ᐯᔭᑦᑲᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᒪᑦᐊᒃ ᓂᔅᑐ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ, ᐅᑲᕿᐸᑎᔅ, ᐅᑭᑎᒥᔅᒃ, ᓄᔅᑦᑕ ᐅᓇᓄᑲᒥᓯᓐ, ᐁ ᓂᐸᑭᒃ ᐊᐱᔅᔅ ᐅᐱᒥ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒪᑭᑦᑲᐱᔅᑭᓯᒐᐱᓯᑭᒃ; ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᑦᓇ ᑭᒥ ᑯᔅᑯᓇᑭᒃᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᒪᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᓯᒥ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑲᓯᔅᒃ ᓄᔅᑦᑕ ᑦᐊᐸᔅᑭᕐᒧᑦᐁᓐ ᐁ ᐯᒥ ᐸᔅᑦᑦᑦᐃᒥᒃ ᒥᓂᑲᓂᒃ, ᕐᐊᓂᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐃᔅᑦᓇᓇᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦᓯᒥᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᑦᐃᐸᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐊᓂᐋᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦᐊᒃ, ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᔅᑦᑕᒪᑦᐊᑭᒃ; ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑦᐃ ᑦᑦᐯᑦᒧᐸᓇᒃᓯ ᓄᔅᑦᑕ ᑦᐊᐸᔅᑭᕐᒧᑦᐁᓐ ᐁ ᐯᒥ ᐸᔅᑦᑦᐃᒥᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑲᓯᔅᒃ

ᐅᓕᐹᑲᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᓇ ᐊᑎᑦ ᑫᑑᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᔭᔭᐸᓇ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᐁ; ᒫᒃ ᐁᑳ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑳ ᓇᑕᐅᓕᑕᒫᓇ; ᐊᑐᓈᒋᐅ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᐅᔭᒋ ᒥᑐᓐᓕᒋᑲᓇ, ᒥᒋᐅ ᓂ ᐅᑕᔅᑭᒫᑲᓇᒃ, ᓂᓕ ᐊᒋᒋ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᓐᓕᑕᒫᑭᐸᓇ; ᐊᓄᒃ ᒫᒃ ᒥᒋᐅ ᐆᐅ ᑫᑳᓇ ᓂ ᒪᒥᕐᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯᓇ; ᑭᕐᐱᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᓕᑕᒫᒋᔭᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑳᓇ ᑫ ᒫᒥᑐᓕᑕᒫᓇ, ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᒥᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂ ᑳ ᐅᓕᑕᒫᒋᑉ; ᒫᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐅᑕᒫᓂ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᐅᒃ ᑳ ᒥᐅᕐᑯᒃ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᐅᒃ ᑳ ᒫᕐᑕᒃ ᓂ ᐅᑫᐅᑯᓇ, ᕿᒪᓇ 7.

ᐅᓕᐹᑲᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐊᔅᑲᓐ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑫᓇ, ᑕᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᑦᕐ ᐁ ᑭ ᓱᑯᒋᑕᓂᐅᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑳᓇ, ᐊᔅᑲᓐ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᒪᒥᕐᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯᔭᓇ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᒫᒃ ᒐᑳᐅᑕᕐᓐ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁᑭᓇᑫ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᓂ ᒥᓐᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯᓇᓯ

ᐅᓕᐹᑲᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᒋᓇ ᓈ ᑫᑳᓇ ᑳ ᑐᑕᑯᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒥᔅᑲᒪᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑳᓇ ᑳ ᐊᑳᐸᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯᔭᓇ, ᐊᔅᑲᓐ ᑕᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᑦᕐ ᐁ ᑭ ᓱᑯᒋᑕᓂᐅᑭ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᒪᒥᑐᓕᑕᒫᓂ ᑫᑳᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᐸᑕᒫᐸᓇ ᐊᑦᕐᐃᐊᑎᑯᒃ ᐁᑳᓂ ᐁ ᐃᑎᔭᓇ, ᓕᕐᑕ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᑲᓇᐊᐸᑕᒫᓂ ᓂᑦ ᐊᑯᐸ, ᐁᑳᓂ ᓕᕐᑕ ᐁ ᑐᑕᑯᔭᓇ; ᐯᔭᑳᓇ ᐃᑭᓇ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᑲᓇᐊᐸᑕᒫᓂ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐱᓗᒧᔭᓇ, ᓕᕐᑕ ᑳ ᒫᒥᑐᓕᑕᒫᓂ ᐃᑕ ᐊᑦᕐ ᐃᑐᐅᔭᓇᓯ

ᐅᓕᐹᑲᓐᓯ ᑫᑳᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐊᐁᒋ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᓇᑕᐅᓕᑕᒪᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᐅᔭᓇ ᕿᐊᓇ ᐊᑭᒃ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖᓕᑭ! ᐊᓇᑕ ᓂ ᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑦᐸᒪᒃ ᐁ

ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᑯᒋᒃ ᐁ ᓂᐱᑦ ᐋᑦᑐᐊᐋᑎᑯᒃ; ᐊᓇᑦ ᓄᖅᑦ ᓂ ᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒫᓇ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕿᐧᑳᓇ, ᐱᓕᖅ ᐊᓄᒃ ᑳ ᑭᑦᑳᒃ, ᑳ ᐱᒋᖅᑳᑯᐅᓇ ᓄᖅᑦ ᑳ ᐧᐊᑳᐸᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᐅᓇᕐ ᐊᓇᑦ, ᐃᐧᑖᓂᐧᐊᓇ ᓇᒪᑦᐧᑳᓇ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓇ; ᐊᓇᑦ ᓄᖅᑦ ᓂ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒋᑦᑐᕿᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒪᑭᒃ, ᐋᖅᐅ 25. 8; ᑭᖅᓕᑖᑯᑖᕿᐧᐃᓇ 21. 4; ᐧᐁᖅ, ᑖᐧᐅ, ᓂ ᓴᑭᐊᓄ ᒋᖅᖅ; ᐧᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᕿᒋᐧᐊᐅᐃᒃ; ᓂᑦ ᐊᖅᖅᑯᐃᑯᓇ ᒫᑳ ᑳ ᒫᓛᑦᒃ ᑳ ᐱᒋᖅᑳᑯᐅᓇᕐ ᓇᑦᒫ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐅᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁᑳ ᒥᓇ ᕿ ᐃᑦ ᓂᐱᐧᐅᓇ, ᓂᖅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᕿᐧᐊᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᓇᒋᓄ ᕿ ᐅᐧᐁᒋᒃ, "ᐁᓗᑭᒋᐅᓇ, ᐁᓗᑭᒋᐅᓇ, ᐁᓗᑭᒋᐅᓇᕐ" ᐁᑯ ᖃᑭᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓇ ᐁᑖᑦ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓇ, ᑭᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᑦᒥᑦᓇ ᓈ? ᑭᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐃᑭᒫᑲᓂᓇ ᓇ? ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓇᕐ ᓂᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐃᑭᒫᑲᓂᓇ ᓄᖅᑦ ᓄᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐱᖅᑦᐧᐋᑦᑦᒪᒃᕐ ᖃᑭᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓇᕐ ᑕᓄᑭ ᒫᑳ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐁᒋ ᐧᐃᑦᐧᐊᒋᒃ?

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓇᕐ ᐁᑯ ᒥᖅᑐᑦ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓇ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ, ᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑐᑖ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒧᐧᐋᑖᓄ, ᒫᑳ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐁᑦᑐᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐸᐧᑳᑦᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐁᒋ ᐧᐃᑦᐧᐃᒋᒃᕐ

ᖃᑭᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓇᕐ ᒫᑳ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᐅᒥᐋᑦᑕᐅᒃ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᑳᐧᑭ ᐧᐋᑦᐸᑎᓇᑦᑕᐅᒃ ᐁᑦᑕᒃ ᐁ ᓇᑳᑦᒋᒃᕐ

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᐅᓇᕐ ᐁᐧᑳᓂ ᑳ ᑐᑦᒫᐸᓇ; ᓄᖅᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑦᒪᐧᐋᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓕᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓇᑦᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᓇᓇ; ᒫᑳ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑳ ᐸᐱᓄᑖᑭᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᐧᑳᒃᕐ ᕿᓂᒋᖅ 19. 14; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᒫᑳ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐧᐁᑖᐧᑳᒃᕐ

ᖃᑭᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓇᕐ ᑭ ᑭ ᓇᓈᑐᒫᑦ ᓈ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᑭᒋ ᑐᑦᐧᐋᑦ, ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑳᕿᖅᑭᒪᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑯᒋᒃ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭᑎᒫᕋᓕᒪᑭᒃ; ᐧᐁᕐ ᓂ ᐧᐃᑭᒫᑲᓐ ᓗᕐᑕ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᕐᒥᔭᒃ ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐋᑕᔭᒃᓯ

ᓵᑭᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᑕᔭᒃ ᓈ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᒪᒥᔭᕐᒥᓕᒪᐸᓐ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᓇᓂᒋᔭᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓂᕐᐊᐧᓈᑎᓯᔭᓐ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᒥᕐᐧᑖᓐᓯ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒧᐸᓂᒃ ᓂᑖᕐᑕᒥᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᓴᑭᓯᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᑭ ᒪᕐᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᕐᐱᒋ ᓇᓂᒋᕐᑕᒫᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐸᕐᑯᓂᒃᐧᐃᔭᒃ; ᒫᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᒥᕐᓂ ᑭ ᓱᑯᓯᒥᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐆᐅ ᕿᐧᑳᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐃᕐᐧᐃᒋᒃᓯ

ᓵᑭᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᑖᓂ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐃᐧᐅᒋᒃ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐃᕐᐧᐃᕐᑭᒃ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᐧᐃᑭᒫᑲᓐ ᑭ ᑯᕐᑕᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐊᓂᑖᑦ ᐅᕐᒥᓕᐧ ᐊᕐᑭᓕᐧ, ᓂᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᕐᒥᔭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑕᕐᒥᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕿᐧᑳᓇ ᑳ ᐱᓯᓈᒋᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᕐᔭᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᓇᑲᕐᒋᒃ ᒥᕐᓂ ᑭᒋ ᐯᔭᐧᑯᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᓵᑭᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᒫᒃ ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑕᐧ ᐁ ᐃᕐ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᐸᓐ, ᑭ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓈᑖᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓇ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑲᐧᕿ ᓱᑯᓯᒪᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐃᕐᐧᐃᕐᑭᒃ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓐ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑖᓐ, ᐧᐁᕐ ᓂ ᑭᕐᕿᓕᐧᑌᓐ ᒥᕐᑖᐧᐅ ᐁ ᐧᐊᓂ ᐊᐃᑎᕐᔭᓐ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᐃᓕᓕᐧ ᐁ ᐃᕐ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ ᐅᒋ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᐧᐊᓈᑖᐧ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᑲᕿᕐᑭᒫᕐ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᑭᒋ ᐃᕐ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓕᒋᓯ ᕿᔭᐸᒃ ᐅᒪ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑖᓐ; ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᔭᐧᑲᒥ ᐊᐃᑎᓐ, ᐁᑳ ᐧᐊᐸᕐ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑕᒫᓐ ᕿ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐸᑖᐧᐁᓕᑕᑭᒃ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᕿ ᐅᒋ ᐸᐧᑲᑕᐧᑲᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐃᕐᐧᐃᒋᒃᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ, ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᐧᑲᒃ, ᐅᕐ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᐊᔭᐧᑲᒥᓯᓐ ᐁ ᐊᐧᓗᑖᓯᔭᓐ ᒥᕐᑦ ᕿᐧᑳᓇ ᓂᓕᓈᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ

ᒫᓛᑦᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪᒃᓯ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑖᓐ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ, ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᕿᑦᑳᓐ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒧᐧᐋᐧᕿ ᑳ ᐧᑕᒪᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐊᓈᐃᑯᐧᐋᔅᐸᓐ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯᒪ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᓂᒋᔅᐸᑖᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐊᓂᑕᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑕ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐊᐸᔅ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒋ ᑕᑦᐊᒃ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ

ᓵᑭᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐅ ᕿᓐ ᑭ ᐸᐧᑳᐅᓐ ᐧᐃᒋᔅᓐᓇ; ᐧᐁᓴ ᑎᐱᓕᐧᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᕿᐧᐃᓇ ᑭ ᒫᓛᑦᓂᓕᐧᐊ, ᐧᐃᒋᔅᓐᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᑕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᑭ ᐧᑲᔅᔅᑲᓂᓕᐧᐊᓯ i. ᒪᓐ 3. 12. ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑭᒫᒃᓐ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᔅᒥᔅᓐᒃ ᑭ ᓂᔅᑦᒥᓕᒥᔅᑭᒃ ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᓄᑯᑦᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐸᐧᑳᑕᑭᒃ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓛᔅᓂᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐋᐧᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᐅᒥᑯᐧᐋᒃ ᐅᒋᓯ ᐃᒋᔅᑕᓂᓕᐧᐊ 3. 19.

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔅᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᑭᐧᓂᔅ ᐅᒪ ᐃᔅ ᑭ ᐊᐱᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔅᒥᐃᑐᒋᒃ, ᐱᓕᔅ ᑭ ᐃᔅᐧᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐁᓕᓈᓂᐧᐊᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᓯᓈᓂᐧᐊᓂᓕᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓂᐊᐱᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᓯᒋᒃ, ᒥᒋᓯᐧᐃᓈᑎᑯᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑳᒐᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐧᐃᓕᓗᐧᐊᓂᓕᑭ ᕿᐧᑳᓐ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᓗᒥ-ᓂᔅᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓛᔅᑖᓂᐧᐊᓂᓕᒃ; ᒣᐧᑳᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐊᐱᒋᒃ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᒣᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑎᐁᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᐧᐊᒋᓕᐧᐧᐧ

ᐅᒋ ᖃᐅᓕᑖᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑖᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐳᑕᒧᑯᐸᓗ, ᐁᐅᑯᒪ, ᐱᑯ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᓵᑭᑖᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐋᖅᑭᓯ ᐋᑎᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ ᐅᐃᑭᒃ ᒫᑲ, ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᐅ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᐃᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᒥᑯᒋᒃ ᐋᖅᑕᒥᖅᐱ ᑳ ᑭ ᓂᐱᑯᐸᓗ ᐋᑦᑐᐊᐋᑎᑯᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᒋᒃ, ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᓵᑭᐋᑦ ᑳ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᓕᒋ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐅ, ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᒫᒃ ᐊᐅᓇ ᑭ ᒥᖅᒃ-ᐋᑲᓂᐅᓄ ᐊᐅᓯᑐ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑦ ᐋᐸᓄᑖᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐱᓕᖅ ᓇᑳᐅᐅᓄᑖᒃᓯ

ᕿᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐅᔭᒃ ᕿᑳᓕᓄ ᑭ ᐅᑕᐅᒪᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᐃᐅᑎᒃ, ᐁᐅᑯᒪ, ᐁ ᑭ ᒪᓂᓇᒫᓯᑦ ᒥᓯᐅ ᐅ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑖᑯᓯᐅᓇ, ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐳᑕᒪᐋᑦ ᑳ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᓕᒋ; ᑭ ᐅᑕᐅᐁᐅᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐃᐅᑎᓕᒋ ᐁᑳ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᔭᑯ ᑕᒋᕿᑦ ᕐᐊᓇ ᐊᑭᒃᓯ ᑭ ᐳᑕᐅᓄ ᒫᒃ ᒥᕿᑦ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐊ ᑭᒋ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒋᒋᐅᓕᒋ, ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᓕᒋ ᐃᖅᐱ ᑳ ᓂᑖᐅᑭᓕᒋ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐸᐅᑲᓇᑕᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᑏᓕᒋᓯ i. ᓴᒪᔪᐃᓕ 2. 8; ᓂᑲᒧᐅᓇ 113. 7.

ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᒋᒃ ᐱᓕᖅ ᑭ ᐋᑳ ᑎᐱᖅᑲᓕᓄ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᓇᓈᑐᒫᒋᒃ ᐅᑎᐁᓕᒋᑭᐅᐊ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇᐅᓕᒥᑯᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᑲᐅᐃᒋᒧᐊᒃ: ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐊ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᓕᑕᒪᐅᐊᒃ ᐃᖅᐱᒥᒃ ᐁ ᒥᖅᓕᒃ ᐱᖅᑭᒋᑲᒥᑯᓕᓄ, ᐃᑕ ᑭ ᐃᒋ ᓂᑖᓕᒋ, ᐱᓯᒧᒃ ᐃᑐᑭ ᐁ ᖃᖅᑕᐅᑦ ᐁ ᐸᖅᑖᐱᐅᓂᐊᒃᓯ

ᐊᓂᒪ ᐱᖅᑭᒋᑲᒥᒃ ᑭ ᐃᒋᓂᑲᑐᓄ ᑲᔭᒃᓕᑕᒧᐅᓇ; ᐁᑯᑕ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᓂᑖᑦ ᐱᓕᖅ ᑳ ᐅᑖᐸᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᐅᖅᑯᓯᑦ ᖅᑕ ᖅᑲᒧᑦ—

"ᑖᓇᑐ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑖᔭᓇ? ᐆᒪ ᓈ ᐃᒋ ᖃᑭᐅᓄ ᖅᑕ ᑲᓇ-ᐅᓕᒃᓄ

ᒋᖅᖅ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᐊ ᑳ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᓕᒋ?

ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᐅᒋᖅᑕᒪᕐᑦ! ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᐁᓕᑖᒪᑲᐅᐊᒃ!

ᐋᑦᑐ ᐅᓕᖅ ᐁ ᐃᑖᔭᓇ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ!"

ᐅᑯ ᐅ ᑫᑭᖁᐹᔭᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐅ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓂᔅᑲᐧᐊᒃ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᐳᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᑳ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐳᑐᓕᒋ ᐹᑎᒫ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓛᒋᒃ ᐅ ᐃᒋ ᒪᒪᑖᐧᐅᓕᑖᐧᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᐅ ᑕᒋᑫᐧᐃᓂᐧᐊᐤᓯ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐳᑕᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑲᓇᐧᐅᓕᒋᑳᒐᓕᑭ ᒪᓯᐧᓇᐃᑲᓇ, ᑭ ᐧᐊᐸᑎᓗᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ ᒫᐧᐊᒡ ᐧᐅᔅᑲᒡ ᑳ ᐅᒋᒪᑲᐧᓂᓕᑭ; ᐊᓂᐃ ᐱᒋ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐋᐸᑎᓛᒋᒃ ᓃᔅᑕᒪ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐋᓂᔅᑫ ᐃᑖᑦ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒃ ᐧᐊᒋᓕᐧᐅ, ᐅ ᑭ ᐅᑯᓯᐧᓯᒥᑯᐳ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒫᐧᐊᒡ ᐧᐅᔅᑲᒡ ᑳ ᐅᒋᓕᒋ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳᑭᑫ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᐧᐃᓇ ᐅ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑖᑦᓯ ᐅᑕ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐧᐅ ᐯᔭᑕᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐃᒋᑲᐧᐅᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐳᑕᒧᑯᐸᓗ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐃᐧᐊᓂᑳᓯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᒥᑫᑦ ᒥᑖᐳᒥᑕᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓈᑯᐸᓗ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐳᔅᑲᑯᑦ; ᓗᔅᑕ ᑖᓂ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᒥᓈᑦ ᑕᒋᑫᐧᐃᓇ, ᐅᑳ ᐧᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᑫ ᓂᒋᐧᐊᓈᑕᓂᓕᑭᓯ ᐅᑯ ᐅᔭᒥᑖᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑭᒋ ᐋᐃᑎᐧᐃᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐳᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐳᔅᑫᓈᑲᓇ: “ᑖᐧᐯᐸᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᑭ ᓵᑯᒋᑖᒋᒃ ᐅᑭᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓇ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᒋᑫᒋᒃ ᐧᑳᔭᑭᑖᑎᓯᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᐤ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓇᑭᒃ ᐊᓕᑕᒫᑫᐧᐃᓇ, ᑳ ᑭ ᑭᐳᐳᓗᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᒥᒋᐱᒋᐧᐊ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐋᔅᑕᐧᐅᐊᑭᒃ ᐅ ᐃᒋ ᐧᐊᓇᑕᓕᒃ ᐃᔅᑯᑕᓕᐧᐤ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋᑕᑭᒃ ᐅ ᑳᔅᓇᓕᒃ ᒋᒫᑲᓂᓕᐧᐤ, ᐅ ᓕᓇᒥᓯᒋᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᒪᔅᑲᐧᐃᓯᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃ, ᑳ ᑭ ᓯᑭᑕᐅᒋᒃ ᐅ ᓄᑎᓂᑫᒋᒃ, ᑳ ᑭ ᑭᒋᑎᔅᑲᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᐅ ᓄᑎᓂᑫᐧᐃᓇᓕᓕᒥᓕᐧᐊ ᒫᓇᑕᐧᐊᓇ” "ᐃᐸᐤᐧᐊ 11. 33, 34.

ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᐧᐊᒃ, ᐱᐳᔅ ᐃᑕ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃ, ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓕᐧᐊᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᐅ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᒥᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖁᐧᐋᐳᑕᐧᐋᓕᒋ ᒥᓯᐧᐅ, ᐧᐋᐧᐊᒡ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑖᓈᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒫᓗᓕᒥᑯᑦ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑳ ᒫᓗᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐃᑎᐧᐃᓇᓇ ᐅᑖᓈᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒫᓗᓕᒥᑯᑦ, ᐅ ᐃᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᒋᑲᐧᐃᓕᑭ ᒥᑫᑦ ᐅ ᒥᐧᓈᒋᑭ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ, ᐧᐅᔅᑲᒡ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐊᓄᒋᑫ ᑳ ᑭ ᐳᒋᑲᐧᐃᑭ;

ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑕᒻ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᑦᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᔅᑭᑦᐊᐃᑦᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑦᐃᒋᑲᒐᓕᑭ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᑫ ᑎᐱᐸᓕᑭ, ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᓇᓂᒋᓕᒋ ᓗᔅᑕ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᑳ ᐸᑦᑳᒋᑦᐁᓕᒋ, ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᒧᐃᒥᒋ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓗᔅᑕ ᓯᑭᓗᐃᒥᒋ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦᐊᓯ

ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐊᑦᐊᔅᐋᐸᑲ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐁᑦᐊᑲ ᐱᒋ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑲᓇᑦᐁᓕᒋᑲᒐᑭ ᓇᑐᐸᓕᑦᐃ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᑦᐃᓇ, ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑦᐋᐸᑎᓈᒋᑲ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᓇᓈᑲᓐ ᑳ ᐃᒋᓈᑦᑲᓂᓕᑭ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ᑦᐋᑦᐁᒋᑕᒪᑦᐋᑦ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦᐊ, ᐆᐅ ᐆᑎ ᒋᒪᑲᓇ, ᐊᑦᑲᓇᐅᓯᑦᐋᑲᓇ, ᐱᑦᐋᐱᔅᑯᑦᐊᔅᑐᑎᓇ, ᒥᔅᑳᔅᑭᑲᓈᐱᔅᑲ, ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑦᐃᓇ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᒪᔅᑭᓯᓇ ᐁᑳ ᑫ ᑭ ᒥᑭᔅᑭᑳᒐᑭᓯ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᐆᑕ ᑭ ᒥᑐᑎᑦᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑭᔅᑲᒧᑎᓈᑲᓂᑦᐃᒋᑲ ᒥᑦᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᑲ ᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑲᑦᐋᒋᑲ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᒥᑦᐋᑦᐊ, ᐋᑦᑕ ᐃᑕᒋᒋᑲ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᐊᒐᑯᓐ ᑭᒋᑯᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑖᓕᒋᓯ

ᑭᑦᐋᐸᑎᓗᑦᐊᑲ ᐊᓯᒋ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓇᑐᐸᓕᑦᐃ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᑦᐃᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᒋ ᐋᐃᑎᓕᒋ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᓇᑲᓇᓯ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑕᒻ ᒧᓯᔅᑲᐅᓈᑎᑯᓕᑦ; ᐊᓂᒪ ᐅᑖᒪᐃᑲᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ ᒋᔅᑖᔅᑲᓇ ᑫᐃᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐸᐋᑦ ᓯᔅᔅᐊ; ᐊᓂᐃ ᐱᑦᐋᐱᔅᑯᓈᑲᓇ, ᐳᑖᒋᑲᓇ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑦᐋᔅᑐᓇᒫᑲᓇ ᑭᑎᔭᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑦᐊᔅᔅᑎᔅᐋᑦ ᒥᑎᔭᓇ ᓇᑐᐸᓕᑦᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑦᐃᔭᐸᑎᓈᒋᑲ ᑳ ᑭᓂᑲᓕᑲ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᓕᓐ ᓴᒻᑲᔅ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐸᐋᑦ ᓂᑯᑦᑖᔅᓐ ᒥᑯᒥᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᓯ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑎᓗᑦᐊᑲ ᐊᓯᒋ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓐ ᐅᑖᒥᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᓴᒻᓇᓇᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᒋ ᐊᐃᑎᑦᓯ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑕᒻ ᑦᐁᐱᓂᔅᑲᓗᔭᐱᓕᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐊᓯᓂᓕᓐ ᑐᐱᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᑦᐋᑦᐊᑦᐊᓗᓐ ᑯᓇᐊᑦ ᑲᒥᐃᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋᓕᒋ ; ᓗᔅᑕ ᑦᐋᒪᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓐ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑦᐋᑦᐊᓇᒋᐋᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ, ᑳ ᑦᐋᒪᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃᓂᓕᑦ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐸᓯᑯᑐ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑖᑫᑦᓯ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑎᓗᑦᐊᑲ ᐊᓯᒋ, ᒥᑦᑦ ᑳ ᒥᑦᓇᑦᐋᑭ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ, ᓇᔅᐱᒐ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᑦᓗᑦ

ᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᑭᓯᔅᑦᑭᑲ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑳ ᑲ·ᐃᓯᒧᒋᑲᓯ

ᐁᑯ ·ᐃᔭᐸᑦᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸ·ᐋᒧ·ᐃᓂᑲ ᐃᔅᐱ ·ᐃᔭᐸᑲ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂᔅᑲᓄ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑐᑐᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑦ·ᐁᓕᒥ·ᐊᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔅᑲᓇᐱᓕᒋ; ᑭ ᐃᑐ·ᐊᑲ ᓄᔅᑦ, ᒥᓗ ᑭᓯᑲᑫ ᑭ ᑲ ·ᐋᐸᑎᓕᑎᓈᓐ ᑳ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦ·ᑲᑭ ·ᐊᒋᐊ, ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᑭᒋ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦᒪᓐ, ·ᐁᔅ ᐊᓐᑦ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᑭ ᑲ ᐯ·ᔫᐸᑐᓐ ᑳ ᐃᓯ ᐊᑳ·ᐋᑦᒪᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑖᔭᓐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐆᑦ ᐊᓄᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑖᔭᑲ; ᐁᑯ ᓄᔅᑯᒫᑦ ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐊᐱᓐᓯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑫᑭᖁᐹᓕᑲ ᑦᑯᑦ ·ᐋᔅᑲᐃᑲᓂᑲ ᑭ ᐃᓯ·ᐃᓗᑦᑲ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑐ·ᐊᑲ ᔫ·ᐊᓄᑖᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑖᐱᑦ, ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᑑᑦᑲ: ᓄᔅᑦ, ᒫᑎᑲ, ᓈᔅᐱᑦ ·ᐋᓕᓐ, ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑦᒪ ᐁ ᒥᓗᓈ·ᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᐁ·ᐊᑭ·ᐊᑲ ᐊᔅᑭ, ᐁ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᔅᑲᑲ, ᐁ ᓕᒥᓂᓯ ᓂᑖ·ᐃᑭᒋᑲᓂ·ᐊᑲ, ᐁ ᒥᓂᓯᔅᑲᑲ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᐁ ·ᐋᐱ·ᑲᓂᔅᑲᑲ, ᐁ ᒧᑭᒋ·ᐊᓂᐯᑯ·ᐊᑲ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᕿ·ᑲᓇ ᑳ ᒥ·ᓕᓯᑭ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇ·ᐋᐸᒋᑲᑌᑭᓐ ᐋᔅᐊ, 33. 16, 17. ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᑲ·ᕿᒋᒫᑦ ᑖᓇ ᐁᓯᓂᑲᑌᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᔅᑭ? ᑭ ᐃᑌ·ᐊᑲ ᐁ·ᐊ·ᑳᓂᒪ ᐃᒫᓇᓱᐃᓕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᑭ; ᓄᔅᑦ ᑕ·ᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐅᐸᑦᒫᑐᑌ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᓕᒋ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᔅ ᐆᒪ ·ᐊᒋᓐ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐅᑎᑕᒪᓄ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᑌᑦᐸᑦᒪᓇ ᐁ ᐃᔅᑲᑌᒥ·ᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭᒋᑭᓱᑯ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓇ, ᒫᓂᔅᓚᓂᓱ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑳ ᑕᓱᑫᒋᑲ ᑫ ᐃᓱ ·ᐋᐸᑎᓕᔅᑭᑲᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᐁᑌᓕᑦᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑐᑌᑦ, ᑭ ᓇᐁᓕᑦ·ᒪᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓈᒋᑲᓐ ᐱᑦᒫ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑌ·ᐊᑲ, ᒥᓇ ᐱᑐᑫᑦᓐ ᑳ ᐃᓱ ᑳᓇ·ᐁᓕᒋᑲᑌᑭ ᓇᑐᐸᓕ·ᐃ ᐋᐸᒋᑖ·ᐃᓇᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑌ·ᐊᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ·ᐃᓕᑦ·ᐁᑦᑲ ᐅᔅᑎ·ᑳᓂᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐱᓕᔅ ᐅᓯᑎᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐋᐸᒋᑖ·ᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᓱᐸᑭ, ᑫᑲ ᒫᔅᑯᒪ, ·ᐃ ᓄᑎᓈᑲᓂ·ᐃᑌ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦᓐ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᓱᐅᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭᑐᑌᓐ ᐁ ·ᐃᑉ·ᐃᑯᑦ ᐅᑐᑌᒪ ᐃᔅᑲᑌᒥᑲ

ᐃᔅᑯ, ᑭ ᑲᑦᑫᒋᒣᓐ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᑲᓇᑦᐃ ᐃᖅᑳᑦᐁᑦᐊ ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᑳ ᑦᐋᐸᒫᑦᑫ ᐊᑦᐁᓕᑦᐊ ᐅᐸᐹᒍᑐᑦᐊ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑐᓕᒋᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐅᑲᓇᑦᐃ ᐃᖅᑳᑦᐁᑦᐊ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑐᓕᒋ ᐁᐁᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑭ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᓐ ᓈᓇ ?

ᐅᑲᓇᑦᐃ ᐃᖅᑳᑦᐁᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᑲᑦᑫᒋᒫᓐ ᑖᓇ ᐁᑦᑐᓂᑳᓱᑦ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑲ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓐᓯ ᐆ! ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᓐ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᓐ; ᓂᑦ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᑲ ᐅᒋᓐ, ᑦᒥᒋ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ; ᐅᑐᑐᓐ ᐃᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑦᒋ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᔅᐸᓇᓯ ᑖᓂᑯᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ ᐋᖅᑲᓇᑦᐁᑖᑦᑫ?

ᐅᑲᓇᑦᐃ ᐃᖅᑳᑦᐁᓐᓯ ᐋᖅᑲ ᐃᑖᑫ, ᐆᒪ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ, ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᐁᔅᑲᑎᓈᑲ ᑦᐊᒋᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑦᑐᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ, ᒥᓗ ᐅᑲᓇᑦᐃ ᐃᖅᑳᑦᐁᓐ, ᐅᑎᐯᑦᓕᒋᑫᓐ ᑭ ᑳ ᑦᐃ ᑦᐃᑐᑦᐃᑲ, ᓗᖅᑦ ᒥᔅᑦᐃ ᑲᑦ ᓚᑭᑖᓐ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑳ ᐃᑐ ᖃᑦᐁᑦᐊᔅᑲ, ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᓗᐃᑦᐃᔭᓇᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑫᑐᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᑲᑫᑖᓯᑦᐃᓇ, ᒪᓂᑐᑦᐋᑎᓯᑦᐃᓇ, ᓵᑭᐃᑦᐁᑦᐃᓇ, ᓗᖅᑦ ᐅᓕᐹᑲᓐ ᑭ ᑦᐃ ᑦᐃᑐᑦᐃᑯ ᐁ ᑭᑐᐸᑎᓈᑲ ᐃᔅᑯᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑲ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᑦᐃᑐᑦᐋᑭᑲ, ᐁ ᑖᐱ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᑭᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑦᑐᑦᐋᑯᐸᓗ, ᐱᓕᖅ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᒪᑲ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐱᓇᓯᑦᐁᔭᓕᑲ ᑦᐊᒋᓕᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑦᑐᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐋᑦᒪᑲ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᑯᔅᐹᒪᒋᑦᐊᓂᑦᐊᑲ, ᐁᔅᑲᐸᑦᒪᓇ ᓂᔅᓗᓕᑦᑲᓇ ᓗᖅᑦ ᐁ ᓂᑦᒪᒋᑦᐋᓂᑦᐊᑲᓯ ᑦᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᓐ ᐅᓕᐹᑲᓐ, ᐁᑦᑲᓂ ᐁ ᐃᑭᑲ, ᑦᐁᔅ ᐋᓕᒪᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓂᑖᒪᒋᑦᐁᑦ ᑕᐸᑐᓕᒧᑦᐃ ᑕᑦᐊᑎᓈᑲ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑲ ᐊᓄᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔭᓇ, ᐁᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐅᖅᑦᒋᒋᑲ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᑲ; ᐁᑦᑲᓂ ᑦᐁᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑦᐋᔭᑲ, ᑭᒋ ᑦᐃᑦᐃᑖᑲ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᓂᑖᒪᒋᑦᐁᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᒫᒋ ᓂᑖᒪᒋᑦᐁᑦ ᒫᑲ ᓈᔅᐱᑲ ᐁ ᐊᐋᔭᑦᑲᒥᑦ; ᑫᐋᔭᐸᑲ ᐋᔅᑲᓇ ᑭ ᑦᐃ ᐅᖅᑦᒋᒋᓇᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑦᐃᐋᔭᐸᑖᒪᓇ ᓂ ᐸᑦᐋᒧᑦᐃᓂᑲ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲᑎᑲᑎᔭᓇ ᒥᑐᓂ

ᓂᑮᒪᑎᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑮᑦ, ᐅ ᒥᓗ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐊᑳᓐ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑯ ᐯᔭᒃ ᐱᐧᓴᐊᓕᑯᓈᐧᐊ, ᐯᔭᒃ ᐱᐧᐊᐱᓴᑯᓛᑳᓐ ᓗᒥᓂᔅᓴᐳᓕᐤ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᐯᔭᐧᑳᐤ ᐁ ᐊᓴᒧᒋᒃ ᓗᒥᓂᔅᓴᒃᑭ ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᒐᑦᑭ

ᑕᐸᒐᓕᒧᐧᐃ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐ ᓈᓴᐱᒐ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᐊᑳᐧᐃᐤ, ᐧᐁᓴ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐧᐊᓕᐤ ᑭ ᐃᑐᒐᐤ ᐧᐸᒧᒋ ᑳ ᐧᐊᐸᒫᑦ ᒪᒋ ᐊᑲᐧᑳ ᐁ ᐯᑮᐧᑕᒧᒐᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑭᔅᑳᑯᑦ, ᐊᐅᓕᔭᓐ ᐁ ᐃᒋᐧᓂᑳᓯᓕᒋᑭ ᐁᑯ ᑳᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᑦ ᓄᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᑳᔭᒥᑳᐸᐧᐃᑦᑭ ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᒫᒥᑐᓄᓕᑕᒃ ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑦ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭᑭᔅᑳᒃ ᓇᑐᐸᓕᐧᐃ ᐊᐸᒋᑮᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᔅᐱᔅᑳᓈᒃ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐊᑎᒥᑳᐸᐧᐃᔅᑕᐧᐊᑦ ᐊᑭᐱᑯ ᐯᔭᑕᒃ ᑳᑕ ᑕᑳᒥᑯᐸᓇ ᐅ ᒥᒋᑭᐧᐊ ᐅᒋᑭ ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᑕᒪ ᐁᑯᔅᑭ ᑭᒋ ᑳᔭᒥᑳᐸᐧᐃᑦ; ᐧᐁᓴ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐱᑯ ᐃᑌᓕᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ, ᐁᑯᑌ ᑭ ᐃᑭ ᒥᐧᓕᔅᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑳᑕᒃᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᑭᑐᑌᑦ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᓄᑭᔅᑳᐧᐃᑦ ᐊᐅᓕᔭᓐᑭ ᐊᐧᐊ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐧᐁᐧᓂᑳᓐ ᓈᓴᐱᒐ ᑭ ᑯᔅᑕᓯᓈᑯᓯᐧᐃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᓇᐧᐃᐸᒥᑦ; ᑭ ᐅᐧᐊᐊᑳᐧᐃᐤ ᑕᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᓇᒥᔅ, ᒫᒪᑮᑯᐃᑯ ᒫᒃ, ᑭ ᐅᑕᑳᐧᑳᓂᐤ ᑕᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᒥᑦᑭᓄᐱᒃ, ᑭ ᐅᓯᑎᐤ ᑕᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᒪᔅᑳ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᐧᐊᑮᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐊᓕᐧᐃᐸᓕᓕᐤ ᐃᔅᑯᒐᓕᐤ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐸᔅᒐᓕᐤ, ᑭ ᐅᑐᓂᐤ ᒫᒃ ᑮᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᒥᑦᑭᐱᑦᑭᐤ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐱᐸᒋ ᐅᑎᑮᑦ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐ, ᑭ ᑳᓐᐧᐃᐸᐧᐅᐤ ᐁ ᐊᑮᐧᐃᓇᐧᐃᑦ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᐅᒪ ᐃᑦ ᑭ ᒫᒋ ᑳᐧᑭᒥᐤ

ᐊᐅᓕᔭᓐᑭ ᑮᓇᒐ ᐧᐁᑭᔭᓐ? ᓄᔅᑦ ᑮᓇᒐ ᐁᑐᒐᔭᓐ?

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᓂᑦ ᐅᑐᑮᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑮᐧᐃᓇ ᑭ ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓈᑦᑭ, ᐃᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᒪᒋᑐᒋᑳᒐᒃ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᑮᓇ ᒫᒃ ᒪᐊᓇ ᐃᑮᐧᐃᓂᒃᑭ

ᐊᐅᓕᔭᓐᑭ ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂ ᓂᓯᑦᐧᐁᓕᒐᓇ ᐁ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑮᓇ, ᐧᐁᓴ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᓴᑭ ᓂ ᑎᐱᓕᐧᐁᐧᐃᓯᓇ, ᓂᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᑲᒐᓇ

ᓂᕐᑕ ᓂ ᒪᓂᑐᑲᑐᓐᓯ ᑖᓂᑭ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐁᒋ ᑭ ᐅᑦᒪᑦ ᑭ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒪᒻ?

ᐁᑳ ᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᔭᐹᓐ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐋᐸᒋᐃᔭᓐ, ᐊᓄᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑖᒪᐅᑎᑖ, ᐯᔭᐧᑳᓄ ᐁ ᐸᑲᒪᐅᑖᓐ, ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐊᓕᑦᓴᑲᒥᑯᐅᑎᑖᓯ

ᓂ ᑭ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᓐ, ᑖᐧᐯ, ᑭᑦ ᐊᓴᑭᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐊᑐᓴᑳᑳᐧᐃᔭᓐ ᐋᓕᒪᓐ, ᓂᓴᑦ ᑭ ᑎᐸᐊᒪᑫᐧᐃᓐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐊᐧᐁᓐ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐃᒫᑎᒋᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑖᐧᑲᐧᓇ, "ᐧᐁᓴ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑫᐧᐃᓐ ᑳ ᒥᓕᐧᐁᒪᑲᑲ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᐁᐧᐊᐧᑳᓂ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓐ" ᖁᒪᓐ 6. 23, ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᐃᓴᐱ ᑳ ᑭᓯ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᔭᐸᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑑᑐᓐ ᑳ ᑐᑦᑭᑲ ᑯᑦᑭᔭᑲ ᑳ ᒥᑐᓂᓕᑦᑭᑲ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᓴᐧᑳᐧᐃᐱᔭᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑲᐧᑫ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᒋᔭᓐᓯ

ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐃᑖᐧ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᐧ ᑫᓇᐁᓕᑦᑭᐸᓐ ᐆᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓯ ᐧᐊᓂᐊᓴᐸᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᓴᑫᑖᑲᓇ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐁᓴᐧᑲ ᑭᓕ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᐧᐊᓂᐃᑎᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᒪᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐋᐸᑎᒋᐧᐃᓐ ᓂᕐᑕ ᑳ ᐃᓯ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑲᐧᐃᔭᓐ, ᐁᑯᓯ ᓇᐁᓕᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᔭᓐ, ᐁ ᐃᓯ ᒥᓴᑲᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐊᓴᑭᓇᓐ, ᐆᑦ ᓂ ᓇᓴᑯᒧᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓕᑖᓐᓯ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑎᒋᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑦ ᑯᑦᑲ ᐊᐧᐁᓐ, ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᐊᓇ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓐ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᒪᑦ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓯᓂ; ᑖᓇᐁ ᒫᑲ ᑫ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒪᓐ, ᐧᑲᔭᓴᑲ ᐁᑎᐧᐋᓂ, ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐧᐁ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐃᑖᓐ?

ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐᓯ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒪᓐ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓐ, ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃᓯ ᑖᐱ ᐃᐧᑖᓂᐧᐊᑲ ᒥᓴᑯᑐᓂᑲᐅᓐ ᑳ ᒫᓇᑦᑲ ᐊᐧᐋᒋᐅ ᑳ ᒫᓇᑦᑲ ᐆᒋ; ᒫᑲ ᐋᓴᑲᓐ ᐃᑭᓐ ᐊᓂᑭ ᓂᑦ ᐊᑐᓴᑫᑖᑲᓂᒥᑯᓇᓐ ᑳ ᐃᐧᐅᒋᑲ, ᐸᑦᑎᒫ ᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑲᑖᒋᑲ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᑭᐧᐁ ᓇᓯᒋᑲᓯ ᐆᒪ ᑐᑦᒧᑲᓐ ᓂᕐᑕ, ᒥᒋᐧᐁ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑦ ᒥᓗᐸᓕᓐᓯ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑖᐧᐯᐸᓕᒫᓐ, ᓂᕐᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑖᓐ ᑭᒋ

ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑦ; ᑖᓇᑐ ᐁᑯ ᐆᒪ ᑫ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒫᓇ, ᐁᑳ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑯᓕᑳ·ᐃᔭᓇ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᑳ ᐸ·ᑳᑕᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᑭ?

ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓇᓯ ᐁ·ᑳᓂ ᐯᔭ·ᑳᓄ ᑳ ᑭ ᐢᑕ·ᐃᔭᐸᓇ, ᑫᔭᐸ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᓇᐁᓕᑐᓇ ᑭᒋ ·ᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᔭᓇ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐱᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑫ ᑭ·ᐁ·ᐊᓄᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑭ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᑎᑦ ᒣ·ᑳᒃ ᑳ ᐊ·ᐋᔅᔅ·ᐃᔭᐸᓇ; ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᓄ ᐁᑯ ᐸᓇ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓄ ᔅᐸ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐁ-·ᐁᑭᓄᑳ ᑳ ᓂᐸ·ᐃ·ᐊᑳ, ᐁ ᑲᔅᑭᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ·ᐁᐯᓕᑕᒪ·ᐃᑦ; ᐁᐁ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐊᖑᓇᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᐢᑕᒫᐸᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᑖᓇᓯ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᑲ, ᐅ ᑭᓕ ᓂᔅ·ᐊᓈᒋᐃ·ᐁ·ᐃ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓇ! ᐁ ᑖ·ᐯᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᓵᑭᑖ·ᐋᓇ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐸᑎᓯ·ᐃᓇ, ᐅ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑫ·ᐃᓇ, ᐅᑦ ᐊᐢᑫᑖᑲᓇ, ᐅ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑫ·ᐃᓇ, ᐅ ·ᐃᑐ·ᐋᑲᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᑭ, ᐊ·ᐋᓯᐁ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᓕ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒪᓇ; ᐁᑳ·ᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᐁ ᑲ·ᑫ ᑐᑯᓯᒥᓇ; ᓂᑦ ᐊᐢᑫᑖᑲᓂᒥᑲ, ᓂ ᑲ ᓄᓯᓄ·ᐊᓄ ᒫᑲᓯ

ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓇᓯ ᐯᔭᑦᑲ ᒥᓇ ᒪᒥᐢᓄᓕᑦ, ᑫ ᐃᔅ ᒥᔅᑲᒪᓇ ᒣᔅᑲᓇᑲ ᑳ ᐱᒧᑖᑦᒪᓇᓯ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᐅᓇ, ᑫᑲᑦ ᒧᔅᑲ, ·ᐊᐸᔅ ᐁ ᐃᑎᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐢᑫᑖᑲᓇ, ᒋᑫᒫ ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂᐢᑦ·ᐃᒋᑲ ᓄᔅᑕ ᓂᑦ ᐃᔅᑖ·ᐃᓇᓯ ·ᐋ ᒥᑎᑎᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭ ᑲ·ᑳᑕᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᒥᒋ; ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᑲ, ᐊ·ᐋᓯᐁ ᒥ·ᑖᔅᓇ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑕᑭᑕ·ᒫᓇ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐸᑎᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐢᑫ·ᐃᓇ, ᐁᓕ·ᐁᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔅᑳᑦ ᑭ ᐅᐢᐁᓄ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃ·ᑲᒋ·ᐋᑦ ᑳ ᐊᐢᑳᑯᑦ ᓂ ᒋᒋᓇᑲ ᐅᒋ; ᓂᓇ ᒫᑲ, ᑖᓇᑕ·ᑖᓄ ᑳ ·ᐃ·ᑲᒋᐊᑭᑲ, ᓂ ᑲᔅᑭᐅ·ᐃᓇ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᓂ ·ᐊᐸᔅᑫᒧ·ᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᓂᑭ ᑖ·ᐯ ᑳ ᐊᐢᑲ·ᐃᒋᑲ, ·ᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᐁᑯ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑫ ᐃᔅ ·ᐃ·ᑲᒋᐃᑖᓇᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᙯ ᐁᑳ ᐊᓄᑲ ᐁ ᑲᑦᑫ ᑉᐃᑦᑲᒋᐊᑦ ᐅᒋᒋᑦᑐ ᑑᒋᒪ ᑭᒋ ᑲᑦᑫᒋᑦᑉᐊᑦ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᓵᑭᐃᑯᑦ, ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᑫ ᑭ ᑐᒋᒧᑦᑉᐊᑦᑫ ᐱᓕᔅ ᒫᒋᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒫᒋᑯᓂᑯᑦ; ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑦᑲᒋᑭ ᓂᔅᑉᐊᓈᑎᓯᑦᐊᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑦᐅᔭᓐ, ᒫᑦᐊᑲ ᑭᔅᐅᓕᑦᑉᑲᓐ ᐃᒋᑭᒋᑦᒪᑲ; ᑦᐁᔅ, ᐊᓄᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐃᑦᑲᒋᐃᒋᑲ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᑦᐊᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᐯᑦᐊᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᐅᓕᑦᑦᑯᐃᒋᑲ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑲᒋ ᐊᔭᑦᐊᑲ ᐅᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒥᑦᐊᑦᐊ ᒋᑯᔅᓂᓕᐅ ᐅ ᑭᔅᐅᓕᑦᑯᓯᑦᐃᓂᑲ ᐊᓯᒋ ᐁᓇᒐᓕᓐ

ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐᙯ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᐋᑦᑐ ᑦᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᑭ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑐᐅᓐ ᑳ ᐊᑐᔅᑲᑦᐊᑎᐸᓐ; ᑫᑦᑳᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑦᐁᒋ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᒪᓐ ᒥᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᔅᑲ?

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᙯ ᑦᐃᑦᒪᑦᐃᓐ, ᐅ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐ! ᐁᑳ ᑦᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑐᑦᑦᐋᑦᐊᑫ?

ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐᙯ ᑭ ᑭ ᑦᑫᓕᒧᑦᒌ ᓂᔅᑦᒪ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᑭᑐᐅᔭᐸᓐ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑫᑳᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᓂᒋᑦᐊᓈᒋᐅᔭᓐ ᐱᒋ ᐸᑭᒐᓕᒧᑦᐃ ᑐᔅᑐᑲᓈᑲ; ᓇᔅᐸᑦ ᑭ ᑭ ᑐᐅᓐ ᐁ ᓇᑦᑦᐁᓕᑦᒪᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓂᓇᒫᑲᑦᐃᔭᓐ ᑳ ᑦᐃᑦᐊᒋᔭᐸᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᐊᒌ ᑭ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒪᒪ, ᑦᐃᓕ ᐱᑯ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑫᒋᑯᓇᒫᔅᑲᙯ ᑭ ᑭ ᑦᐊᓂᑐᐅᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐸᔭᐸᓐ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᑦᐊᓂᑦᔭᓐ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓐ; ᑫᑳᑦ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭ ᑭ ᑦᑯᓯᒥᑲᑦᐃᒌ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑦᐁᔭᓐ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᑦᐋᐸᒪᒋᑲ ᒥᔅᐱᔅᑦᐊᑲ; ᐁ ᐋᓕᒧᑦᒪᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᔅ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᐅᔭᓐ, ᑳ ᐃᔅ ᐯᑦᒪᓐ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑳ ᐃᔅ ᑦᐋᐸᑦᒪᓐ, ᑭ ᑦᐃ ᒫᒪᑦᑯᒧᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑎᑦᑯᓯᓐᙯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᙯ ᑦᑦᐸᓐ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐅᒪ ᑳ ᐃᑦᐅᔭᓐ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᐅ ᑦᑲᑦᓇ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᑦᐃᑦᒪᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᑦ ᑳ ᐊᑐᔅᑲᑦᐊᑲ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭᔅᐅᓕᒪᑲ ᓵᑦᐁᓕᒋᑫᑦ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑦᐃ ᑦᐁᐯᓕᑦᒫᑫᑦ; ᑫᔭᐸᑲ

ᒫᒃᑲ, ᐆᐅ ᓕᓚᒥᓯᑦᐃᓇ ᓂᑦ ᐊᔾᑉᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔾᑭᒃᑲ, ᑦᐁᓴ ᐁᑯᑦ ᑳ ᐅᑎᓇᒫᐹᓇ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᒥᔅᑐᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᓇ ᐁ ᒥᒋᓚᑦᐁᓯᔾᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑦᐁᐯᓕᑦᒫᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓂ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒪᒪᑭ

ᐊᐳᓕᔾᔭᓇᑭ ᐁᑯ ᐊᐳᓕᔾᔭᓇ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭᓯᑦᐋᓯᑦ, ᑳ ᐃᑦᐅᑦ, ᓂ ᐸᑦᑳᑦᐊᑦᐊ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᑦ; ᓂ ᐸᑦᑳᑦᒫᓇ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓚᓐᑦᐁᑦᐃᓇ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᒪ; ᓂ ᐯᒋ ᑦᐊᓚᑦᐃᓇ ᐅᒋᑦᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑦᑦᓇᑭ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔾᔭᓇᑭ ᐊᐳᓕᔾᔭᓇ, ᐊᔾᑉᑦᑳ ᑦᐊᑐᑦᒪᓇ; ᑦᐁᓴ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑦᑦᐊᓇ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᑦ ᐅ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ, ᑳ ᐸᔅᑲᒃ; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔾᑉᑳᑦ

ᐁᑯ ᐊᐳᓕᔾᔭᓇ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑫᐱᔅᑲᒃ ᑳ ᐃᔅᑯ ᐊᓚᑲᔅᑲᓕᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓕᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑦᐅᑦ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᐆᒪ ᓂᔅᑭᐃᑯᓇ; ᑦᐊᑦᐁᓕ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐱᔾᔭᓇ; ᐁᔅᑦ ᓂ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᑦᓇ, ᐁᑳ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᐅ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᐅᔾᔭᓇ; ᐆᑦ ᓂ ᑳ ᓯᑭᓈᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒫᑳᑦ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᑦᒫᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔾᔭᓇ ᐅᔅᑳᔅᑭᑲᓂᓕᑳ ᐁ ᐅᓚᓯᓕᒋ ᒥᒋᑭᑦᐊ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᑕᑯᓇᒪ ᐊᑦᑳᓇᐅᓯᑦᐋᑳᓇ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᓇᑦᐊᑎᓇᑳ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐃᑳᐅᑦᐁᓕᑦᑳᑦ;

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔾᔭᓇ ᑳ ᓚᓕᔅᑭᐱᑕᑳ ᐅ ᓱᒫᑳᓇ, ᑦᐁᓴ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᐁᑯ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᑦᑭ ᐊᐳᓕᔾᔭᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁᓕᑯᑳ ᑭ ᓄᑎᓗᑦᑭ, ᐁ ᑦᐁᐱᓇᑦ ᒥᒋᑭᑦᐊ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑳ ᐁ ᔅᔅᑳᑲᓂᑳᑦᑭᑦᐊᑦᑳᑦᑭᑦᐊᑦᑳᑦᑭᑦᐊᑦ

ᐁᑯ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐ, ᐁ ᐊᔭᓘᐃᐱᑦ, ᐯᓕᒃ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑦᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐁ ᒫᔅᐃᑰᑦ, ᓱᑲ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑦᒥᔅᒥᐳᓐ; ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭᑎᔅᑭᓐᒪ ᐅ ᔅᒫᑲᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑦᑐᑦ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐ, ᑭ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑎᓐ ᐁᑯᓯ ᐁ ᒫᑯᔅᑲᑦᐃᑰᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑫᑲᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐁᓐ, ᐱᓕᔅ ᑲ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑲ ᓂᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑲ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐧᐃᑰ ᐃᔅ ᐊᔭᑦ, ᒣᐧᑲᒃ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐ ᒫᒋᒃ ᐁ ᐅᑦᒪᐃᑫᑦ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭᒋ ᓂᔅᐧᐊᓈᒋᐃᑰᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ, ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑭ ᓱᐧᐃᓂᔅᑫᓕᓐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭ ᒫᑯᓐᒪ ᐅ ᔅᒫᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ, “ᐁᑲᐧᐃᓕ ᒥᓕᐧᐊᑦ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒥᓯᔭᓐ, ᐅ ᑲ ᐸᐧᑲᔅᔭᓐ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᐸᑭᔅᓈᓗ, ᓂ ᑲ ᐧᐊᓂᔅᑲᓐᓯ” ᒪᑲ 7. 8. ᐁᑯ ᐁᓕᑯᒃ ᑐᑲᒫᑦ ᑭ ᑐᑦᐧᐁᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑦᐸᓕᓕᒋ, ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓈ ᑲ ᒥᐧᔅᑲᓂᑲᑎᒋᓯ ᐅᒪ ᐁᐧᐊᐸᑦᒃ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ, ᒥᓈ ᑭ ᐧᑲᔅᑯᑐᑦᐧᐁᓐ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ “ᓈᒪ ᒫᑲ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐅᐅ ᑫᐧᑲᓈ ᐅᒋ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᑐ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑰᓯᓈᓈᓐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐅᐸᔅᑭᓈᑫᐧᐊᒃ, ᐧᐃᓕ ᐅᒋ ᑲ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᑦᒃᓯ” ᐳᒪᓈ 8. 37. ᐁᑯ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐ ᑲ ᑦᓐ ᑦᑲᐧᑲ-ᓗᓕᑦ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋᓈᑦ, ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓈᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᒥᓈ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐊᐸᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᑫᒪᔅ 4. 7.

ᒣᐧᑲᒃ ᑲ ᒫᔅᐃᐅᑐᒋᒃ, ᓈᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐊᐧᐁᓈ ᑲᑦ ᑦᐧᐯᑦᒧᐸᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᐧᐊᐸᑦᒃ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐯᑦᒃ, ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᓂᓕ, ᑲ ᐃᔅ ᐡᐧᐯᑦ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑯᔅᑦᓯᑦᑯᓯᑦ ᐁ ᑦᒋᐧᑫᑦ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑦᑯᓯᐧ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᒥᔅ ᑭᓗᐱᒃ; ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓗᔅᑦ, ᒥᑫᐧᑦᐧ ᐅᐡᐃᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓈᓈᐊᑦᒧ ᓗᔅᑦ ᒫᒫᐧᐡᐧᐁᓐ, ᓈᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᒥᑐᓂ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐧᐊᐸᒫᐧᐁ ᑭᒋ ᑦᔅᐧᐃᐧᑫᓈᑯᓯᑦ, ᐸᑎᒫ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᒫᑦ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐ ᐁ ᒥᐧᔅᑲᓂᑲᓯᓕᒋ, ᐅᑦᒫᑲᓐ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑦᐧᐁ ᑲ ᒫᑎᑦᑫᒪᑲᓐ ᐁᑯ ᑦᐧᐁ ᐱᔭᐱᑦ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑦᔅᑦᔅᐱᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᐅᒪ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᑯᔅᑦᓯᓈᐧᑲᓐ ᑯᐧᑫᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐊᐸᑦᒫᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᐳᓂ ᒫᕐᕐᐃᐢᒋᒃ, ᒃᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑉᒐᓄ, “ᐆᐸ ᓂ ᑳ ᓇᓈᔅᑯᒫᓄ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᑉᐃᑉᑲᒋᐃᑦ ᒥᕐᕐᐱᕐᕐᐊ ᐅᐢᓂᓕᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᑉᐃᒋᐃᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑖᒪᑭ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓇᙵ” ᐁᑉᑳᓂ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐢᐸᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑉᒐᑦ,—

ᑭᒋ ᐱᐃᓕᓯᐸᐸ, ᐅ ᓇᐢᐸᓕᑉᐃᑭᒫᒪ ᐊᑉᐊ ᒪᒋ ᐊᑉᐁᓂᑳᓇ,

ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᒪ ᑭᒋ ᓂᕐᐊᓈᒋᐃᑦ; ᐅᒃᓕᑉ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ

ᑭ ᑉᐊᓚᑉᐃᑎᔅᑉᐁᑉ ᐁ ᓇᐢᐸᓕᑉᐃᐅᓕᒋ ; ᑉᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑭᓯᑉᐊᓯᑉᐃᓂᒃ,

ᑳ ᑯᔅᑖᑎᑉᑳᓂᓕᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒫᕐᕐᐃᒃᙵ

ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᔅᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᒫᒃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᓈᑦᒫᒃ, ᓂᓚ ᒫᒃ,

ᓂᕐᕐᒫᒃᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᑭᓕᐸ ᓂ ᑭ ᐢᑦᑉᐊᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐅᕐᕐᒧᑦᙵ

ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑉᐃᓚ ᒧᔅᑲᒃ ᓂ ᑳ ᑉᐃ ᒫᒥᒋᒫᓄ,

ᐁ ᓇᓈᔅᑯᒪᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑎᓕᑉᒪᒃ ᐅ ᐸᓗᑉᑭ ᐃᕐᓂᑳᓯᑉᐃᓇᙵ

ᐁᑯ ᐱᐸᒋ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᑦ ᒥᒋᒋᓕᓄ ᐁ ᑕᑯᓇᒧᒪᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᑎᑦ ᓂᐱᔭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑉᐃ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐆᐅ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓇᒪ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐊᑯᓇᒪ ᑳ ᐃᕐᒋ ᒥᑉᔭᑲᓂᑳᑎᑦ ᒣᑉᑳᒃ ᑳ ᒫᕐᕐᑭᑦ, ᑉᐸᔭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑭᑭᓄᙵ ᐊᓇᑦ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐊᐱᓄ ᑭᒋ ᒧᑉᐊᑦ ᐊᓚᑯᓈᑉᐊ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓂᑉᑭᑦ ᐅ ᐱᑉᐊᐱᔅᑯᓈᑲᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐊᓄᒋᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᓈᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦᙵ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᒥᓗᒪᒋᐅᑦ, ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᐅᑎᓄ ᒫᒃ ᐅ ᕐᒫᒃᓇ ᐁ ᒧᕐᕐ ᑕᑯᓇᒃ; ᑉᐁᔭ ᑭ ᐃᑉᑎᓄ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑭᓕᑉᑎᓇ, ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᑯᑕᒃ ᐊᑉᐁᓇ ᑳ ᐸᑉᑳᕐᑦ ᑭᒋᑉᐊᒃ ᐁᑖᑉᑭᙵ ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᒥᓇ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓕᒃᑉᐊᓄ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓇ ᐱᓕᔅ ᑭ ᓱᐳᔅᑲᒪᒃ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᑕᑉᐊᑎᓈᒃᙵ ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᑭᕐᐸᒃ ᐆᒪ ᑕᑉᐊᑎᓈᓄ ᑭ ᐃᑕᑉᑲᓇ ᑯᑕᒃ, ᑕᑉᐊᑎᓈᓄ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᒋᑳᔅᒐᑎᒃ ᓂᐱᑉᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐃᕐᓂᑳᒐᒃᙵ

ᑲᒪᔨᑎᔭᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑭᔨᑎᓈᒃ ᐅᒣᓕᓐ ᑲᑦ ᓵᐳᔅᑲᒧᐸᓐ, ᐧᐁᔪ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒣᔨᑲᓐᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᒍᑯ ᐃᑖᐃᓂᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᒧᓂᓕᒃ ᐆᑦ ᑭ ᓵᐳᒧᓂᓕᓐᓯ ᓈᔨᐱᒡ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑫᓕᑦᒣᓕᑖᑲᓐ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᑦᐊᑎᓈᒃᓯ ᐊᓐ ᒋᓇᒫᔭ ᐅᑭᔨᑭᐊᐃᑫᓐ ᐆᒪ ᐃᒍ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᒪ "ᑳ ᐸᐧᑲᑦᔨᒥᑳᒃ, ᐊᔨᑭ ᑳ ᒧᔅᐊᒃ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑳ ᐧᐊᑎᑳᓂᔨᑳᒃ; ᐊᔨᑭ ᑳ ᐹᐧᑳᒃ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑳ ᐃᒍ ᒋᑳᔨᑎᒃ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓐ; ᐊᔨᑭ ᐁᑳ ᐊᐧᐁᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᑳ ᑲᒪᔨᑎᔭᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᑳ ᑭᔅᑲᒃ, ᐁᑳ ᓗᔅᑦ; ᐊᐧᐁᓐ ᑳ ᑦᒍᑳᑦᑲᓯᑦ ᒋᓇᒫᔭ 2. 6.

ᐅᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑲᒪᔨᑎᔭᓐ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᑎ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒣᓕᑦᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒣᐧᑳᒃ ᑳ ᒫᒍᐊᑦ ᐊᐳᓕᔭᓐ: ᐁᔅᐧᑳ ᑫ ᐃᒍ ᐧᐊᐸᑦᒪᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐊᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐃᔨᐱ ᑲᒪᔨᑎᔭᓐ ᐧᐁᑎᑦᒃ ᐁ ᐃᒍ ᓈᓈᒃ, ᑳ ᐃᒍ ᒋᑳᔨᑎᒃ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓐ, ᑭ ᓇᑭᔅᑳᑯ ᓂᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ, ᑳ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᒥᑯᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭ ᒪᒫᐳᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᒣᓕᓐ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔨᑭᓕᓐ, ᓇᒪᐸᔅ 13, ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᓕᒋ; ᑲᒪᔨᑎᔭᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒪ ᑭ ᐃᒍ ᐃᔭᒥᐁᓐ:—

ᑲᒪᔨᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᓇᑎ ᐁᐳᑎᐸᒃ? ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑎᐧᐊᒃ, ᓂ ᑭᐧᐊᓈᓐ, ᓂ ᑭᐧᐊᓈᓐ, ᑭ ᓇᑦᐧᐁᓕᒥᑎᓇᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐁᐧᑳᓂ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐳᑦᒪᓐ, ᓯᔭᑭᑖᐧᐊᓗ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐱᑯ ᐧᐊ ᑲᔭᒣᓕᑦᒪ-ᒧᐧᐊᓗᓯ

ᑲᒪᔨᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑦᓗᑭ, ᑖᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑭᑲ?

ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᑖᓐ ᐁᑭᑲ; ᑭ ᐃᐧᑎᐧᐊᒃ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᐳᑦᑖᓐ ᐊᓐᑦ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᐃᐳᑎᔭᓐ, ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᑲᔅᑭᑦᔭᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐳᐳᓈᓐ, ᒫᒃ ᑦᐧᐯ ᐊᓈᐧᐃᔅ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑭᐧᐊᓈᓐ; ᐧᐁᔪ ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᑎᔅᑯᔅ ᑭ ᐃᐳᑎᔭᑯᐸᓐ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᓇᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑖᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐸᒋᒧᔨᑦᑖᒃᓯ

ᒫᒃ ᑫᐧᑲᓐ ᑳ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᒣᒃ? ᑭ ᐃᐧᑎᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᕿᑲᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑐᓈᓐ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᓄ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑐ ᒋᑲᔅᑐᑎᒃ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓐ; ᒫᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓄ ᓂᑳᓐ ᐁ. ᐃᑖᐱᔅᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑐᓈᓐ ᐁ ᓂᔅᓄᓕᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᐧᐹᒧᑦ ᐅᑎᑕᒫᒃᓯ ᓂᑲᒧᐧᐃᓐ 44. 19; 107. 10.

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᒃ ᒫᒃ ᕿᐧᑳᓐ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒥᒃ?

ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑐᓈᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑕᐧᐊᒋᑐᓈᓄ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐁ ᐧᐊᓂᑎᐱᔅᑭᓈᐧᑲᒃ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᓈᓐᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐁ ᑯᔅᑖᓯᓈᑯᓯᒋᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓂᑲᓐᒃ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᒥᑦᑭᓄᐱᐧᑲᒃ ᐧᐋᑎᑳᓂᒃ ᑳ ᐅᒋᒋᒃ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑐᓈᓐ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑕᑦᓄ ᐁ ᐅᓗᓈᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐁ ᑖᒋᐧᑲᓂᐧᐊᒃ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐁ ᑲᐧᑳᑕᑭᓕᒫᒋᒃ, ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᐊᐱᒋᒃ ᓐᓄᑳᑎᓯᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᑳ ᒫᒋᐧᑲᐱᔅᑲᐅᒋᒃ; ᐹᓯᒃ ᐆᒪ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᓄ ᒫᒃ ᐊᑯᑐᐧᐊ ᓵᐧᑭᓕᒫᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃ ᐧᐊᔅᑯᐊ ᐁ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᓄᓕᒋᑳᑐᒃᓯ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓐ ᐊᓯᒋ ᒧᔅᑲᒃ ᐹᓯᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑭ ᑕᐧᑐ ᑕᑲᐧᑲᓄᓕᐧᓄᓯ ᑖᐧᐁ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᑯᔅᑖᑐᓕᑖᐧᑲᓐ, ᐁᑳ ᒥᑦᓂ ᐧᑲᔅᔅᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᓈᐧᑲᒃᓯ ᒍᐸ 3. 5; 10. 22.

ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᑐᑦ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᒃ, ᓂᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐁᔅᐧᑲ ᓂ ᓂᓯᑕᐧᐁᓕᑐᓐ, ᑳ ᐃᐧᑐᐸᒃ ᐆᒋ, ᒫᒃ ᐆᑐ ᕿᔅᐸᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑖᑖ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᑕᒫᓐ ᑕᑦᕿᐧᐃᓐ ᑳ ᐊᑳᐧᐋᑕᒫᓐᓯ ᒐᓇᒫᔅ 2. 6.

ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᑲᔅᒪ ᐁᑯᑐ ᐃᑦᑐ; ᓇᒪᐸᐧᐃᑐ ᓂᓕᓈᓐ ᕿ ᐃᑦᑐᔅᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᐯᐸᑳᓐ ᐁᑦᑐᑎᒋᒃᓯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑦᑐᓄᑦ, ᕿᔅᐸᒃ ᐁ ᒧᔅᑎᓇᒃ ᐅ ᑦᒫᑳᓐ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᑭ ᓇᓂᒋᑦ ᕿᑳ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᑎᓂᑦᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔅᐸᑕᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐧᑳᒃ ᐅᒪ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᓄ, ᑭ ᐃᑕᐧᑳᓐ, ᑭᒋᓂᔅᒃ ᐃᑎᕿ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑳᔅᐧᐋᒃ ᓯᐱᑳᓐ; ᐊᓂᒪ ᓯᐱᑳᓐ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᐱᒋ, ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐱᒋᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑐ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐧᐃᑖᒋᒃ

ᐁᑲ ᑳ ᓴᐃᓕᒋ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᒫᒃ ᑲᑉᑲᑕᑭ ᓂᒋᑉᐊᓈᑎᓯᑉᐊᒃᓯ ᓂᑲᒧᑉᐃᓇ 69. 14, 15. ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᑎᓂᔅᒃ ᐃᒐᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑕᑉᑲᓇ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᐁ ᓂᔅᓗᓕᑖᑉᑲᒃ ᐳᔅᑑᑲᓈᓄ, ᐱᒋ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᑉᐃᑉᐃᒡ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐸᑭᒋᑫ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᑭ ᒥᔅᓴᔅᑫᔅᑲᒪᓯ ᐱᒋ ᐅᒣᓕᓄ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓄ ᒐᐱᑦ ᐯᔅᑉᑲᓄ ᑭ ᐳᒋᐸᓖᐸᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒡ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᑭᐳᑖᒧᔅᑭᑉᐊᓕᐸᓇ, ᐁᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐊᑉᑲᒋᒥᑯᑯᐸᓄ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑲᔅᑭᑖᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᑉᐃᒋᐃᑉᐁᓕᒋᓯ

ᐆᑕ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᑭ ᓵᑲᑉᐊᒧᓇ ᒣᔅᑲᓇᓄ, ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐊᑉᐃᓯᒡᐅ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒣᓕᒪ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᐅᓇ, ᑉᐁᔅ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᑎᐱᔅᑳᓕᓄ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑉᐃ ᐊᐅᑉᑳ ᑉᐃᒫᔅᑲᒃ ᓯᐱᑳᓂᓕᓄ ᑭ ᓇᓂᒦᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐆᒋᐸᓕᑦ ᐸᔅᑉᑲᒣᔅᑭᑉᐊᑳᒃ, ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᐅᑉᑳᒥ ᐱᒧᐅᓄᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑕᑉᐃᓄ ᒫᒃ ᐆᑕ ᓯᒃ ᐁ ᓇᓇᐊᑖᒧᑦ; ᑉᐁᔅ, ᑖᐸᒡ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᓂᔅᓗᓕᑖᑉᑲᑭ ᐃᑦᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᒋᑲᑌᑭ, ᐆᑕ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᐊᑉᐃᑭᓈᑉᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᒣᔅᑲᓈᓕᓄ, ᒥᐳᓂ ᑭ ᑉᐃᑉᐃᓗᓕᑕᒪ ᑫ ᐃᒋ ᑕᑕᑯᔅᑫᑦᓯ

ᑉᐊᔅᔅ ᐃᐱᑕᓄ ᐆᒪ ᑕᑉᐊᑎᓈᓄ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑉᐃᑉᐸᓇ ᐁ ᐃᔅᑉᑳᒡᒥᑉᐊᒃ ᒪᒋ ᐃᔅᑯᓇᓄ, ᒋᑭᒃ ᒣᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑉᑲᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᓇᓕᑕᒃ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᐅᓇ, ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐳᑕᒫᓇ? ᐊᔅᑲᓄ ᒫᒃ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓵᓵᑲᑯᓗᓕᓄ ᓄᔅᑕ ᓵᑲᐸᓇᓕᓄ, ᐊᓯᒋ ᐁ ᐸᐸᔅᑭᓄᓇᓕᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐁ ᑯᔅᑖᓯᑖᑯᓯᓈᓂᑉᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑳ ᓇᓂᒋᔅᑕᒧᒪᑲᑭ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᐅᓇ ᐅ ᐢᒫᑲᓂᓕᓄ ᑖᐱᔅᑯ ᐊᐳᓕᐅᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᐳᑕᒥᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᐱᒋᑯᒫᑕᒪ ᐅ ᐢᒫᑲᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓇᒪ ᑯᑕᒃ ᓇᐳᐸᓕᑉᐃ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᑉᐃᓇ ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᐊᐅᒥᐋᑉᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐃᒋᓂᑲᒐᒃᓯ ᐃᐱᓯᐅᓇ 6. 18. ᐁᑯ ᑎᐸᑉᐯᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑉᒐᑦ "ᐅ ᒐᐯᓕᒋᑫᐅᓇ, ᑭ ᐸᑯᔅᓕᒥᑎᓇ ᐱᒫᒋ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒐᒃ," ᓂᑲᒧᑉᐃᓇ 116. 4. ᐁᑯ ᑭᑉᓄᔅ ᓇᑉᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᒐᑦ, ᑫᐅᐸᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑫᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᑯᓄᐸᓕᓄ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐃᑖᑦᓯ ᑭ ᐯᑕᒪ ᐊᓯᒋ ᐁ

ᓇᓗᑲᓯᑦᑯᓯᓈᓂᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐸᐸᒥᐸᓕᓈᓂᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᐱᓕᖅ ᐋᔅᑲᐤ ᑳ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᓯᐱᑎᑦ, ᓗᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᑕᑯᔅᑲᑏᑦ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐊᒋᖅᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃᙯ ᐅᒥᓕᐤ ᑳ ᑯᔅᑖᓯᓈᑦᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒻ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑳ ᑯᔅᑖᓯᑖᑦᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᑭ ᐯᑕᒻ ᓇᐧᐊᒡ ᐧᐋᓚᐧᐃᖅ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐃᐧᐅᑦ; ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑕᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐯᑕᐧᐋᑦ ᑳ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᒃ ᒥᒥᑦ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐧᐁᓂᑲᓇ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓂᑭᖅᑲᑯᑦ, ᑭ ᑭᐱᒋᖅᑲᐤ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᒪᒥᐧᐅᓂᑕᒻ ᑭ ᐊᑦᑖᓯᑦᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᑕᒋᒻ ᐊᐧᑕᓂᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓂᑭᖅᑲᑯᑦ, ᑭ ᑭᐱᒋᖅᑲᐤ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᒫᒥᐧᐅᓂᑕᒻ ᑭ ᐊᑦᑖᓯᑦᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒐᓕᑕᒃ ᒥᒥᑦ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐧᐁᓂᑲᓇ

ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑲ ᐁᑯ ᐁ ᐹᔅᑖᒪᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓵᑭᐊᑦ; ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᑲᔅᑭᑖᑯᐸᓐ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᑲᑦ ᐳᑦᒧᐸᓇ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓐᔅᑦ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒪ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐳᑦ·ᐊᑲᐸᓂᑎᓱᑦ, ᓐᔅᑦᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ·ᐋᐸᑦᑲ ᑖᓇᑐ ·ᐁᒋᒪᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐸᐹᔅᑖᒧ·ᐃᓇᓯ

ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲᑕᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓇ·ᐊᒃ ᑭ·ᓐᔅ ᑳ ᐱᒧᑐᑦ ᐁ ᑯᐹᑐᓕᒧᑦ ᓂ ᐯᑦ·ᐋᑊ ᐃᓕᓕᑊ ᓂᑳᓇ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪ, ᐁ ᐃ·ᑐᓕᒋ, ᐋᑦ ᐱᒧᑐᔭᓐ ᑦ·ᐊᑎᓈᒃ ᐁ ᒋᑳᔅᑐᑎᒃ ᓂᐱ·ᐃᓇ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ᑳ ᒫᓛᑦᑲ ᓂ ᑳ ᑯᔅᑐᓇ, ·ᐁᔅ ᑭ ·ᐃᑉ·ᐃᓇᓯ ᓂᑳᒧ·ᐃᓇ 23. 4.

ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᑦ, ᐆᐅ ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ᐅᒋ: 1. ·ᐁᔅ ᐅᑐᓕᑦ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒪ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᑳ ᓇᓂᒋᔅᑦ·ᐋᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᑦ·ᐊᑎᓈᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ ᐁᑳ ᒫᑳ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐁ ᐯᔭᑯ ᐃᑖᑦᓯ

2. ·ᐁᔅ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᓂᓯᑦ·ᐁᓕᑦᒪ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐁ ·ᐃᑉ·ᐃᑯᒋᒃ, ᐋᑦ ᐁ ·ᐊᓂᑎᐱᔅᑳᓕᒃ ᓐᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐸ·ᑳᑐᓕᑖᑳᓂᓕᒃ; ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ᒫᑳ ᐁᑳ ᓂᓚ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ·ᐃᑉ·ᐃᑦ? ᐋᑦ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᐋᓕᒪᒃ ᐆᑦ, ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᓯᑦ·ᐁᓕᑦᒫᓇᓯ ᒍᐸ 9. 11.

3. ·ᐁᔅ ᑭ ᐸᑯᓯᓕᒧ, ᑭ ᐊᑎᒥᓐ·ᐋᑐ ᑭᒋ ᐅ·ᐃᑉ·ᐋᑳᓂᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑫᑐᑐᑦ, ᓐᔅᑦ ᑭ ᓄᓯ·ᐃ ᑐ·ᐹᑐᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᓂᑳᓂᓕᒋ; ᒫᑳ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒥᓕ·ᐊ ᑫ ᐃᒋ ᓈᔅᑫ·ᐊᒋ·ᑖᓕᒋ, ·ᐁᔅ ᓂ ᐯᔭᑯᓇ ᓐᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒥᓕ·ᐊᓇᓯ ᑫᑳ ᒫᑳ ᑭ ᐯᑖᐸᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃ·ᑐᑦ ᑲᑕᔅᑎᔭᓇ, "ᑭ ·ᑫᔅᑭᓇᒪ ᐁ ᒋᑳᔅᑐᑎᒃ ᓂᐱ·ᐃᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭᕐᐸᔭᒃᓯ" ᐁᒪᔅ 5. 8.

ᐁᑯ ᐁ ᑫᑭᕐᐸᔭᓕᒃ ᑳ ᐋᐸᔅᐱᑦ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᐋᑦ ᒥᓇ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᑭ·ᐁᑦ, ᒫᑳ ᐁ ·ᐃ ·ᐋᐸᑦᑲ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᓂᔅᓐᓕᑖᑳᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑐ ᐯᒋ ᓂᐸᔅᑳᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐯᔭᑦᑲ ·ᐃᔭᐸᑦᑲ ᓯᐱᑳᓂᓕᓐ ᐅᐱᒥ ᑳ ᐃᑦ·ᑳᓂᓕᒃ ᓐᔅᑦ ᐆᔅᑐᑳᓈᓐ ·ᑫᔅᑭᐡ; ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒫᑳ ᐁ

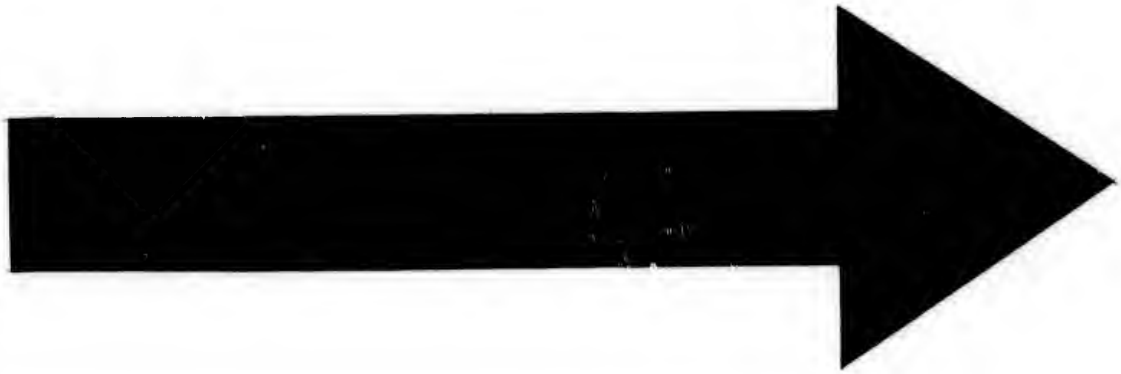
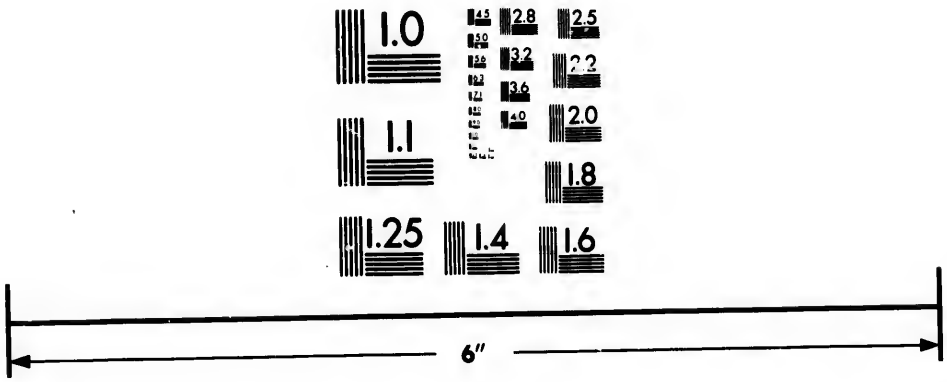


IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

2.8
3.2
2.5
2.2
2.0
1.0

ᓱᑲᓐᑯᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓄ ᑕᔅᑕᓐᐃᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑕᒧᓂᓕᒃᓯ ᑭ ᓐᑯᐸᒥᓄ ᓄᔅᑕ ᒪᒋ ᐊᓐᐁᓂᑲᓇ ᐊᓯᒋ ᒥᔅᒋᑭᓄᐱᓐᑲ ᓐᑯᑎᐃᔅᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐅᒋᓕᒋ, ᒫᑲ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᐁ ᐃᓐᐃᓇᑯᓯᓕᒋ, ᓐᐁᔅ ᐃᔅᐱ ᓐᐃᔭᐸᓂᓕᒃ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓕ ᑭ ᐯᓐᓱᐸᒥᑯ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓐᑯᐸᒥᓄ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑕᓯᓇᐃᑲᒃᑐᒃ, “ᓄᑯᑖᓄ ᑲ ᐊᓕᒪᑭ ᑫᓐᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᑎᐱᔅᑭᓯᓐᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᐯᒋ ᐊᓕᓐᐃᑕᑖᓄ ᐊᔅᑐᓐᐃᓂᒃ ᐁ ᒋᑲᔅᑐᑎᒃ ᓂᐱᓐᐃᓇᓯ” ᒍᐸ 12. 22.

ᐅᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑲ ᑯᔅᓐᑫᓕᑕᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᓐᑲᒋᐊᑲᓂᓐᐃᑦ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐊᓕᒪᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓄ ᐅᒋ ; ᐊᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓐᐊᓯᑐ ᐊᑦᓱ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓇᓂᒋᔅᑕᒃ, ᓇᓐᐊᒃ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᐸᔭᑐᓈᓐᑲᓂᓕᓄ ᐁ ᑭᒋᑲᓕᒃᓯ ᐅᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓴᑲᔅᑕᓐᐁᓕᓄ, ᐊᓐᐊᓯᑐ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓱᓐᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ; ᐁᓐᓴ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᓇᓐᐊᓄ, ᐊᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᔅᓴᐁᓕᑖᓐᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᒃ ᑕᓐᐊᑎᓇᓄ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᒋᑲᔅᑐᑎᒃ ᓂᐱᓐᐃᓇ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁᔅᑲ ᑫ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᒃ ᐊᓐᐊᓯᑐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᑯᔅᐸᐁᓕᑖᑲᓂᓕᓄ ; ᐁᓐᓴ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐅᒋ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᓂᐸᓐᐃᑦ, ᐱᓕᔅ ᐁ ᐃᔅᑯ ᑕᓐᐊᑎᓈᒃ, ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᒥᑲᓈᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑕᓐᑲᓐᓇ, ᓇᓐᑲᑲᓇ, ᓐᐊᓂᐃᑲᓇ, ᓐᐊᑎᑲᓇ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐊᓕᐱᔭ ; ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓐᑯᓐᑯᓕᔅᑲᒥᑲᓄ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐊᓕᐯᔅᑲᒥᑲᓄ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᑯᐸᓄ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑭᒃ ᒥᓐᑲᒃ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᒃ, ᑖᑦ ᑭᕐᒥᑕᑐᒥᑕᓇ ᐊᓖᓐᑲ ᐊᔭᓐᑯᐸᓄ, ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᑑᓇᒃ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᓐᐊᓂᐁᐸᓇ ; ᒫᑲ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᓄᒃ ᑲ ᐃᓐᐅᔭᓇ, ᒥᓐᑲᒃ ᑭ ᓴᑲᔅᑕᓐᐁᓕᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᓐᐅᑦ “ᐅᓐᑖᔅᐅᓇᒫᑲᓇ ᒐᑲᔅᐅᓕᓄ ᓂᔅᑎᓐᑲᓂᒃ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᐅᓐᑖᔅᐅᓐᐃᓂᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐅᒋ ᓱᐳᔅᑫᓇ, ᓐᐊᓂᑎᐱᔅᑭᓯᓐᐃᓇᓯ” ᒍᐸ 29. 3.

ᐆᒪ ᓐᐊᔅᐅᓐᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᒪ ᐁ ᐃᔅᑯ ᑕᓐᐊᑎᓈᓕᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓐᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᓐᑖᒧᓐᐃᓂᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭ ᐊᔅᐅᓕᓐᐊ ᐅᔅᑲᓇ, ᐱᑯᐅᓄ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᒥᑯ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐱᓯᐱᒋᑲᐅᑭ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐃ ᒥᔭᓐᐊ,

ᓈᓈᑊ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᒐᓈᐊ ᐋᑦ ᐆᒐ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑐᒐᓈᑯᐸᓐᑭ ᒣᑲᑊ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᒫᒥᑐᓕᑦᑕᒫᓐ ᐆᒪ ᓈᐁᒋ ᐃᑦᑲᑲᑦ, ᓂ ᑭ ᓈᐋᐸᒐᓐ ᐊᐱᑦᑦ ᓂᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᑦ ᓈᐋᑎᑲᓐ, ᐃᑕ ᓂᓐ ᒥᑦᑖᐅᓈᐊᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒣᑲᒐᓈᐊᑯᓇᐸᑦᑦ, ᓂᑦᑕ ᒪᓂᑐᑫᓈᐃᓕᓕᑦᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑕᑦᑫᓈᐋᑯᐸᓐ; ᐅᓱᑲᑎᓱᓈᐃᓂᓈᐊᑦ ᓂᑦᑕ ᐅ ᑲᓈᑲᑕᑭᐃᓈᐁᓈᐃᓂᓈᐊᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐸᐋᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᓈᐊ ᐅᑦᑲᓂᓈᐋᓈᐊ ᐅ ᐱᑯᒐᒥᓈᐊᑦ ᓂᑦᑕ ᐅ ᒥᑯᓈᐊᑦ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑲ ᐊᑦᒐᓕᑭᓐ ᐆᑕ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᓈᐃᓕ ᓱᑲ ᑭ ᓇᓂᒋᑦ ᑲᑎᑦᑎᑦᓇ ᐁ ᐱᒧᒐᑦ, ᓈᑦᐱᑊ ᑲ ᒪᒪᑦᑲᒐᓕᑕᒫᓐ; ᐋᑦᑕᒥᑦᐱ ᓂ ᑭ ᓈᐃᑕᒫᑲᓈᐃᓐ, ᐊᓇ ᒪᓂᑐᑫᓈᐃᓕᓕᑦᑦ ᐋᑦ ᓈᐁᑦᑲᑊ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐱᑯᐸᓐ; ᑯᑕᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᐋᑕ ᑫᑦᐳᐸᑊ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓱᑦ, ᑭᖏᓕᓕᓈᐃᑦ, ᐊᑎ ᑭᑦᑫᑦ ᓂᑦᑕ ᒋᑕᓈᐃᑭᑲᑦ, ᓇᒪᓈᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐊᐸᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑦ, ᐱᑯ ᐊᐱᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦᑲᒐᒥᓈᐊᑲ ᐅ ᓈᐋᑎᑲᓐ, ᐁ ᐹᐱᑦᑫᓕᑦᑕᓈᐋᑦ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᒐᓈᐊ ᐁ ᐱᒧᒐᓕᒋ, ᓂᑦᑕ ᐁ ᒫᒫᑯᒫᑦ ᐆᑦᑲᑦᑦᑦ ᐁᑲ ᓈᐊᐸᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐳᑕᓈᐋᑦᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᓈᐃᐅᐸᒪᑲ ᑲᑎᑦᑎᑦᓇ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑭᐳᒐᑦ, ᐁ ᓈᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑭᖏᓕᓕᓈᐊ ᑲ ᐊᐱᓕᒋ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦᑲᒐᒥᓈᐊᓂᓕᑲ ᐅ ᓈᐋᑎᑲᓐ, ᓇᒪᓈᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑭᑦᑫᓕᑕᒪ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᑲ, ᐅᑦ, ᐁ ᐊᐳᒥᐃᑯᑦ, ᐋᑕ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᓄᓱᓂᐅᑯᑦ, ᐁ ᐃᓈᒐᓕᒋᑭ "ᓇᒪᓈᐃᓕ ᓈᐃᑦᑲᑦ ᓈᑲᐳᑦᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦᑲᓈᑯᓱᓈᐊᓐ, ᐹᑎᒫ ᒥᑦᑦ ᑫᑦᐳᐸᑊ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑦᑦᐸᑲ ᐃᑦᑲᓱᐸᑦᑫᓐ" ᓇᒪᓈᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᓈᐊᐸᑦ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓐ, ᐋᑕ ᓈᑲᐳᑦᑲ ᐁ ᓈᐃ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᑲ, ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᐳᒐᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐁᑲ ᓈᐊᐸᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑎᑦᑭ ᐁᑯ ᓂᑲᒧᑦ ᑲᑎᑦᑎᑦᓇᑭ

ᓈᐋ ᒪᒪᑦᑲᒐᓕᑖᑦᑲᑲ, ᓇᒪᓈᐃᓕ ᓅᑕᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᓈᑖᓇ,
ᐁ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑲᓈᐃᑦᑲᓇ ᑲᑦᑲᑕᑫᓕᑕᒧᓈᐃᓂᑲ ᐅᒋ,

ᐆᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᒫᓇ! ᓴᐋ ᖅᐅᓕᑦᑯᓯᑦ
ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑦ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐅᒋ,
ᓇᓂᓴᓄᓕᑦᑯᓯᐅᓇ ᐁ ᐊᓂᑎᐱᖅᑲᒃ, ᒪᒋ ᒪᓂᑐᐊᒃ. ᒪᒋ
ᐃᖅᑯᐅᓄ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᒪᒥᑦᑦᐅᓇ
ᓂ ᑭ ᐋᖅᑲᖅᑲᑯᓇ ᒥᑦᑲᒃ ᐆᒪ ᑦᐊᑎᓈᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑕᓇ;
ᑦᐁ ᓇᑦᑲᑲᓇ, ᐋᑎᑲᓇ, ᐊᓂᐃᑲᓇ ᓄᖅᑦ ᐊᓚᐱᔭ ᑭ ᐊᖅᐅᐊ
ᒥᓯᐅ ᓂ ᒥᖅᑲᓈᒃ, ᐁ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᔭᓇ,
ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑲᓯᑦ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᐸᑭᒋᒥᑲᐃᑦ;
ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓇ, ᑲᑦ ᐃ ᑭᖅᑦᑭᒫᑲᓂᐃᐅ ᒋᖅᖅᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᐅᑦ ᑲᒪᖅᑎᔭᓇ, ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᒪ ᒫᑲ ᓇᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᑯᖅᐸᒪᑎᓈᓕᒃ, ᐅᒋᑦᐅ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋᑦᓂᐊᓄᑯᐸᐅ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐊ ᓇᐊᒃ ᐋᓕᐅ ᓂᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐃᖅᑲᐱᓕᒋᓇ ᐋᑭᒃ ᐋᓇᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑐᐅᐅ ᑲᒪᖅᑎᔭᓇ, ᓂᑲᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑕᐱᑦ ᑭ ᐋᐸᐧᒃ ᑦᐁᐅᓂᐃᐊ ᐁ ᐊᑎᒧᐅᓕᒋ, ᐁᑯ ᐁᐅᑦ ᑲᒪᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᐁ ᐅᐅᑦ "ᐋ! ᐅᐃᓇ ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑐᐃᑎᓇ!" ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐋᐸᖅᐱᑦ ᑦᐁᐅᓂᐃᐅ; ᑲᒪᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭᐅᐅᐅ "ᐅᐃᓇ, ᐅᐃᓇ, ᐱᑦᒫ ᑭ ᑲ ᐊᑎᒥᓄᐅᑎᓇ," ᒫᑲ ᑦᐁᐅᓂᐃᐅ ᑭ ᓇᖅᑭᐊᑦᐅᐅᐅ, "ᓇᒪᐃᓕ, ᓂ ᓇᓂᑭᓇ, ᐅᓂᑦᐊᓈᒋᐃᐅᐅ ᓂ ᓄᓯᓄᐅᑲᓓ"

ᐅᑐᓕᐅ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑕᓂᐃᑦ ᑲᒪᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᓇᐊᒃ ᐊᐸᖅ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᑦ, ᒫᑲ ᓯᑲ ᐁ ᐱᒧᐅᑦ ᑭ ᐊᑎᒥᓄᐅᐅ ᑦᐁᐅᓂᐃᐊ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭ ᓇᑲᒋᐸᐅᐅ; ᐁᑯ ᐊᓇ ᒫᒋᒃ ᓂᖅᑦᒪ ᐁᑦᑦᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐱᔭᐱᑦ ᑲᒪᖅᑎᔭᓇ ᐁ ᒫᒪᑦᑯᓯᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑦᑦ ᐃᒋᖅᓇ; ᒫᑲ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᓇᑲᒋᑦᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑦᑦᑯᖅᑫᑦ, ᑫᑦᑦᐅ ᑭ ᐱᓯᐊᒫᐅ ᓄᖅᑦ ᐸᑭᑦᓇ, ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐊᓂᖅᑲᓂᑎᓯ ᐹᑎᒫ ᑦᐁᐅᓂᐃᐊ ᑲ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᑦ ᓄᖅᑦ ᐃᒋᐃᑯᑦᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᓄᐃᔭᐸᑦᑕᒪᓐ ᓂ ᐸᓄᐋᒧᓄᐃᓂᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᐁ ᑭ ᓵᑭ ᓄᐃᑉᑭ·ᐃᑐᒋᒃ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᑕᒪᑐᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑎᒋᒃ ᑐᑲᒐ ᐁ ᐱᒧᑐᒋᒃ; ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐃᑦ ᑭ ᒫᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᓄᑭ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᑭ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᒥᑦᓇ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑲ ᓵᑭᐃᑦᓇ ᓂᒋᑦᓇ, ᑦᐅᐊᓂᐃᓄ, ᓂ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᑎᒥᓗᐅᑦᓇ, ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᑐᑦᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᐊᔭᒃ ᐆᒪ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᑲ ᒥᑦᓇᑦᑭᒃᑭ

ᑦᐅᐊᓂᐃᓄᑭ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᑦ, ᓂ ᑐᑐᒪ, ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᐃᑦᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᐊᑲᓂᔭᓇ ᐃᑦᐃᓂᒃ ᐆᒋ, ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᓇᒃᑦᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐯᔭᑯᔭᓇ ᐆᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅᑭᑭ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᑭ ᑦᓂᑯᓇ ᑲ ᑦᑕᑫᔭᓇ ᐃᑦᐃᓂᒃ ᑫ ᓂᑦᐊᓇᑦᒃ ᐃᑦᓇᒧᑦ ᐯᒋ ᑭᑐᐅᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᔭᓇ?

ᑦᐃᓂᐃᓄᑭ ᐱᓕᔅ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᒃᔅᑭᑦᑕᔭᓇ ᐊᐃᓯᐅ ᑭᓗᔅ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑦᑕᑫᔭᓇ; ᐃᑦᐊ ᓇᔅᐱᒐ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᓇᓂᐊᓄᐸᓇ ᐃᑦᑕᒃ ᑲ ᑭᑐᐅᔭᐸᓇ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑦᐃᓂᓇᓄ ᐃᐸᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᑦᐊᓇᑦᑕᔅᑭᐅᒃ, ᐃᔅᑯᐅᓄ ᑭᒋᑭᑦᑯᒃ ᐅᒋᑭ

ᓇᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᑭ ᐁᑯ ᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐊᒃ?

ᑦᐃᓂᐃᓄᑭ ᐁᐁ ᐱᑦᒪ ᒥᓯᐃᐁ ᐊᐃᐁᓇ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᑕᔅᑭᐅᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᓇᒪᐃᓇ ᐅᒃᔭᒃᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐃᑦᑕᒪᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑎᓕᑎᓇ; ᐃᑦᐊ ᒥᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᒋᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑦᐊᐃᒃ ᐊᑎᑦ ᐁ ᐸᐱᒋᒃ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᒥᔅᑭᒃ, ᐊᓕᒪᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᐃᒋᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᓂᓇ

ᓂᑭ ᑖᑉᐯᑐᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑫᔅᐳᐸᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑖᑉᐃᓂᓇᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓂᒋᐊᓈᑦᑲ ᐃᖅᑯᑐᓐ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᓵᑉᐋᐱᖅᑯᓯᓂ ᐅᒋ, ᐃᖅᐱᒥᒃ ᑫ ᐅᒋᐸᓕᒃ, ᐁᑉᐊᑉᑲᓂ ᑉᐁᒋ ᑭ ᐅᒋᒧᐅᔅᓇᓯᓐ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯᓐ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋ ᐯᑐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐋᓕᒧᐆᒪᑲᓂᐃᑦ ᑮᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓇᓐ ᐅᓇᓇᐃᑦᒪ?

ᑖᑉᐯᑉᐃᓂᑉᐃᓐᓯᓐ ᐁᐁ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑐᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᓄᓯᓄᐅᔅᑲ ᐱᓕᖅ ᑲ ᐅᑎᑦᑲ ᐸᑭᑐᓕᒧᑉᐃ ᑐᔅᑐᑲᓈᓕᓐ, ᐃᑦ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐆᒋᐸᓕᑦ ᐃᑉᑐᑉᐊᑲ ᐋᑎᑦ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᒫᒪᑲ ᑉᐃ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖᑯᑖᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᐸᓐ, ᒫᒪᑲ ᒥᑐᓂ ᓂ ᑭ ᑫᒋᓈᐋᓐ, ᑉᐁᔅ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐊᒋᖅᑭᑉᐃᓐᓯᓐ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯᓐ ᑖᓂ ᒫᒪᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᑉᐃᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊ?

ᑖᑉᐯᑉᐃᓂᑉᐃᓐᓯᓐ ᐃᔅᑯᓈᒃ ᑲ ᑭᑉᐁᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐋᑦᑉᐁᓕᒥᑯ ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊ; ᐋᑎᑦ ᐹᐱᐃᑯ ᓄᖅᑕ ᒪᕐᓕᒥᑯ, ᐊᑲᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐋᐸᒋᐋᑲᓂᑉᐃᓐᓯᓐ

ᓂᑉᓴᑉᓴᓐ ᐊᑉᐋᓯᒐ ᑯᐹᑎᓯᓐ ᐁᑯ, ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔅᐸᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓇᑲᑦᒧᑯᐸᓐ ᐃᑖᑉᐃᓇᓯᓐ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯᓐ ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᒫᒪᑲ ᑉᐁᒋ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐸᑉᑲᑖᒋᒃ, ᐁ ᐸᑉᑲᑦᑭᒃ ᐅᑎ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑦᒃ?

ᑖᑉᐯᑉᐃᓂᑉᐃᓐᓯᓐ ᐋ, ᑭ ᐃᑉᐁᑉᐊᒃ, ᐸᑉᑲᓇᑦᓐ ᐃᑐᓕᑖᑯᓯᓐ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᑖᑉᐯ ᑭ ᓵᑭᑖᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᒥᐋᑉᐃᓇᓯᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ, ᑭ ᑐᑦᑉᐁᓐ ᑉᐋᑉᐋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᐸᑉᑲᑎᑯᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐹᐱᐃᑯᑦ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐸᑉᑲᓄᒥᑯᑦ, ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑦᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓕᓐᓯᓐ ᒫᑎᒫᔅ 29. 18, 19.

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯᓐ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔅᒥᐋᑉᐃᓐ ᑉᐹᒧᑐ ᐯᒋ ᑭᑐᑐᔅᓇᓐ?

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᓯ ᐯᔭᑦᑲᓄ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᑦᑦᐊᑖᑦ ᐱᒧᑐᔅᑲᓈᑦᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᐅᐱᒥ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑐᐸᓇ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑦ ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᑲ ᓇᓄᐯᑦᐃᓱᔅᑦᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᑑᑦᑲ; ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᒫᑲ ᓂᑦ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑦᓄᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖᑦᐯ, ᓂᔅᑦᒪ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᑭᑐᑐᔭᑦᓇ, ᑦᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᒫᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᒫᑲ ᐊᓄᑦ ᓂ ᓇᓂᑦᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓂᑦᐊᓇᒋᐅᑦ, ᓂᑦᐊᓇᑦᑭ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓇ; ᑦᐁᔅ ᐃᑎᓄ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑦᐅᒪᑲᑦ ᑦᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᐊᔅᐸᐊᑭᒧᑦᐃᓇ "ᐊᑎᒪ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑭᑦᐁᓇᑦᒪ ᐅ ᐸᑯᒧᑦᐃᓇ; ᓄᔅᑦ ᓄᖕ ᑯᑯᔅ ᑲ ᑭ ᑭᒋᔅᑖᑦᐸᑦᐃᓈᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑎᑎᐱᑦᒧᑦ ᓕᑦᑖᑦᓄᑲᓯ" ii. ᐱᑦᔅ 2. 22.

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᓯ ᐁᑦᑲᓂ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑦᒥᒋ ᐁᑎᓕᒪᑲ; ᒫᑲ ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᑫ ᑭ ᑭᐱᒋᑖᑦ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓄ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᑲᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᑭ ᐃᑦᐅᓄ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᑲ, ᐁᑯᒋ ᐳᓂᐊᑖᓄ, ᐊᓕᒧᑦᑖᓄ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑎᐱᓕᑦᐁ ᑦᑲᑭ ᐁᒋ ᐃᑎᔭᑲᓯ ᑦᐃᑦᒪᑦᐃᓇ ᐁᑯ, ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐁᒋ ᑦᐊᑦᑦᒪᓇ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᑲ; ᑦᐁᔅ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᐅᓇ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᑦᑦ ᑦᐊᔅᔅ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᒋᓇᒪᓇ, ᑲ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᐅᓕᑖᑦᑲᑲᓯ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᓯ ᐅᐱᒥ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑖᓇ ᑲ ᑐᔅᑐᑲᓈᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐳᒋᐸᓕᔅᑲ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᑎᐅᓇ ᐃᔅᑦᑲᐅᒪ ᐁᑲ ᑦᐊᐳᔅ ᐁ ᐃᑎᒫᔭᓇ; ᐱᑯ ᐯᔭᑲ ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᑦᐊᑦᑲ ᑲ ᐃᒋᓂᑦᑲᒫᔅᑦ ᐅᐱᒋᑦᑲᑎᔅ, ᑫ ᑭ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑦᑭᐸᓇ ᑦᐊᔭᔅ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒋ ᑐᑦᐃᑦᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖᑦᐯ ᒥᑦᑖᒋᓇ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐱᑦᐅᓕᔅᑲ; ᓇᔅᐱᑦ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᐁᐸᓇ ᒍᓯᑦ, ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐅ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑦ ᑭᓕ; ᑫᑲᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓂᒋᑦᐊᓇᒋᐃᑯᐸᓇᓯ ᑕᓂᓯᔅ 39. 11—13. ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓕ ᑲ ᑑᑦᔅᑲ?

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᓯ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᑦ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ

ᐊᐱᔪᖅ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑕᒪᓇ; ᓈᖅᐱᒐ ᑖᐅᐯ ᑭ ᒪᒥᓗᒧ, ᓱᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᑯᒋ ᖁᑯᓯᒥᒃ ᐅᐱᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑫᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᓇᖅᑯᒥᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐃᔪ ᑭᒋ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᐧᒪᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑭ ᓇᖅᑯᒥᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔾᔭᐧᐊᑦ ᒥᓗ ᒥᑐᓐᓕᒋᑲᓂᓕᓐᓯ

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᒐᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑕᒪᓇ; ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐱᔪᐧᑲᑎᓯᐧᐃ ᓐᖅᑕ ᐧᐃᔾᔭᓯ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓇᓯ

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑲᑕ ᐧᐃ ᓇᓈᖅᑯᒪᑲᓂᐧᐃᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᔪᒪᑦ; ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓐ ᐅ ᐸᐧᑲᑖᑲᓇ ᑲᑕ ᐳᒋᐸᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐅᓯᐱᐧᑲᓂᒃᓯ ᐊᖅᐸᐊᑫᒧᐧᐃᓇ 22. 14.

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᒐᓇ ᑖᐧᐯ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑲ ᐅᔪᒫᐧᐊᑫᓯ

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖᓐᑭ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋ ᓇᖅᑯᒫᓐ ᑲ ᐃᔪ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᒥᖅᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᒐᓇᓯ

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᓕᐱᐃᑎᓱᔭᓇ; ᐧᐁᖅ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᖅᑭᓯᓇ ᑲᔾᔭᖅ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑫᐧᐃᓇ, ᑲ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒫᐸᓇ, ᑲ ᐃᐧᑐᒪᑲᒃ, "ᐅ ᑕᑕᑯᖅᑫᐧᐃᓇ ᑲᒋᒋᐸᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᑲᑭᑫ ᐃᖅᑯᑐᒃᓯ" ᐊᖅᐸᐋᑫᒧᐧᐃᓇ 5. 5.

ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐸᖅᐧᑲᐱᔾᔭᓇ, ᐧᐁᖅ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᑐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖅᐧᑫᐃᑦ ᐅ ᒥᓗᓈᑯᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒋᓯ ᒍᐸ 31. 1. ᐁᑯ ᑲᑲᒥᑦ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᑐᒐᐧᐋᓇ ᒫᑲᓯ

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐧᐊᐸᖅ ᐸᑲᓇ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᔪ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᐃᑲᐧᐃᓇ ᒥᐧᑲᒐ ᑲ ᐁᒋ ᐃᑐᒐᔭᓇ?

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᐃᖅᐱ ᑲ ᐅᑎᑕᒫᓇ ᐁ ᑭᔪᐸᑎᓈᒃ ᐧᐊᒋ ᐊᓕᒪᓇ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᒐᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᐧᐋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᓈᖅᐱᒐ ᐁ

ᑭᖕᓕᓐᐃᑦ, ᑲ ᑲᓐᑭᒥᑦ, ᐊᓐᐁᓇ ᑭᓕ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑖᓇᑐ ᐁᑐᑐᖅᓇᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓐ ᓂ ᐹᒍᑐᓐᐃᓕᓕᓐᐃᓇ ᐅ, ᐁ ᓈᑕᒫᓇ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᐃᑖᓐᐃᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᓐᑐᑦ ᑭᖕᓕᓕᓐ, ᑭᑦ ᐃᒋᓈᑯᓯᓇ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒡ ᐅᓐᑲᖅᑭᑎᓐ; ᑭ ᑲ ᓇᐁᓐᑐᑉ ᓈ ᑭᒋ ᓐᐃᒋ ᑕᒋᑭᒥᖅᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑯᓯᓐᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᐃᒋ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑖᐹᓇ? ᐁᑯ ᑭᓐᑭᒪᑲ ᑖᓇ ᐁᒋᓂᑲᓯᖅᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑖᓇᑕ ᐁ ᑕᒋᑭᖅᓇ? ᑭ ᐃᓐᑐᓐ ᓂᑦ ᐃᒋᓂᑲᓯᓇ ᐊᓇ ᓂᖅᑕᒪ ᐋᑕᒪ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᓂ ᑕᒋᑲᓇ ᒋᒋᐃᓐᐁᓐᐃ ᐃᑖᓐᐃᓂᑲᓐ ᐃᐃᒋᖅᓇ 4. 22. ᐁᑯ ᑭᓐᑭᒪᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐸᑎᓯᓐᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ. ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᑯ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑯᓯᓐᐃᓇ ᑭ ᒥᓕᓐᐁᖅᐸᓇ? ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᓂᑦᐋᐸᑎᓯᓐᐃᓇ ᐁᓐᑲᓂ ᒥᖅᑦ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓇ; ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑯᓯᓐᐃᓇ, ᐁᓐᑲᓂ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᓐᒪᑲ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐊᓗᓇ ᒫᒋᒃᓇ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᑲᓐᑭᒫᓐ ᐅᓐᐋᖅᑲᐃᑲᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑯᑕᑭᖅ ᐊᑐᖅᑭᓛᑲᓇ ᑭᓇᓐᐁᓕᒫᓐᑭᓇ ᐁᑯ ᓐᐋᑕᒪᓐᐃᑦ, ᐅ ᓐᐋᖅᑲᐃᑲᓂᑲ ᐁ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᓂᓐᐊᑭ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᐊᖅᑭᓐᐃ ᒥᓗᐳᓐᐃᓇ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᖅᑭᓛᑲᓂᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑎᐱᓕᓐᐁ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᑖᓐᐃᑭᐋᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᑲᓐᑭᒪᑲ ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᓐᐁᑕᓐᐋᓐᑭᓐᑭᒥᓐᑭ, ᐁᑯ ᐁᓐᑕᒪᓐᐃᑦ, ᓂᖅᑎᓐᐊᑲ ᐱᑯ ᓂ ᑖᓂᖅᑲ; ᓐᐃᓗᓯ ᒪᒋ ᓇᑕᓐᐁᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓇ, ᒥᖅᑭᓐᑭᑯ ᒪᒋ ᓇᑕᓐᐁᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓇ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓐᐃ ᒪᒪᑖᑯᓯᓐᐃᓇ; ᓗᖅᑕ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᓐᐃᑭᒥᒪᑭ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒫᓐᐋᐹᓗᓇ i. ᒐᓇ 2. 16. ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑭᓐᑭᒪᑲ ᑖᓇ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑭ ᓇᑕᓐᐁᓕᒥᖅᐸᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓐᐃᒋᑕᓐᑭᒪᑲ? ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᒋᑦ, ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓐᐊᓗᓇ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᖅᓇᓇ ᑖᓂ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑎᐸᑲ ᒫᒋᒃᑯ ᑭᓕ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐊᓇ ᑭᖕᓕᓕᓐ?

ᑖᓐᐅᓐᐃᓂᓐᐃᓐᓇ ᐱᑕᒫ, ᓂ ᓐᐃ ᓇᖅᑯᒫᑦ; ᓐᐁᖅ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐊᖅᒥᓐ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᒫᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑲᓇᓐᐋᐸᒪᑲ ᐅᖅᑲᑎᑯᑲ

ᒣᑊᑲᒡ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᔅᑲᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑊᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑳᑐᓕᒃ "ᕿᒋᑯᓇ ᐊᓇ ᑭᖕᓕᓕᓄ ᓄᔅᑦ ᒥᓯᑊᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐃᑎᑊᐃᓇᓯ"

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖᓂ ᒫᒃ ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃᑎᔭᓇ ?

ᑖᑊᐯᑊᐃᓂᑊᐃᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᕿᔅᑭᓯᔅᑲᓇ, ᐋᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔭᒥᑦ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑊᐃᑭᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑖᑊᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑖᑊᐁᕐᒥᔅᐸᓇ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᑊᐊᑳᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑊᐁᒋᐊᒃ ᐊᑊᐋᓯᒐ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᑦ, ᑊᐁᔅ, ᓇᒪᑊᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᑊᒪᒃ ᑊᐃᑭᓯ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑖᑊᐁᕐᒥᔅᐸᓇ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᑊᐊᑳᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑊᐁᒋᐊᒃ ᐊᑊᐋᓯᒐ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᑦ, ᑊᐁᔅ, ᓇᒪᑊᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᑊᒪᒃ ᑊᐃᑭᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑳᑳᒥᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑊᒐᑦ, ᓂ ᑳ ᐃᕐᑎᔅᑊᐊᑊᐊᓇ ᐊᑊᐁᑊᐊᓇ ᐁᑯ ᑊᐁᒋᐊᒃ ᐊᑊᐋᓯᒐ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᑊᒪᒃ ᑊᐃᑭᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑳᑳᒥᑦ, ᑊᐁᔅ, ᓇᒪᑊᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᑊᒪᒃ ᑊᐃᑭᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑳᑳᒥᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑊᒐᑦ, ᓂ ᑳ ᐃᕐᑎᔅᑊᐊᑊᐊᓇ ᐊᑊᐁᑊᐊᓇ ᐁᑯ ᑊᐁᒋᐊᒃ ᐊᑊᐋᓯᒐ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭ

·ᐁᐸᐅᑦ ᒫᑲ, ᐁ·ᑳᓂ ᑳ ᐃᕐᕐᓈᓐ ᐅᓯᑎᒃ ᐁ ᓂᐳ·ᐃᓈᑯᓯᔾᓐ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐅᔅᑲᒃᓯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓐ ᐃᐋᐱᕐᕐᓈᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑌ·ᐹᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓵ·ᐁᓕᒥᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓐ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑌᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓵ·ᐁᓕᒋᑫᔾᓐ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐅᑖᒪᐅᑦ ᒥᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᓂᒋ·ᐁᐸᐅᑲᓯ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒡ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᕐ·ᐊᓈᒋᐃᑯᑖ, ᒫᑲ ᐊ·ᐁᓐ ᒣ·ᑳᒡ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑌᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᑭᒋ >ᓂᐃᑦᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔾᓐᓯ ᐊ·ᐁᓕ·ᐊ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᑭᒋ >ᓂᐃᔅᑲ?

ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂᑦ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᑖ ᓂᔅᑦᒪ, ᒫᑲ ᒣ·ᑳᒡ ᐁ ᒪᔾᔅᑲ·ᐃᔾᒥᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑦ·ᒫᓐ ᐸᑯᓐᐃᑲᓇ ᐅᒋᒋᑲ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐅᓯᑎᑲᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑫᔅᑫᓕᒪᑲ ᐁ ᐋ·ᐃᑦ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᒥᓇᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᑯᔅᐹᒪᒋ·ᐁᔾᓐᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔾᓐᓯ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᑎᒥᓐᐅᔅᑲ ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ᒧᓯᔅ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᐊ·ᐁᓕᐊ ᒪᓈᒋᐁᓐ; ᓇᒪ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒪ ᑭᒋ ᔅᑦ·ᐁᓕᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐱᑯᓇᒥᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓚᓐ·ᐁ·ᐃᓐᓯ

ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᑖ·ᐯ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑌᓐ, ᐁᑳ ᐃᓛᑲ ᐁ ᓇᑭᔅᑲ·ᐊᑲ; ·ᐃᓚ ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᕐᔅᐸᓐ ᒣ·ᑳᒡ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᑕᕐᕐᑫᔾᐸᓐ ᓂᑭᑲ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᑖ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔅᑳᔅᑲ ᓂᑭᓕᓐ ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᐁᑳ ·ᐃ ᓇᑲᑕᒪᑲᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔾᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋ ·ᐋᐸᑌᑖ ·ᐋᔅᑳᐃᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑕᒪᑲᑲ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᐃᑌᕐ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᓇᑭᔅᑲ·ᐊᑎᐸᓐ ᒧᓯᔅ?

ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᒥᕐᐱᕐᕐᐊᑲ ᓂᔅᑦ, ·ᐹᒧᕐ ᑳ ᐅᑎᑕᒫᐸᓐ: ᒥᕐᐱᕐᕐᐊᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐹᐊᑲ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑌᓕᒫᑕᔾᑲ, ·ᐁᔅ ·ᐋᐸᔅ ᑭ ᐋᐱᑦ ᑭᕐᑳᓕᓐᓯ ᑭ·ᓂᔅ ᒫᑲ ᕐᔾᐸᔅ ᑲᑦ ᑭᕐᑳᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑌᓕᑦᒫᐸᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᔾᔅᑲ·ᐊᓐ ᐅᑲᓇ·ᐃ ᐃᔅᑳᑦ·ᐁᓐ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓂᑦᒪᒋ·ᐋᓇᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᓐᐃᑕᒫᑯᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᓐᑰᐸᒥᔅᑲ ᐁ ᐱᒧᑐᓐᐊᑦ, ᓐᑕᒫ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑫᓐᐊᐸᓂ ᓐᐊᔅᑳᐃᑲᓂᑲ, ᓐᐁᔅ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᓐᑰᐸᑎᓕᑯᑕᔭᑲ ᒥᑫᑦ ᑫᓐᑳᓐ, ᐁᑳ ᑫ ᑭ ᓐᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᔭᐸᓐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᓐᐃᑕᒪᓐᐃᓐ, ᓐᒪ ᓈ ᐊᓐᐁᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋ ᓐᑭᔅᑲᓐᑰᓐ ᑕᐸᑌᓕᒧᓐᐃ ᑕᓐᐊᑎᓈᑲ?

ᑖᓐᐯᓐᐃᓂᓐᐃᓐᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓂ ᑭ ᓐᑭᔅᑲᓐᑰᓐ ᓂᓯᑖᑎᓕᑕᒪ, ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᑕᒧᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᔅᑯᓯᒥᑦ ᒥᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᓐᐁ ᓐᐃᑎᓐᐊᑲ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᑭ ᐃᓐᑌᓐ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᓐᒪᑕᓐᑲᓐ ᑭᔅᑌᓕᑖᑯᓯᓐᐃᓐ ᐆᒪ ᑕᓐᐊᑎᓈᑲ; ᐆᒪ ᐊᓯᒋ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᑖ, ᐊᓐᑕ ᐃᑐᑌᔭᓂ, ᐁᑯᑌ ᑫ ᐃᐃᒋ ᐋᐧᓂᑕᓐᐊᒋᑲ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑭ ᑐᑌᒪᑲ, ᐆᑯ ᐅᑎ, ᒫᒪᑖᑯᓯᓐᐃᓐ, ᐋᐧᑲᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᑭᔅᑌᓕᒥᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᐊᔅᑭᐧᐃ ᑭᔅᑌᓕᑖᑯᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᐊᓯᒋ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᒃ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑫ ᓇᐸᑖᐁᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ, ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᑖᐁ ᑫ ᓱᐳᔅᑲᒧᐊᓂ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑕᐊᑎᓈᓐᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᓂ ᒫᑲ ᒃ ᐃᒋ ᓇᔅᑫᐊᒋᐊᑦ?

ᑖᓐᐯᓐᐃᓂᓐᐃᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓐ ᐋᑕ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐆᐅ ᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐃᓈᑦ ᑖᐁ ᓂ ᐧᐋᑯᒫᓈᓐ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᒋᐧᐋᔅᐸᓐ; ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ᐃᔅᑯᓈᑲ ᒃ ᐅᐸᐸᑉᒧᑐᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃᔭᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐳᓂ ᐧᐋᑯᒥᐧᑲᑲ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑌᓕᒫᐧᐊᑲ ᒫᑲ ᓂᔅᑕ; ᐊᓄᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁᑳ ᐧᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᐋᑯᒪᑭᑲ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑌᓕᒫᐧᐊᑲᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᒃ ᐃᑕᑲ, ᐆᒪ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᓐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋ ᑎᐸᑐᑌᓐ; "ᐧᐁᔅ ᐧᐸᒧᔅ ᑭᔅᑌᓕᑖᑯᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᑕᐧᑲᓐ ᑕᐸᑌᓕᒧᐧᐃᓐ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᒪᒪᑖᑯᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᐧᐸᒧᔅ ᐸᑭᔅᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ" ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᐃᑕᑲ, ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑌ ᓂ ᑲ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑌᑦ ᑭᒋ ᔅᐳᔅᑲᒫᓐ ᐆᒪ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᓐ, ᐁ ᓐᑕᒫᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ, ᑭᔅᑌᓕᑖᑯᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᒃ ᐃᑕᑭᑕᑭᑲ, ᐊᓂᑭ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᒃ ᑲᑫᑖᐧᐁᓕᑕᑭᑲ, ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᒃᑌᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᑕ ᓵᑭᑖᐧᓂᐧᐊᓄᐸᓐ ᐧᐃᓕ ᒃ ᐃᑕᑭᑕᑲᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑕᑉᐊᑎᓈᒃ?

ᑖᑉᐯᑉᐃᓂᑉᐃᓄᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᑉᐊᓄ ᓐᐯᑉᐃᓯᑉᐃᓇ, ᒫᒃ ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᒃ ᑳ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᑉᐊᑭᒃ ᒐᑉᑳᒃ ᑳ ᐱᒧᑐᔭᓐ, ᑉᐃᓚ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᒪᓄ, ᒫᑉᐊᒃ ᓇᕐᐸᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑦ ᑉᐃᓛᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦᓯ ᑯᑕᑭᔭᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐋᑉᓄᑕᑉᐋᑉᐊᒃ, ᐃᕐᐱ ᐊᐱᑦᑐ ᑳ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑭᒃ, ᓐᐯᑉᐃᓯᑉᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭ ᑉᐃ ᑭᐱᑐᑉᐁᓄᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᓐᑭ, ᑖᓂ ᐅᑎ ᑳ ᐃᑎᖅᒃ?

ᑖᑉᐯᑉᐃᓂᑉᐃᓄᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᑉᐃᑕᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐸᑉᑳᑕᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑉᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᓐᑦᑕ ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᐁ ᒪᑎᓕᑖᑉᑳᓂᓕᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᓄᒋᑖᕐᐸᓇ; ᑭ ᐃᑉᐃᓄ ᓐᑦᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑳᔭᑎᓕᒋᑳᐃᓕᒃ ᒥᑐᓐᓕᒋᑳᓂᒃ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᓈᐯᑉᐁᓕᑖᑉᑳᓇ; ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᕐᑉᐋᐸᑕᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᑉᐃᓇ ᓐᑦᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐃᑎᑉᐃᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᐋᑉᓐᑖᑉᓯᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑎᓱᑉᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᓱᑭᐃᑉᐁᓕᒋ, ᐁᑉᑳᓂ ᐁ ᑐᑖᓱᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐹᐱᐋᑉᑳᓂᑉᐃᑦᓯ ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᒪᑳᑉᐋᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑳ ᑲᑫᑖᑉᐁᓕᑕᑭᒃ, ᑭᕐᐃᓕᑉᑕᒋᑉᑳᒃ, ᓐᑦᑕ ᒥᕐᑭᑉᓯᒋᒃ ᑳ ᐃᐃᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᑭᓚ ᑳ ᐃᐃᓕᑕᒪᓇ, i. ᑯᓕᓇᕐᑭᐊᓇ 1. 26; 3. 18; ᐱᓕᐱᔭᓇ 3. 7, 8; ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ ᐯᔭᒃ ᓐᑦᑕ, ᒐᓇ 7. 48, ᐹᑎᒪ ᑳ ᓵᑯᓯᒫᑉᑳᓂᑉᐃᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐹᑎᓯᒋᒃ, ᕿᕐᑳᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᓵᑭᑖᒋᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᑉᐊᓂᑖᒋᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᓂᑉᐋᑉᐊ, ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓄ ᐅᒋ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᑭᕐᑭᓕᑖᑉᑳᓂᓕᒃᓯ ᑭ ᑉᐃᑕᒪ ᓐᑦᑕ ᐁ ᐋᑕᑉᐁᓕᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᐹᑉᐃᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐃᓕᒋ, ᐅᑦᓵ ᐁ ᒪᑎᓕᑖᑉᑯᓯᓕᒋ ᓐᑦᑕ ᐁ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᓕᒋ; ᐊᓯᒋ ᐁ ᑲᑭᐹᑎᓯᓕᒋ ᐁᑳ ᓐᑦᑕ ᐁ ᓂᓯᑉᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᐊᕐᑭᑉᐃ ᑲᑫᑖᑉᐁᓕᑕᒧᑉᐃᓂᓕᓄᓯ ᑖᑉᐯ ᐁᑉᑳᓂ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑦ ᒥᑦᑦ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᑫᑉᑳᓇ ᐅᒋ ᐃᕐᐱᕐᑐ ᐆᑕ ᑳ ᑉᐃᑕᒫᓇᓯ ᓇᓐᐯᑉᐁᓕᑖᑉᑳᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑉᐃᓄ ᐊᑉᐁᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓐᑳᑉᐃᓕᑕᒃ

ᐁ ᐊᐱᑦ ᐁ ᓇᑐᑦᑲ ᑲᑫᓴᑭᒥ·ᐁ·ᐃᓂᓕᓐ; ᐁ ᓇᓇᐊᑖᒧᑦ ᓄᓴᑦ ᒫᒪ·ᐅᑦ ᒫᑲ ᒣ·ᑳᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑭ·ᐁᑦ; ᓇᓄᐅ·ᐁᓕᑖ·ᑳᓇ ᓄᓴᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑳ·ᑫᒋᒪᓐ ᓂᒋᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭᒋ ·ᐁᐅᓕᑦᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᐊᐱᔪᓴ ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂ ᑐᑦᒪᓇ, ᓄᓴᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭ·ᐁ ᑎᐸᐊᒪ·ᐊᑳ ᑫ·ᑳᓕᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓇ·ᒪᑳᓯ ᑭ ᐃ·ᐅᓐ ᐊᓯᒋ, ᐊᔭᒥᐋ·ᐃᓇ ᑐᑖᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒪᔭᑫᓕᒥᑯᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭᓴᑎᓯᓕᒋ, ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑲᒋᐋᑦ ᓄᓴᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭᓴᐅᓕᒫᑦ ᐅᒪᒋ·ᑖ·ᐊ, ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᓄᓴᑦ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐁ ·ᐃᒋᑑᓂᑐᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐃᐅᓕᒫᑦᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒪ ᓇᓄᐅ·ᐁᓕᑖ·ᑳᓇ?

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖᓂ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑦ?

ᑖ·ᐁ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᐅᓇ ᑖᓂ ᐱᑖᒪ ᑫ ᐃᑦᑲᓯ ᑖ·ᐁ, ᐁᓴᐱᒋ ·ᐊᓄᓕᑦᒥᒥᑦ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᑯ·ᑫᐸᓕᓇ, ᐊ·ᐊ ᓄᐅ·ᐃᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᐁ ᑐᑦ·ᐃᑦ, ᓄᓴᑦ ᑫᑳᑦ ᒥᑐᓂ ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᓴᑭᓛᒃᓯ ᑫᑳ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓇ "ᐊᓂᐁᓕᓐ ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᑳ ᑭᓴᐅᓕᑭᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊᑳ, ᒪᒫᐸᑦᒪ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᓯ" ᓗᑳ 16. 15. ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓇ, ᐊ·ᐊ ᓄᐅ·ᐃᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᓂ ·ᐃᑦᒪᑳ ᑖᓇ ᐁᑎᓕᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊ; ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ·ᐊᐸᓴ ᓂ ·ᐃᑦᒪᑳ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᓐᐊ ᐅᒋ ᓄᓴᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥ·ᐃᓂᓕᓐᓯ ᒫᒋᑳ ᑭᓴᑳᑫ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑭᒥᑲ·ᐃᓈᓇᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐱᔭᑳ ᓄᓴᑦᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᑳ ᑳ ᐃᔭ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᑭᑳ ᑳ ᐊᓴᑭ·ᐃᒋᑳ ᐅᒋ, ᒫᑲ ᑫ ᐃᔭ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᒪᑲᓂᓕᑳ ᐅ ᑲᑫᑖ·ᐁᓕᑦᒪ·ᐃᓇ ᓄᓴᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓚᓐ·ᐁ·ᐃᓇ ᒫ·ᐊᒋ ᑫᓴᑎᓯᑦᓯ ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓇ, ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐃ·ᐅᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᒫ·ᐊᒋ ᒥ·ᓈᔭᓇ, ᐋᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊᑳ ᐊᓴᑭᑳ ᑳ ᐃᑖᒋᑳ ᐱᑐᓴ ᐃ·ᐅ·ᑖ·ᐃᓯ ᐁ ᓄ·ᑳᑳ ᒫᑲ, ᐁ ᑭᓴᐅᓕᑦᑳ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋ·ᐃᓇ, ᓄᓴᑦ ᐁ ᑳᔭᒥᓕᒋᑳᐅᓕᑳ ᒥᑐᓄᓕᒋᑳᓂᑳ; ᐊᓂᑭ ᒫᑲ ᑫᐸᑎᓴᑳ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑭᒥᒥᑳ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᐅᑭᒫ·ᐃ·ᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᒫ·ᐊᑳ ᐁ

ᑲᑫᑖ·ᐁᓕᑦᑭᒃ; ᐊᓇ ᓗᖅᑦ ᑳ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᑦ, ᑳ ᓵᑭᐊᑦ ᐅᑦ, ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᖅᑭᓯᓄ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᐆᑦ ᐊᖅᑭᒃ ᑳ ᐸ·ᑳᑖᑦ ᐅᑦ ᒫᑲᒃ ᓗᐁ·ᐃᓯ·ᐃᓇ, ᑭᑐᑐ, ᑭ ᐸ·ᑳᑐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑲ·ᐃᔭᓇ! ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᓗ ᒥᑐᓕᒥᑎᖏ ᓈ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᓇᖅᑯᖅᑦ·ᐊᑦ ᓂ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒪ? ᑖᓇᑐ ᑫ ᑭ ᑳᓇ·ᐋᐸᑦ·ᒪᒃ ᐅᑖᖅᑦᒥᒃ ᑦᑯᔅᑫ? ᐊᓄᒃ ᓕᐁ·ᐃᓯᖅᑦ·ᒪᑫ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔅ·ᑖ·ᐃᓇ, ᓕᖅᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᖅᑫᑖᑳᓇᓐ ᑖᓇᑐ ᑫ ᑭ ᐸᑯᖅᓕᒧᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒥ·ᓚᑭᒥᑳ·ᐃᔭᓇ? ᒫᖅ 8. 38.

ᒫᑳ ᐊ·ᐊ ᓕᐁ·ᐃᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᓱᑫᓕᒧ; ᐊᑳ·ᐋᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᑐᑦ·ᐋᓄ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑳᔅᑦ; ᑖ·ᐁ ᒧᖅᑳᒃ ᓂ ·ᐃ ᐹᒥ·ᐃᑐ·ᐃᑯᑖ ᑭᒧᒃ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ᑳ ᓕᓚᒥᐃᑯᔭᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᔭᒃ; ᒫᑳ ᑫᑳ ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐋᓄ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᐋᐸᑦᑳ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᑭᒋ ᑳ·ᑫ ᓱᑯᓯᒥᑦ; ·ᐁᓴ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ·ᐃᓚ ᑳ ᒪᑐᓕᑦᑳ, ᐁ·ᐊ·ᑳᓂᐃ ᒫ·ᐊᒃ ᑳ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑦᒫᒃ; ᑫᑳ ᒫᑳ ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᔭᖅᑳ·ᐋᓄ ᐊ·ᐊ ᐅᓱᑯᓯᒥ·ᐁᓄᓐ ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᑳ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑳᑐᖅᑳ·ᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᒫᒋ ᓂᑳᒫᔭᓇᓐ

ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ·ᑫᒋᐃ·ᐁ·ᐃᓇ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥᖅᑳᑭᒃ,
ᑳ ᑖ·ᐁᑦᑭᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐅᒥᒋᒃ,
ᒥᑎ·ᓇ, ᓗᖅᑦ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᓕᓚᒥᓯᔭᒃ ᓇᐃᐸᓕ·ᐊ,
ᑲᑭ·ᑖᒪ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᑭ
ᐊᓄᒃ, ᓗᖅᑦ ᐱᑯ ᐹᑎᒫ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᒋ
ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑳ·ᐃᔭᒃ, ᓱᑯᒋᐃᑳ·ᐃᔭᒃ, ᓗᖅᑦ ·ᐁᐱᓂᑳ·ᐃᔭᒃ,
ᐅ! ᐁᑯᒋᒃ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᓄ·ᐊᒃ ᑳᑦ ᐊᖅ·ᐋᐱ·ᐊᒃ
ᓗᖅᑦ ᐁ ᓱᑭᑐᐁᒥᒃ ᑳᑦ ᓇᖅᑯ·ᐊᒃᓐ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓐ ᓂ ᓱᑭᓗᓯᓇ, ᓂᒋᖅᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᓱᑭᑐᐁᔭᓇ ᐁ ᓇᖅᑯᖅᑦ·ᐊᑦ ᐊ·ᐊ ᒪᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ; ·ᐁᓴ, ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃ·ᑐᔭᓇ ᓂᑦ

ᐃᑌᓕᑌᓇ, ᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᓇᔅᐹᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐃᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᓐ; ᐅᔅᐱᒋ ᓯᑭᑌᐁᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓄᓯᓐᐅᐅᑯᓇᓐ ᐱᒧᑌᔅᑲᓈᑲ, ᓐᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᑲᐧᑫ ᓇᓐᐅᐧᐃᐃᑯᓇᓐ ᐅᑎᔅᑲᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ: ᐁᐧᑳᓂ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑦᑕᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓐᐅᐧᐃᓯᔅᑕᒪᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓛᒋᑲ; ᒫᑲ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐁᑳ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒫᓗᓕᒋᑫᑦ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑲᑕ ᑐᑕᒧᐸᓇ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑐᑕᑲᕐ ᐁᑯᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑕᐧᐊᑦᑕᓐ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᐊᑕ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᓯᑫᓕᒧᑦ ᐅᑲᑫᐸᑎᔅ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᐧᐃᒋᐁᓐᕐ "ᑳ ᑲᑫᑦᐧᐁᓕᑕᑭᑲ ᑲᑕ ᐊᔅᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᔅᑌᓕᑦᑯᓯᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᓐ, ᐃᐧᑌᓐ ᓴᓚᒪᓇ, ᒫᑲ ᓇᓐᐅᐧᐃᓯᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᓐ ᑲᑕ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᐧᐊᑲ ᐅᑲᑫᐸᑎᔅᑲᕐ" ᐊᔅᐸᐋᑫᒧᐧᐃᓇ 3. 35.

ᑦᐧᐁᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᕐ ᑭ ᑳ ᒪᐧᐃᒧᔅᑕᐧᐊᑦᑕᓇᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑌᓕᑌᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑕᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑕᐧᐊᑲ ᓐᐁᐧᐃᓯᐧᐃᓇ, ᐁ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᒥᑕᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓯᑭᑌᐁᐧᐊᑲ ᑦᐧᐁᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᒣᐧᑳᒃ ᐊᔅᑭᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑦᔅᑲᕐ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᕐ ᑭ ᑦᐧᐸᓇ; ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑯᑕᑲ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑭ ᑭ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᐧᐊᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᑲ?

ᑦᐧᐁᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᕐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐃᑭᓇ ᒣᐧᑳᒃ ᑳ ᓵᔅᑲᒫᓇ ᐁ ᐃᔅᐧᑳᒃ; ᐯᔅᑲᐧᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑭᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᐱᒧᑦᑕᒫᐸᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᑲ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑭᑳᔅᑌᑎᑲ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓇᕐ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᕐ ᑦᐧᐁ ᑭ ᑭ ᒥᓗᐃᑎᓇᕐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᓂᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᓯᓇ; ᑫᑳᑦ ᐧᑦᐸᒃ ᑳ ᐱᒋᑦᐧᐃᔅᑲᒫᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᒫᒋᐃᑲ ᐊᓇ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐊᐧᐳᓕᔅᓇ ᑳ ᐃᒋᓂᑳᓯᑦ; ᑦᐧᐁ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᑌᑦ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐃᑲ, ᐅᔅᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᓃᑕᐅᑦ ᓐᔅᑕ ᑳ ᒫᑯᔅᑲᐧᐃᑦ, ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᐱᔅᐅᑦ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᒣᐧᑳᒃ ᑳ ᐧᐁᐱᒋᑦ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᑎᔅᑭᓐᓇ ᓂ ᒋᒫᑲᓇ; ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃᒋᑦ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑎᓇ; ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᐧᐃᒧᔅᑕᐧᐊᑦᑕᓐ

ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑖᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᒃ ᒥᓯᐁ ᓂᑦ ᐋᓕᒥᓯᐅᓇ ᐅᒋᓵ ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒋᑕᐅᖅᑲᒫᓇ ᑕᐊᒐᓈᓄ ᒃ ᐃᕐ ᑭᒃᓴᒐᑎᒃ ᓂᐱᐅᓇ, ᓇᒪ ᒫᒃ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐊᓴᒐᓄ ᐋᐱᑕᓄ ᒃ ᐃᓴᒃᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᕝ, ᑭᓴᑎᓈᒃ ᐆᑕ ᓂ ᒃ ᓂᐸᐃᒃᐅᓇ; ᒫᒃ ᕋᒃ ᑭ ᐯᑖᐸᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᓴᒃᓴᑕᐅᐁᓄ, ᐁᑯ ᐅᐊᓴᑎᓯᓴᓇ ᐁ ᓵᖅᒃᒫᓇ ᒃ ᐃᓴᒃᒃᓵ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᓴᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐅᒧᐅᓂᒃ, ᒥᒃᒃᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᒐᒋᒃ, ᑖᐅᐯᐅᓂᐅᓄ, ᒥᓴᒃᓄ ᐅᐱᒥ ᐁ ᐃᑖᐱᕐ, ᑭ ᐅᐸᒥᓄ ᐃᓕᓕᐅᐊ ᐯᓕᒃᒃ ᓇᐅᐊᒃᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒧᒐᓕᒋ, ᐊᓴᒥᓴᑭᓄ ᐁ ᐃᕐᓂᒃᓯᓕᒋ; ᐅᐁᓴ ᐅᑕ ᒥᓴᑕᐃ ᑭ ᑕᐅᓄ ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒧᒐᒋᒃᓵ ᐊᐅᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑭ ᑭᓄᒃᐸᐅᓄ, ᐊᐅᐋᒐᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓗᓇᑯᓯᓄ ᐁ ᓛᐅᓇᑯᓯᑦ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᑭᕐᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐅᐸᒥᑦᓵ ᑖᐅᐯᐅᓂᐅᓄ ᒫᒃ ᐃᑖᑦᓵ

ᑖᐅᐯᐅᓂᐅᓄᓵ ᓂᑐᒐᒪᒃ, ᑖᓇᒐ ᐁᑐᒐᓴᓇ? ᑭ ᓇᒐᓇ ᓇ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯ ᐃᑖᐅᓇ?

ᐊᓴᒥᓴᑭᓄᓵ ᐁᑯᑕ ᐅᒥᒋ ᐅᑐᒐᓴᓇ?

ᑖᐅᐯᐅᓂᐅᓄᓵ ᐁᒃᓂ ᐁ ᒥᐅᕐᕐᒃᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᑫ ᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓴᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐅᐃᕐᐃᓴᒃᓵ

ᐊᓴᒥᓴᑭᓄᓵ ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᓂ ᒃ ᒥᐅᓕᒐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᐃᕐᐃᑕᑯᒃᓵ

ᑖᐅᐯᐅᓂᐅᓄᓵ ᐋᓴᑕᒪ ᐃᓴ, ᐯᒋ ᐅᐃᕐᐃᓇᓇ; ᐁᑯᕐᒋ ᒫᒃ ᐋᓕᒧᑕᑖᓄ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕋᒃᒃᓇ ᕋ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑖᑯᓴᒃᓵ

ᐊᓴᒥᓴᑭᓄᓵ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕋᒃᒃᓇ ᒃ ᒥᐅᕐᕐᒋᑭ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᒋᒃᒐᑭ, ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᓂ ᒥᐅᓕᒐᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᓂ ᓯᑭᓕᓯᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᑭᖅᒃᐊᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃ ᐅᐃ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑕᑭᒃ; ᐅᐁᓴ, ᑖᐅᐯ, ᒐᒃᐅᕐᕐᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᐅᒥᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑕᑭᒃ ᒥᒃᒃᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒧᒐᒋᒃ, ᒫᒃ

ᐊᑦᑎᓯᑐ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑎᓕᒧᑦᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᑎᐸᑦᑭ; ᐆᒪ ᒫᒃ ᒧᔅᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᑎᓕᒥᐃᑯᓇᓯ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᓯ ᐊᓂᒪ, ᑖᑦᐯ, ᒥᒋᓚᑦᐁᔅᓕᑖᑦᑲᓇ; ᑦᐁᔅ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᐊᑦᑎᓯᑐ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᑖᑦᑲᒃ ᐆᑕ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑎᓕᒧᑕᑦᑲᐸᓇ, ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐅᑕᔅᓂᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑖᑦ?

ᐊᔅᒥᔅᑭᓄᓯ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑖᑦᐯ ᑭ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᒥᑎᓇ, ᑦᐁᔅ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑦᑐᑦᐃᓇ ᓱᑯᓯᒥᑦᐁᒪᑦᑲᓇ; ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑖᓇ, ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᐊᑦᑎᓯᑐ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑖᑦᑲᒃ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᑦᐃᒋᐃᑦᐁᒪᑦᑲᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᒋ ᑎᓕᒧᒋᑦᑲᑐᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᓂᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ? ᑫᑯ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑖᑦᑲᑭ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᑖᑦᐯ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᑐ ᑫ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑕᒧᑦᑫ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᑐᓕᑖᑦᑲᑭ? ᒫᑏᑲᒃ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᑐ ᓱᑎᑭᑖᑦᑫ ᐁ ᑎᓕᒧᑕᒃ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᑎᐸᑐᒋᑲᑐᑭ, ᓄᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᑐᓕᒋᑲᑐᑭ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ; ᓄᔅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᓱᑎᑭᑖᑦᑫ ᐁ ᑎᓕᒧᑕᒃ ᒫᒪᑖᑦᐃ ᐃᒋᒋᑫᑦᐃᓇ, ᒫᒪᔅᑲᑕᒧᑦᐃᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᑦᑎᒋᒋᑲᓂ, ᑖᓇᑐ ᑫ ᒥᔅᑲᒃ ᐊᑦᑎᓯᑐ ᐁ ᒥᑦᓛᒋᑭ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑲ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᑭ ᐱᒋ ᐸᔅᑭ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᒃᓯ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᓯ ᑭ ᑖᑦᐸᓇ: ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑯᔅᒃ ᐆᐅ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᐁᑦᑲᓂ ᐱᑯ ᑫ ᑦᐃ ᐅᒋ ᑎᓕᒧᑕᒪᑯᐸᓇᓯ

ᐊᔅᒥᔅᑭᓄᓯ ᐁᑦᑲᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑐᔅᓇ; ᑦᐁᔅ ᑭᒋ ᑎᓕᒧᒋᑲᑐᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓂ ᒫᑦᐊᒃ ᑦᐃᒋᐃᑦᐁᒪᑦᑲᑦᓇ; ᒫᑎᑲᒃ, ᐆᒪ ᐁᒋᑲᑐᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᑐ ᑲᑕ ᐆᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒪ ᒥᑫᑦ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ; ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᐱᒋᒋᑦᑲᑭ ᐊᔅᑭᑦᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ, ᐁ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᑖᑦᑲᑭ ᒫᑲ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᒥᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᑭᓯ ᒫᑎᒃ, ᐃᓕᓕᑦᑐ ᑲᑕ ᐆᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒪ ᐁ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑖᑦᑲᒃ ᐆᔅᑭ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᑦᐃᓇ; ᐁ ᓄᑐᐸᓕᑭ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᑦᐃ-

ᓂᓈᐧᐊ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᑦᑖᐧᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐅ ᐧᑲᔭᖅᑭᑦᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᕿᔭᐸᒃ, ᐅᒃᓕᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑲᑕ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑕᒧᐸᓐ ᕿᐧᑲᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᒋᓚᐧᐁᖅᓕᑕᒧ ᐃᓐ, ᑖᐧᐅᖅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐧᐃᖅᑫᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ; ᐅᒃᓕᓐ ᐅᒋ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑲᑕ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑕᒧᐸᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓇᖅᑯᒥᐧᐃᓐᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒧᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑕᐧᑲᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐊᒋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒧᐃᑎᖅᖅᐸᓐᓯ ᒥᓇ ᐅᒃᓕᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑲᑕ ᑲᖅᑭᑖᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓇᖅᑯᖅᑕᒃ ᓇᖅᐹᒃ ᑭᖅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑫᐧᐃᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᐊᐳᒋᑖᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑖᐧᐁᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑦ ᑑ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᓕᒋᓯ

ᑖᐧᐁᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐅᒪ ᑖᐧᐁᒪᑲᓇ, ᓂ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐁᑖᓇ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒪᓇ ᐅᐅ ᑫᐧᑲᓇᓯ

ᐊᔭᒥᖅᑭᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐁ ᐃᖅ, ᐁ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᑦᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᐅᒪ ᐁᐧᑲᓂ ᐧᐁᒋ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᒐᑲᐧᐊᒋᖅ ᓂᓯᐧᑐᑕᑭᒃ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᑦᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᑖᐧᐁᖅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᑦᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᖅᐧᐁᓕᒋᑫᐧᐃᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑐᖅᑫᒪᑲᒃ ᐊᒫᑯᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᓂᐊᒃ ᑲᑭᑫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ; ᒫᒃ ᐅᓕᓐᐧᐁᐧᐃ ᐊᑐᖅᑫᐧᐃᓇ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯ ᒪᒥᒋᑐᑖᐧᒪᒃ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐁᑲ ᑫ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐱᑐᑫᑦ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᐅᑭᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓂᒃᓯ

ᑖᐧᐁᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐱᑯ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑕᒧᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭ ᒥᖅᑲᒪ ᐁ ᒧᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒃ ᓄᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐊᑐᖅᑫᑦ ᐅᒋᓯ

ᐊᔭᒥᖅᑭᓐᓯ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐅᒪ ᒥᑐᓂ ᓂ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑐᓇ; ᐧᐁᖅ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᑫᐧᑲᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐊᔭᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑲ ᒥᓇᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ; ᐱᑯ ᖅᐧᐁᓕᒋᑫᐧᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑕᐧᑲᓇ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᐊᑐᖅᑫᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒋᓯ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐧᐊᐸᑎᓕᑎᑉ ᒥᑫᐧᑖᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓯᓇᓕᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᐅᒪ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᑲᒐᒃᓯ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᑭ ᑖᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑫᑦᑲᓐ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑫ ᐋᓕᒧᑕᒪᒃ ᐊᓄᒃ?

ᐋᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄᑭ ᐱᑯ ᑫ ᐃᑦᑕ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑕᒪᓐᑭ ᓂ ᒃ ᐋᓕᒧᑐᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᑦᑯ ᑫᑦᑲᓐ, ᓗᕐᑕᐱᑯ ᐊᔅᑭᑦᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓐ; ᑫᑦᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐅᓚᓐᑦᐁᑦ-ᓕᑖᑦᑲᑭ, ᓗᕐᑕᐱᑯ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᑦᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ; ᑫᑦᑲᓐ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᑖᑦᑲᑭ, ᓗᕐᑕᐱᑯ ᑲ ᒪᕐᓕᑖᑦᑲᑭ; ᑫᑦᑲᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑦᐃᐸᓕᑭ, ᓗᕐᑕᐱᑯ ᐁᕐᒃ ᑫ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᑭ; ᒪᔭᑭ ᑫᑦᑲᓐ, ᓗᕐᑕᐱᑯ ᑫᑦᑲᓐ ᑫᒋᑦᐋᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᑭ; ᑫᑦᑲᓐ ᐊᑦᐋᒋᑐ ᑲ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑖᑦᑲᑭ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑖᑦᑲᑭ; ᐱᑯ ᒥᒋᑦᐁ ᑫᑐᒋᑦᑲᑐᑭ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑖᑯᔭᒃᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᒫᒪᔅᑦᑲᑕᒃ ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄ; ᐁ ᓈᑖᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ, ᐅᐱᒥ ᓇᑦᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐯᔭᑯᑐᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓄ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭᒧᒃ, ᑦᐋ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑖᑯᒋᑦ ᑭ ᑦᐃᑦᐋᑦᑲᓂᓇᓄ! ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᐊᑦᐊ ᑲᑕ ᒥᓗ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦᐃᓕᓕᑦᐃᓄᑭ

ᐅᒥᓕᓄ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑭ ᐹᐱᓄ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᓄ, ᐊᑦᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒃ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᒪᑦ, ᑲᑕ ᑦᐊᐸᔅᒥᓄ, ᐅ ᑐᓕᓕ ᐅᒋ, ᒥᒥᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐁᒃ ᒃ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥᑯᑦᑭ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᑭ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᓄ ᓈ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᐁᐁ, ᐊᑦᐋᒋᑐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥᑎᒋᑦᑭ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᑭ ᒫᑎ ᑦᐃᑕᒪᑦᐃᓐ ᐊᑦᐁᓐ ᐃᐋᑦᐃᑦᑫ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄ ᐃᔅᓂᒃᒋ; ᑕᔅᑫᐸᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᓈᒃᑭ ᓂ ᒫᒪᔅᑦᑲᑐᓐ ᐁᒃ ᒃ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒪᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᓇᓄ ᑖᑦᐯ ᒥᑦᓗᐸᓐᑭ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᑭ ᐊᑦᐁᓕᑦᐊ ᑦᐁᑯᒋᒋᒥᑯᑦ? ᓗᕐᑕ ᑖᓐᑐ ᐁᑯ ᑕᔅᑫᑦ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᐅᑯᒋᒋᒥᑯ ᐯᔭᒃ ᒥᓗᐃᑦᑐᓄ ᒃ ᐃᑎᒥᒋ;

ᑕᕐᕿᐤ ᐅᓴᒥᐣᓇ ᐱᒧᒐᓴᑲᓈᑦᑲ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑭᓴᕿᓕᒥᑯᑦ ᑭᓴᕿᓕᑕᒥᓕᐧᐊ ᐊᔭᒥᓴᑭᐤ ᐁ ᐃᕐᓂᑳᓯᑦ; ᐋᑦ ᒫᑲ ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓗᑦᑑᑯᓯᑦ, ᕿᔮᐸᒃ ᒪᕐᓕᑑᑯᓯᐧᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃᐤᑭ

ᑑᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᐤᑭ ᐋᑦ ᓴ ᑑᐧᐯ ᒥᐧᓈᐯᐧᐃᐤᑭ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᐁᐧᑳᓂ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᑯᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᑭᓴᕿᓕᒥᑯᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᓗᕐᕐᐤ ᐧᐋᓕᐤ ᐁ ᐃᑑᑦ; ᐁ ᐯᓐᓈᑯᓯᑦ ᐧᐃᓕ ᐁᓕᐧᐁᑲ ᒫᓈᑎᓯᐤᑭ ᒥᐧᓈᐯᐧᐃᐤ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑐᔭᓐ, ᓂ ᑭᓴᑭᓯᓐ ᐯᔭᐧᑳᐤ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒫᐸᓐ, ᐅᑦ ᐋᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᐅᒪᓯᓈᐧᐃᓴᑭᕐᕿᐤᑭ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓈᐧᐃᓴᑲᐃᑲᓐ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓗᓈᐧᑲᓂᓕᐤ ᐁ ᓈᐧᐃᓈᐧᑲᓂᓕᑲ, ᐯᓐᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᓕ ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒋᓈᐧᑲᓂᓕᐤᑭ

ᑑᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᐤᑭ ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑕᐤ ᑭᑦ ᐃᐧᑑᓇ ᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᑎᓇ; ᐧᐁᓴ ᑭ ᑭ ᐸᐱᓇᐤᑭ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑕᐤ ᓂ ᐧᐃ ᐃᑑᐤ, ᐋᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᐱᔭᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑭᒥ ᑭᓕᓴᑭᒪᑲᑭᐤ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑎᓇ ᐁ ᐃᕐᑑᑦᑭᐤ ᐊᐧᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᐤ ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑕᐤ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᐧᐃᕐᐁᐧᐁᐤ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑕᐤ ᐊᔭᒥᐤ; ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᔅᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓗᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᕿ ᐊᔭᒥᑦ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐁᑖᐧᕿ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᑭᔅᕿᐸᓂᐧᐊᓂᓕᑲ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᒣᓂᐧᕿᐧᕿ; ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᐆᐅ ᐧᕿᐧᑳᓇ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑕᐧᑲᓂᓕᐧᐊ ᐅᑑᓂᑲᐤ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐋᐧᐃᓇ ᓇᒪᑕᐧᑲᓂᓕᐤ ᐅ ᑐᐃᑲ, ᐧᐃᑭᑲ, ᓗᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᐅ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓂᑲ; ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑳ ᐊᔭᑦ ᐅᑐᓕᓕᑲ ᐃᑕᐧᑲᓂᓕᐤᑭ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒥ ᐧᐃᐋᔅᑕᔅᑕᑯᐃᑯᑦ ᐃᑖᐸᑕᓂᓕᐤᑭ

ᑑᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᐤᑭ ᑑᐧᐯ ᓈ ᑳ ᐃᐧᑐᔭᓐ? ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐊᐸᕐᕿᒥᑲ ᐊᐧᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᐤᑭ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᑭᓴᑎᓈᑐᓕᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᐊᐸᕐᕿᒥᑲᐧᐃᔭᓐᑭ ᑭᓴᑭᓯᑑᑕ

ᐊᓴᐸᐋᑫᒧᐧᐃᓐ, "ᐃᐧᑐᐧᐋᒃ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑑᑦᒪᒃ" ᒫᑎᓐ 23. 3. "ᐧᐁᓴ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐃᑦᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᐋᓴᒥᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᑲᓴᑭᐅᐧᐃᓂᒃ" i ᑯᓇᓐᑎᐊᓇ 4. 20. ᐋᓕᒧᑦᒪ ᐊᓴᒥᐋᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ; ᒥᒋᓚᐧᐁᐸᓕᑦᒪᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᑖᐧᐯᐸᓕᑦᒪᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᓗᓴᑦ ᐅᓴᑭᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᒫᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑦᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐋᓕᒧᑦᒃ ᐅᐅ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᒫᐧᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᐧᐃᒥᓴ; ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐋᓐ ᐧᐃᑭᒃ ᓗᓴᑦ ᒥᐧᑲᒃ ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑦᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦ; ᓂ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᐅᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑖᐧᐯᓴᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑖᒋᒪᒃᓯ ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᓂᒋᑐᓴᐸᐧᑲᒃ ᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᒃ ᐱᒋ ᐧᐋᐧᐃᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᐧᐃᑭ ᐁᓴᐱᒋ ᐱᑐᑐᐧᑲᓕᒃ ᐊᓴᒥᐋᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᐅᒋᓯ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐊᓇᑦ ᓇᒪ ᑦᑲᓂᓕᓐ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂᓴᑦ ᓄᐧᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᓚᐧᐁᐸᓕᑦᒃ ᒪᒋᑖᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᐅᒋᓯ ᐊᐧᐁᒋᐧᐃ ᓇᓈᑲᐧᐃᑭᒋᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᒋᐧᐃ ᐊᑐᓴᑲᐧᐁᐧᐃᑭᐧᐃᓐ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᐧᐃᓚᓯ ᓈᓴᐱ ᒪᒃᓕᑖᑯᑖᐧᐃᓐ, ᓂᓴᑦ ᓇᓂᐧᐁᐧᐁᓕᑖᑯᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᐊᓴᒥᐋᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᒥᒋᐧᐁ ᒃ ᐃᑐ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᒫᒃᑲᐧᐃᑦ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐋᓕᒧᒋᒃᑲᐧᐃᓕᓐ ᐃᑦ ᒃ ᐃᑐ ᑦᑐᑫᑦᓯ ᑭᒪᓇ. 2. 24, 25. ᐅᒪ ᐃᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᒃ ᑯᐸᓂᑐᑐᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᒃ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᒫᒋᒃ, ᐅᒥᓗᐧᑖᓐ, ᒥᐧᒃᒪᒃ ᐅᐱᒥ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᐧᐃᑭᒃ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᐅᒥᓕᐧᐁ ᐃᑐ ᒥᓴᒃᒥᓕᐧᐊᐧ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᐧᐃᒥᓴ; ᐧᐁᓴ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᓐ, ᓂᑖ ᑭᒃᒥᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᓴᑫᑖᒃᓇ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑦᒥᓕᐧᐊ ᑫ ᐃᑐ ᑐᑖᑯᑦ ᓄᓴᑦ ᐊᓴᒥᐧᐃᑯᑦᓯ

ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᒃ ᐊᑖᒥᑯᑦ ᑫᐧᒃᓕᓐ, ᐃᐧᑐᓕᐧᐊ, ᐊᐧᐋᒋᐧᑐ ᒥᐧᑖᑐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑎᑦ ᐊᓴᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᐧᐃᓚ, ᐧᐁᓴ ᐊᐧᐋᒋᐧᑐ ᐧᒃᓴᒃ ᑑᑦᒥᓕᐧᐊᓯ ᐊᐧᐊ ᐊᓴᒥᓴᑭᓐ, ᑭᓴᐱᓇ ᑭ ᑑᑦᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᒋᐧᑐ ᒃᑦ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᑐᑫᒧᐸᓇ ᓄᓴᑦ ᒋᑐᐃᐧᐁᐸᓇ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᐧᐃᓚᐧᐋᓐᓯ

ᕿᔭᐸᒃ, ᑭᔅᑭᓅᐊᒪᔅᐁᓄ ᐅᑯᓯᔅᓴ ᑭᒋ ᑖᐱ ᐳᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᒃᑲ ᐃᔅᒋ ᔅᑕᒃ; ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒥᔅᑲᔅᐊᒐ ᐁ ᑲᕿᐸᑎᓯᔅᐃ ᔅᔅᕿᓕᒧᓕᒋ, ᔅᐁᓴ ᐁᔅᑲᓂ ᐁ ᐃᔅᒋᓂᑲᑕᒃ ᔅᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᐁ ᔅᐃ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ, ᐅᑲᕿᐹᑎᓴᒃ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭᔅᕿᔅᑲᓇᒃ ᐃᒐᓄ; ᓇᒪᔅᐃᓕ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓯᒃᑲ ᐃ ᐋᐸᒋᐁᓄ, ᓄᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐋᓕᒧᒫᑦ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᐃᑖᓕᒋᓯ ᔅᐁᓴ ᓂᑦ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓇ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒪᒋᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ, ᑭ ᐳᑕᔅᐁᓄ ᒥᕿᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᒋᓂᓕᒋ; ᒥᕿᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᕿᔭᐸᒃ ᑲᑕ ᓂᒋᔅᐊᓇᒋᐁᓄ, ᐁᑲ ᐅᒋᐃᑯᒐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐳᔅᐊᓯ

ᑖᔅᐯᔅᐃᓂᔅᐃᓄᓯ ᓂᒋᑦᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᑎᔭᔅᐯᑕᑖᓇ; ᐁᑲ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᒪᑦ ᐊᓇ ᒃ ᐋᓕᒧᒪᑦ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᔅᐁᓇ ᒃ ᒃᒥᔅᑎᔭᓂᔅᐃᑦ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᐋᓕᒧᒪᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᔅᐊᒃᓯ ᔅᐁᓴ, ᓇᒪᔅᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓇ ᐁ ᐸᔅᑲᑕᒋᒃ ᔅᐁᒋ ᔅᐃᑕᒪᓇ ᐅᐅ ᕿᔅᑲᓇ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐃᒋᓇᔅᑲᒃ ᒃ ᐃᔅᒐᔭᓇᓯ

ᒃᒥᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔅᐋᓯᒡᒍ ᑭ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᒫᔅᐊᑭᐸᓄ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᓕ, ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒫᒌ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᒃ ᐃᒐᓕᒪᑦ; ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐱᑯ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒃ ᐸᔅᑲᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᔅᐃᓂᓕᓂ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᒥᑯᑯᐸᓄ, ᐸᔅᑲᓇᒫᑲᓂᔅᐃᓄ ᐱᑯ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᒌᓯ ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᒥᕿᔅᑖᓄ ᐃᔅᑕᒃ ᒪᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᔅᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᐸᔅᑲᓇᒫᒋᒃ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᔅᐊ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐸᑎᓯᔅᐃᓂᔅᐋᔅᐊ; ᒫᒃᑲ ᒥᓯᔅᐁ ᐅᐅ ᕿᔅᑲᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᒥᕿᑦ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᐯᔭᔅᑲᓇ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᒫᓛᑕᑭ, ᑎᐱᓕᔅᐁ ᓂ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᒫᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᐳᑕᒃᓯ ᕿᔭᐸᒃ, ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᔅᐊ ᓇᓄᐯᔅᐃᐁᓄ; ᓇᒪᔅᐃᓕ ᓂᒋᓐᓂᐋᓇ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᓂᐳᒐᒥᐋᓇ ᑭ ᐃᒐᔅᐊᒃ; ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᔅᐃᓛᑲᓂᔅᐃᑦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒃ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ ᓇᓄᐯᔅᐃᔅᐃᑯᔅᐊᒃ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᒫᔅᐋᔅᕿᓯ

ᑖᔅᐯᔅᐃᓂᔅᐃᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᔅᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᓂᔅᐊᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ

ᐁ ᐊᑐᔅᑲᓂᐊᒃ ᓂᓕᔭᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᓈᑲᑭ, ᒧᔪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᒃ ᓈᑲᒋᑦᓈ ᐁᑲ ᐯᔭᑲᓈ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑲᑭᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓈᓯ ᓂᑦᓈ ᑫᑲᓈ, ᑦᐯ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐸᑲᓈ ᐃᑦᓈᑲᓈ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᒫᒃ ᓗᔅᑦ ᒥᔭᐅ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᒥᔭᐅ ᐁ ᓂᐱᒪᑲᒃ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᐊᒫᑯᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑦᓂᐧᐊᒃ, ᑫ ᐯᔭᑲᓄᐧᑫ, ᐁ ᓂᐱᒪᑲᒃ ᑦᐅᐅ ᐱᑯ ᐃᑦᓈᑲᓯᓯ ᐁ ᐊᒫᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᐧᐃᓈ ᐁᐧᑲᓂ ᐁ ᑐᒋᑲᒃᑐᒃ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑐᒪᑲᒃᓯ "ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᐧᐃᓈ ᑲ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐁ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐸᓗᑲᓂᓕᒃ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᐆᒪ, ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒪᐧᐊᑎᑦᑦ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᓕᒋ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐃᔅᑫᐧᐊ ᑲ ᓂᐱᓕᒋ ᐅ ᓈᐯᒥᓕᐧᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐊᓕᒥᒋᐧᐃᓂᓕᒃ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇᐧᐁᓕᒥᑎᓯᑦ ᐁᑲ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᓕᐱᐃᑯᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᓕᐧᓯᒃ" ᕿᔅ 1. 27. ᑲᓇᐧᐊᐸᑦ ᐊᓯᒋ 22—26 ᐱᔅᑭᑦᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᔭᓯ

ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᐧ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐆᒃᓕᐧ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒪ; ᐃᑦᓕᑦᒪ ᐁ ᐯᒋᑲᑦᓕᒃ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑦᓂᐧᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᑭ ᑐᑦᑯ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᐆᒪ ᐃᒋ ᐧᐊᔅᒋᒃᐧ ᑎᐱᓕᐧᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᐧᑲᓯ ᐁ ᐯᒋᑲᑦᓕᒃ ᐱᑯ ᐃᒋᓈᑲᓇ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐧᐊᔅᐧᔅᐱᓂᑲᑦᒋᑭᐧ ᑫ ᓂᑦᐧᐃᑭᑭ; ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᓈᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᒋ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑫᒋᓈᐅᓈᓂᐧᐊᓇ ᑲ ᒥᐧᓈᒋᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑲᒃ ᒥᑐᐃᒃ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓂᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᑫᒋᓈᐅᑦᑦᐧ, ᒫᒋᒃ ᑭᒋᑲᓕᑫ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᑦ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᒥᒋ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᑐᑦᑭᒃᓯ ᒫᑭᐧ 13; ᓗᔅᑦ 25. ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑲᑦ ᐃᐧᑦᓂᐧᐊᓇ ᐁᑯᔅᐱ, ᑭ ᑭ ᑦᐧᐯᑐᓇ ᓈ? ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᑐᑐᓈᐧᐊᐧ ᓈ, ᓗᔅᑦᐱᑯ ᐱᒋᒋᒃ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᓈᐧᐊᐧ? ᐁᐧᑲᓂ ᑫ ᐃᒋ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃᓯ

ᐃᔅᐧᑲᐸᓕᑫ ᐊᔅᑭ ᑲᑦ ᐃᒋᓈᐧᑲᓇ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᒫᐧᐊᒋᑦᔭᒃ

ᑲ ᑭᕐᓂ ᓂᑖᐅᑭᑭ; ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᐅᓇᐅᐊᓄ ᒫᒃ ᒫᐅᒥᒥᒃᑲᓂᐅᑫ ᐁᑲ ᑫᑲᓇ ᐁ ᓈᒃᑭᑖᓂᐅᒃ ᐱᑯ ᑲ ᐊᑎᐅᑭᓯ ᓇᒪ ᑫᑲᓇ ᑖᐅ ᒃᑕ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᑲᐅᓄᐅᓄ ᐁᑲ ᑖᐅᐸᓕᑕᒧᐅᐅᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐅᑭᒪᒃᑲᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᐅᒪ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑖᓇ ᑭᒥ ᐅᐊᐸᑎᓕᑖᓇ ᑫ ᐃᔅᐱᒥ ᒪᑎᓕᑖᒃᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᐅᓇ ᒫᒥᒃ ᑭᕐᑲᓕᑫᓯ ᑖᐅᐅᐃᓂᐅᓄᓯ ᐅᒪ ᓂ ᑐᑖᑯᓇ ᑭᒥ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑐᑕᐅᒃ ᒧᓯᔅ, ᐁ ᐅᑕᒃ ᑫ ᐅᒥ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥᒥᒥ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᐅᐁᓯᔅ ᑲ ᐸᔅᑭᓯᓕᒥ, ᓕᕕᑎᑲᔅ 11; ᑎᓐᑕᕐᓇᒥ 14ᓯ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑎ ᑲ ᑖᔅᑭᑲᔅᑫᓕᒥ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑲ ᒥᑐᓇᔅᑯᑖᒪᓕᒥ; ᐁᑲ ᐱᑯ ᑲ ᑖᔅᑭᑲᔅᑫᓕᒥ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑲ ᒥᑐᓇᔅᑯᑖᒪᓕᒥ ᐱᑯᓯ ᐅᐅᔅ ᒥᑐᓇᔅᑯᑖᒪᓄ, ᒫᒃ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᐅᓕᐱᓯᓄ, ᐅᐁᔅ ᓇᒪᐅᓇ ᑖᔅᑭᑲᔅᑫᓄᓯ ᐅᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄ; ᐅᑲ ᓇᒪᐅᓇ ᑖᔅᑭᑲᔅᑫᓄ, ᓇᒪᐅᓇ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒪ ᐅ ᒪᒥᐅᑖᐊ ᐁ ᐃᕐᑖᓕᒥ; ᒫᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐅᐅᔅ, ᐅᓯᑎᓄ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᑎᒪ ᓗᔅᑕ ᒪᔅᑲ, ᐁᑲᓂ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᐅᒥ ᐅᐅᓕᐱᓯᑦᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓇ ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᐅᒥ ᑫ ᐃᕐᒥ ᓂᓯᑐᒥᑲᐅᑲᐸᓇ ᐅᐅ ᐱᔅᑭᑕᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᔅᓯ ᓂ ᑲ ᐅᐃᐅᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑫᑲᓇ: ᐹᓇ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᐅᓄ ᐊᑎᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐅᐊ, ᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓕᒥ ᐅᑎ, ᐅᔅᐅᐱᔅᒃ ᐁ ᒪᐅᑎᒃ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᑭᑐᒥᑲᓇ ᐁ ᓄᑖᐅᒃᑲᓯ ᒥᓇ ᐸᑲᓇ ᐃᑕ ᐊᓕᒧᒃᑐᓄ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ "ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᐱᒫᑕᑭ ᑫᑲᓇ ᐁ ᓄᑖᐅᑭᓯ" i. ᑯᑎᓇᑭᐊᓇ 13. 1—3; 14. 7.

ᑫᑲᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᐱᒫᑕᑭ, ᐁᑲᓂ, ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᐊᔭᑦ ᐊᐅᓇ ᑖᐅᐸᓕᑕᒧᐅᐅᓂᓕᓄ ᓗᔅᑕ ᔅᐅᓕᒥᑫᐅᐅᓂᓕᓄ ᒥᓗᐊᒥᒧᐅᐅᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐅᒥᐸᓕᑭ; ᐅᑯ ᓇᒪ ᐅᐃᔅᑲᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐸᑭᑎᓈᑲᓂᐅᐃᐅᒃ ᑭᒥ ᐃᑖᒥᒃ ᑭᒥᑭᒥᑯ ᐃᑖᐅᐅᓂᒃ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑲ ᐅᑕᐅᐃᕐᒥᕐᒥᑯᒥᒃ

ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ; ᐋᑦ ᐃᑎᑖᑯᓯᒋᒃ, ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᒋᒃ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁᓇᒪᓕ ᒃ ᐃᑎᑖᑯᓯᓕᒋᓯ

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓱᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᐅᑦ ᐁ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ, ᒫᒃ ᐁᑯ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᓂ ᐸᐧᒃᑐᓇᓯ ᑖᓂ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᒃᑐᑎᔅᐧᐊᒃ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓇᑐᑕᐧᐃᓇ, ᑑᑕ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑖᓇ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑭ ᒃ ᒥᔅᑭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐸᐧᒃᑕᒃ ᐁ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐃᔅᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᑖᐧᐯ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐧᑭᔅᑭᓇᐧᒫᒐ ᐅ ᑐᐃᓕᓐᓯ

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᑭᐧᒃᓇ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᒥᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑕᒫᓇ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓇᑕᐧᐋᐸᒪ, ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒪᐧ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐃᕐ ᒃᔅᑭᐅᐧᒪᒃᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᓇ; ᐯᔭᑕᒃ ᒫᒃ ᒃᐧᑭᒋᒪ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᔅᑭ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᑭ ᒃ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᒃ, ᐅᒃᓕᐧ ᐁ ᐃᑕᐧᒃᓂᓕᐧᑭ ᐅ ᑐᐃᒃ, ᐧᐃᑭᒃ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐃᕐᑖᐧᐃᓂᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᐧ ᒥᓇ ᓂᔭᑖᑦ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐃᑖᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᐧᐊ, ᐋᔅᑕᒪ, ᑖᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑭᒃ?

ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᐧᓯ ᑭ ᓇᐋᔅᑯᒥᑎᓇ, ᓂ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔭᓇ ᐅᓯ ᐋᕐᔅ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᑭ ᒃ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᑖᓇᐧ ᐅᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇᓯ

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᐧᓯ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒪᓗ, ᐁᑯ ᓴ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒪᒃ, ᐁᑭ ᐊᓕᑕᒪᐧᐃᔭᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᓇ ᑭᐧᒃᓇ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒪᒃ, ᐁᑯᕐ ᐅᒪ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᑖᐧ; ᑖᓇᑐ ᐁ ᐃᕐ ᓄᐧᒃᓂᓕᒃ ᐅ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃ ᓱᐧᐁᓕᒋᑭᐧᐃᓇ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐁᑕᐧᒃᓂᓕᐧᑭ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐧ ᐅ ᑐᐃᒃ?

ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᐧᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓗᓯᑕᐧᐁᓕᑕᒫᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒪᒃ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᒃᔅᑭᐅᒪᒃᑭ ᑭᐧᒃᓇᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ ᒥᐧᑖᕐᓇ ᒃᐧᑭᒋᑭᒧᐧᐃᓇ, ᓂ ᒃ ᓇᐁᓕᑐᓇ ᓴ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᑭᐧᐊᕐᐃᑖᓇᓯ ᐅᒪ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᒃ ᐃᕐ ᐧᐃᑐᓇ, 1, ᐃᑕ ᒃ ᐃᕐ ᑕᐧᒃᓂᓕᒃ ᒥᑐᐃᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ ᐅ

ᖃᐅᓕᒋᑊᐅᓂᓕᓄ, ᐢᑦᑫᒪᑲᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐸᐅᒋᑲᑐᓕᑲ ᒪᒋᐅᑦᐅᓂᓕᓄᓯ ᒥᓐ ;—

ᑦᐅᐅᐅᓂᐅᓄᓯ ᐁᑳ ᐱᑕᒫ, ᐁᑯᒍ ᐯᔭᑲ ᑫᐅᑳᓐ ᐱᑯ ᓂᖅᑕᒪ ᒥᐢᓄᓕᑕᑦᓄᓯ ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᐅᑦᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ, ᓄᑯᐃᑎᓯᒪᑲᓂᓕᓄ ᐁ ᐢᑦᑯᑦ ᐊᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐸᐅᑕᑲ ᒪᒋᑦᐅᓂᓕᓄᓯ

ᐊᔭᒥᖅᑭᓄᓯ ᑦᓄᑭ, ᐱᐢᖅ ᓈ ᐃᒋᓈᐅᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐊᑕᐅᓕᒋᑊᑲᑐᑲ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐸᐅᒋᑲᑐᑲ ᒪᒋᑦᐅᓂᓕᓄᓯ?

ᑦᐅᐅᐅᓂᐅᓄᓯ ᓈᖅᐱᑲ ᒥᖅᑕᐃᓯ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑭ ᐢᑕᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑕᐅᓕᑕᑲ ᒪᒋᑦᐅᓂᓕᓄᓐ, ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᑭ ᐸᐅᑕᒪ ᐹᑎᒫ ᒪᓂᐢᐊ ᐅᒋᐃᑯᑐᓯ

ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑕᐅᐊᑲ ᒥᑦᑦ ᐁ ᑲᑫᖅᑭᒥᐅᒋᑲ ᐁ ᐊᑕᐅᓕᑕᑭᑲ ᒪᒋᑦᐅᓂᓕᓄ, ᑫᔭᐸᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᑭᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑕᐅᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᐅ ᑐᐃᐊᑲ, ᐅᑭᐊᑲ, ᖅᖅᑕ ᐅ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐅᐃᓂᐊᑲᓯ ᐃᖅᑫᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ᑲᐅᑫ ᐅᐊᐸᒋᒫᑦ ᑰᖅᑕ, ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑐᐅᓄ, ᑦᐱᖅᑯᑲ ᓈᖅᐱᑲ ᐁ ᐸᐸᑭᓯᑦ, ᒫᑲ ᑲᑕ ᒥᐅᓕᑕᒧᐸᓐ, ᑫᔭᐸᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒋᐅᑦᑎᓯᒥᑯᑦᓯ ᕿᓂᓯᖅ 39. 15.

ᐊᑎᑦ ᐸᐅᑕᒪᑲ ᒪᒋᐅᑦᐅᓂᓕᓄ, ᑦᐱᖅᑯᑲ ᑲ ᐢᑕᑲ ᐃᖅᑫᓐ ᑲ ᑭᐢᑦᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐅᐊᒋᒥᖅ ᒥᐅᑲᑲ ᐁ ᑕᑯᓈᑦ, ᖅᖅᑕ ᒪᒋ ᐃᖅᑫᒋᖅ ᐁ ᐃᒋᓂᑲᑕᑦ, ᐁᑯ ᒫᑲ ᒥᔭᒋ ᐅᐁᐊᑭᓈᑦ ᖅᖅᑕ ᐅᕐᒫᒪᑦᓯ

ᐊᔭᒥᖅᑭᓄᓯ ᓂ ᑭᖅᑭᓕᒐᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑲᑫᒋᐃᔭᓐᓯ

ᑦᐅᐅᐅᓂᐅᓄᓯ ᓈᒪᐅᓕ, ᐅᑲᔭᖅᑲ ᐱᑯ ᑫᑲᓐ ᓂ ᐅᐃᐅᓐᓯ ᒫᑲ ᑫᑲᓐ ᒥᓐ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᒋᑲᑐᑲ ᖃᐅᓕᒋᑊᐅᐃ ᐊᐅᖅᑫᐅᓐ ᐁᐃᑕᑲᑲ ᒥᐅᐃᒃ?

ᐊᔭᒥᖅᑭᓄᓯ ᒥᖅᑕᐃ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᒋᑲᑐᑭ ᑲᒋ ᑫᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑕᑲᑭ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᐅᓂᑲᓯ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᓯ ᐆᒪ ᑭᓴᑭᓗᑦᑕᒋᒃᑲᓐ ᓂᕐᑕᒪ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᑕᑦᑲᓗᑦ<ᓐ; ᒫᒃᑲ ᐆᒪ ᓄᕐᑕ ᑦᐊᐸᒋᕐᑫᒧᒪᒃᑲᓐ; ᑦᐁᓴ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ, ᒥᕐᑕᐃ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐊᔭᓂᑦᐊᓗᐸᓐ ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᑦᐃ ᑲᒋᑫᑦᑲᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᑭᐸᓐ ᓴᑦᐁᓕᒋᕐᑫᑦᐃ ᐊᑐᓴᕐᑫᑦᐃᓐ ᐊᒫᑯᒃᓯ i. ᑯᓇᓐᑭᐊᓐ, 13. ᑖᑦᐯ, ᑭᕐᐱᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐁᔭᑦᑫ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᐸᑦᑲᓐᑕᓄ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᑯᓯᐸᓐ; ᓂᕐᑕ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᑲᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑦᐋᕐᕐᒥᑯᐸᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᑦᐊᓯ ᐃᕐᐱ X ᑲ ᐃᑦᐒᑦ "ᑭ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᒐᓈᑦᐋᓄ ᓈ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐆᐅ ᑫᑦᑲᓐ?" ᑭᓴᑭᓗᐊᒪᑦᐊᑲᓐᑲ ᑭ ᓇᕐᑫᑦᐊᕐᐃᑦᐁᑦᐊᑲ ᐁᐁ; ᑭ ᐃᒐᓄ, "ᑭ ᓴᑦᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᓈᑦᐊᓄ ᑭᕐᐱᓐ ᑫ ᑐᑕᒧᑦᐁᑦᑫᓯ" ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᓴᑦᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᓈᓂᑦᐊᓐ ᐃᑦᒐᓄ ᐁ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᒋᑦᑲᒐᓕᑭ ᐱᑯ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᑐᒋᑦᑲᒐᓕᑭᓯ ᑦᐁᓴᑯᒃ ᐁᓇᒐᓕ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑲᑎᓴᑦᑎᔭᓂᑦᐃᓴᐸᓐᓯ ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭᓗᑦᑖᒋᒃᑲᓐ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᑦᐯᒪᑦᑲᓐᓯ ᑖᑦᐯ, ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯᑦᐊᑲ ᑦᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᓴᑭᒋᑲ ᓂᕐᑕ ᑦᑲ ᑲᑭᒋᒧᓴᑭᒋᑲ; ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑐᒋᑦᑲᒐᑲ ᐁᑦᐊᑦᑫᓕᑦᑲ ᑦᑲ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑕᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᓯ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᑖᑦᐯ ᒥᒐᐃ ᑭ ᒥᑦᓛᕐᓇ ᐁᑦᑲ ᒐᑦᑭᒧᑦᑫᑦᐃᓐ; ᑦᐁᓴ ᐁᑦᑲ ᒐᑦᑲᓗᑦᑫ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐸᑦᑲᓇᑦᐊᑦᑲᓐ ᐃᒐᓕᑖᑦᑲᓐ ᒥᒐᐃᓯ ᑕᑦᑲᓐ ᐃᓴ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ, ᓂᕐᑕ ᑭᑦᑫᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐᓯ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᒧᒐ ᒥᑐᓂᓕᒋᒃᑲᒐᑭ ᑫᑦᑲᓐ; ᓂᕐᑕ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑕᑦᑲᑦ ᑦᐁᓕᒋᕐᑫᑦᐃᓐ, ᑖᑦᐯᐸᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ, ᓂᕐᑕ ᓵᑭᐃᑦᐁᑦᐃᓐ; ᐁᑦᐊᑦᑫᓕᑦᑲ ᑲ ᑐᑖᑯᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᑲᑦᑫ ᑐᑦᑕᒪᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᑦᐊ ᐅ ᓇᑦᐁᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐅ ᐃᐃ ᐅᒋ; ᓂᕐᑕᒪ

ᑑᐅ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄ; ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁᑳ ᑕᑉᑲᓂᓕᕐᑫ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑯᑕᒃ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᑭ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒪ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓂᑉᐃᕐᓯ "ᒥᓕᓇ ᓂᓯᑐᑕᒧᑉᐃᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᕐ ᑲᓇᑉᐁᓕᑕᒫᓇ ᑭᑦ ᐅᓚᓐᑉᐁᑉᐃᓇ; ᐁᐁ, ᓂ ᑲ ᑲᓇᑉᐁᓕᒐᓇ ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᓂ ᒐᐃᒃᓯ" ᓂᑲᒧᑉᐃᓇ 119. 34.

ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄᓯ ᑭ ᑲᑉᕐᑭᐃᓇ ᒥᓇ; ᐅᒪ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᒪᕐᑲᓇᓯ

ᑖᑉᐁᑉᐃᓂᑉᐃᓄᓯ ᒫᑎ ᐃᔅ, ᑉᐃᑕ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᑉᐊᒋᒋᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᕐᓕᑖᑉᑲᒃ ᐃᑕ ᐁ ᑕᑉᑲᒃ ᐅᒪ ᕐᐁᓕᒋᕐᑉᐃ ᐊᑐᔅᕐᑉᐃᓇᓯ

ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄᓯ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ, ᑉᐁᔅ ᓂ ᑉᐊᐸᒐᓇ ᐁᑳ ᐯᔭᑉᑲᓇ ᐁ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᒪᒃᓯ

ᑖᑉᐁᑉᐃᓂᑉᐃᓄᓯ ᐁᑳ ᐃᔅ ᑉᐊ ᑐᑕᒧᑉᐊᓄ, ᑭ ᑲ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᓇ ᓈ ᓂᓚ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑕᒫᓇ?

ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄᓯ ᑉᐊ ᑐᑕᒧᑉᐊᓄ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᑑᒐᓇᓯ

ᑖᑉᐁᑉᐃᓂᑉᐃᓄᓯ. ᕐᑉᐁᓕᒋᕐᑉᐃ ᐊᑐᔅᕐᑉᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑉᑲᒃ ᐊᒫᑯᒃ ᑭᔅᕐᓕᑕᒪ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᐊᔭᑦ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᑉᐊᐸᑕᒥᓕᑉᐊ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭᔅᕐᓕᒥᑯᑦᓯ

ᐊᓇ, ᐅᒪ ᐃᕐᒋ ᑳ ᐊᔭᑦ; ᑭᔅᕐᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯ ᐅ ᒪᒋᑉᑖᑉᐃᓇ, ᐅᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐃᕐᒋ ᑉᐃᓕᐱᐃᑉᐁᒪᑲᑭ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᒫᓛᑕᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᑉᓄᑉᔅᑕᒧᑉᐃᓇ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᕐ ᓂᕐᑉᐊᓈᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᐁᑳ ᕐ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᒧᑉᕐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᕐᑉᐁᓕᒋᑉᕐᑉᐃᓂᓕᑉᓄ, ᑉᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ ᒋᔅᔅ ᐊᓯ ᒫᓇ 16. 8; ᑭᒪᓇ 7. 24; ᒫᓇ 16. 9; ᒫᕐᑲ 16. 16.

ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᐁ ᑉᐊᐸᑕᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭᔅᕐᓕᑕᒃ ᑐᑖᑯ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᓚᑉᐁᕐᑉ ᓕᑕᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᓄᐁᑉᐃᒋᑦ ᒪᒋᑖᑉᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᐅᒋ; ᒥᔅᑲᒪ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐱᒋᔅᑲᑯᑦ ᐅᐃᒫᒋᐃᑉᐁᑉᐊ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᓇᑕᑉᐁᓕᑖᑉᑲᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒥᕐᑐᑖᑦ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᕐ ᐱᒫᑎᒋᓈᓂᑉᐊᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒃᔅᑲᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ

ᐊᑲᓐᐊᑖᑦ; ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᐊᑲᓐᐊᒋᑲᑎᒃ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᑐᓐᐃᓇ ᑖᓐᑲᓇᓯ ᓂᑲᒧᓐᐃᓇ 38. 18; ᕿᓐᒫᔭ 31. 19; ᑲᓗᔅᐊᓇ 2. 16. ᐊᐸᔅᑕᒃ 4. 12; ᒫᕋᓐ 5. 6; ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᑯᑕᑫᓐᐃᓇ 21. 6. ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑫ ᐃᑦ ᑖᓐᐯᐊᓕᒫᑦ ᐅᐱᒫᒋᐃᓐᐁᓐᐊ, ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑫ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᑕᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑲᔭᒃᓕᑕᒃ; ᐁᑯ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑫ ᐃᑦ ᓵᑭᑖᑦ ᐸᐊᑭᓯᐃᓂᓕᓐ; ᑲᑕ ᐊᑲᓐᐊᑕᒪ ᐊᓯᒋ ᐊᓐᐊᓯᐅ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᑦ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑐᔅᑲᓐᐊᑦ ᐆᑕ ᐊᔅᑭᒃᓇ ᒫᑲ; ᐊᑦ ᐁ ᐃᓐᐅᔭᓇ, ᐆᒪ ᐃᑦ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒪ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᐊᔭᑦ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒐᑲᓐᐊᑦᓕᓐ ᓂᓯᑕᓐᐃᓇᒪ ᐁ ᐊᓐᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᓕᓐᐁᓕᒋᑫᓐᐃᓂᓕᓐ; ᓐᐁᓵ ᐊᓄᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒋᓐᑖᑦ, ᐁᑲ ᒫᑲ ᓐᑲᔭᔅᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᓈᓐᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᐅ ᒥᑐᓗᓕᒋᑲᓇ, ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓕ ᓐᑲᔭᔅᒃ ᑭ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓇᒪ; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᐱᒋᔅᑲᑯᑦ ᐆᒪ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᓐᐃᓇ, ᓇᑕᓐᐁᓕᑖᓐᑲᓇ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᓐᑲᔭᔅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᑫᑦ, ᓐᐸᒧᑦ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖᓐᑲᒃ ᐁ ᔅᐁᓕᒋᑫᓐᐃ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᓐᐃᓂᓐᐊᒃᓇ

ᑯᑕᑭᔭᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐃᑦ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖᓐᒪᒃᓇ

1. ᐊᓐᐁᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑕᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᑖᐯᐊᓕᒫᑦ ᐡᑕᓇ ᕿᒪᓇ 10. 10; ᕕᓕᐱᔭᓇ 1. 27; ᒫᕋᓐ 5. 19.

2. ᐁ ᐊᐸᑎᓕᐁᑦ ᐊᐁᓇ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑖᐯᑕᒃ ᐁᐊᑲᓂ, ᐁ ᐸᔅᑭᓯᑦ ᐅ ᐃᐃᒃ, ᐅ ᑕᑦᑫᓐᐃᓂᒃ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᒃᓇ ᐆᒪ ᑐᑖᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑲᑕᒃ ᒪᒋᑖᓐᐃᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᐊᑖᐁᓕᒥᑎᓯᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᑭᐱᒋᑦ ᐃᑭᒃ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐃᒋᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐸᔅᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓇᓂᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᔅᑭᒃᓇ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓕ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᑦ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐅᐊᔅᑭᒥᐁᐃᓂᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓐ ᑫ ᑐᑕᑭᐸᓇ, ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑕᐸᑎᓕᒥᑎᓯᑦ, ᑖᐁᔅᑕᒧᐃᓂᒃ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᒫᑭᐃᐁᓂᐃᓂᒃ, ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᒪᑲᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᓇᓇ ᒪᓇ 14. 15; ᓂᑲᒧᐃᓇ 50. 23; ᒍᐸ 42. 5, 6; ᐃᓯᑭᔭᓕ 20. 43.

ᐁᑯ ᐁ ᑭ ᓴᐃᑕᒫᓐ ᐊᐱᕐᔅ ᐁ ᐃᕐᔅᓈᑲᒃ ᔅᓴᐁᓕᒋᑫᓴᐃ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᓴᐃᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑖᓐ ᐁ ᐃᕐᔅ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒋᑳᒐᒃ; ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᓴᐊᔅᔅ ᓴᑰ ᑰᓴᓗᑕᒧᓴᐊᓗ, ᐊᓴᓗᑕ; ᐁᑳ ᒫᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓴᐃᑕᒫᑖᓐ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑲᓴᑭᑫᒧᓴᐃᓐᓯ

ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄᓯ ᓇᒪᓴᐃᓕ ᐁᑯ ᓂ ᑲ ᐊᓴᓗᒐᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᒫᐸᓐ; ᐁᑯ ᔅ ᓴᐃᑕ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑭ ᑲᓴᑭᑫᒧᓴᐃᓐᓯ

ᑖᓴᐁᓴᐃᓂᓴᐃᓄᓯ ᐁᓴᑰᒪ; ᑭᒧᒐᑖᓐ ᓈ ᐊᓂᒪ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᑲ ᑭ ᑎᐸᑐᑕᒫᓐ? ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁᑯ ᓈ ᐁ ᐃᕐᔅ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓐ? ᓗᔅᑕ ᐊᔭᒥᓴᐃᓂᒃ ᓈ ᐱᑯ ᑕᓴᒃᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑰᓴᐃᓐ, ᓇᒪᓴᐃᓕ ᒫᒃ ᐊᐃᑎᓴᐃᓂᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑖᓴᐁᓴᐃᓂᒃ? ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᓴᑰ ᓇᔅᓴᑫᓴᐊᕐᔅᐃᓴᐊᓗ, ᐁᑲᓴᐃᓕ ᐊᓴᑰᓯᒐ ᐃᓴᒐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑫ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᓴᒐᑦ ᐁᑐᒃᓐ; ᓗᔅᑕ ᑫ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᑯᔭᓐ ᑭ ᒥᑐᓗᓕᒋᑲᓐ; "ᓴᐁᔅ ᓇᒪᓴᐃᓕ ᐊᓇ ᒃ ᒫᒥᒋᒥᓯᑦ ᑭᔅᒐᓕᒫᑲᓂᓴᐃᓄ, ᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓄ ᒃ ᑭᔅᒐᓕᒫᑦᓯ" ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ᐆᒪ ᓂᑦᐃᕐᔅᑖᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓴᒐᔭᓐ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᓂ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓴᐃᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓴᐊᒃ, ᑭ ᑭᓛᔅᑭᓐ ᐁ ᐃᓯᒋᒃ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒫᓛᑕᓐᓯ

ᐸᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄ ᐱᑕᒫ ᑭ ᓗᐯᓴᐃᓯᓄ; ᒫᒃ, ᓴᐃᐸᒃ ᐱᑐᔅ ᐁ ᐃᑎᑦ, ᑭ ᓇᔅᓴᑫᓴᐊᕐᔅᑖᓄ: ᑭᑦ ᐊᓕᒧᐅᓐ ᐁᑯ ᑫᓴᒃᓐ ᒃ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒋᑳᒐᑭ; ᒥᑐᓗᓕᒋᑲᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ; ᓴᐃᓕ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓴᑭᒥᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᒧᑦ ᓴᐊᔅᔅ ᒃ ᐃᓴᑖᓂᓴᐊᓂᓕᒃᓯ ᓇᒪᓴᐃᓕ ᓂᑦ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᑖ ᐆᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐃᕐᔅ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᔭᒃ; ᓇᒪᓴᐃᓕ ᓗᔅᑕ ᓂ ᓴᐃ ᓇᔅᓴᑫᓴᐊᕐᔅᐃᓴᑰᓐ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᕐᔅ ᑲᓴᑭᒥᑲᓴᐃᔭᓐ; ᓴᐁᔅ ᓇᒪᓴᐃᓕ ᓂ ᓇᑕᓴᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᓐ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓐ, ᑭᒋ ᑑᑕᒫᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᑖᓴᐁ ᐅᑎᓇᒫᓯᔭᓗ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓴᑭᒥᓴᐁᓴᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᓴᐃᔭᓐ, ᐊᑕ ᒫᒃ ᑐᑕᒪᓗ, ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᐊᓴᓗᒐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑖᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᔭᓐᓯ ᒫᒃ,

ᒫᑎ ᓴᐃᑕᒪᐃᓐ ᑫᑊᑲᓐ ᓴᐁᒋ ᑲᑫᒋᒥᔭᓐ ᐆᐅ ᑲᑫᒋᒥ-
ᓴᐁᐃᓐ?

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᐁ ᑭ ᓴᐋᐸᒥᑖᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᓴᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᔭᓐ, ᐁᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥᑖᓐ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᒐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ ᐁ ᐊᐧᔭᔭᓐᓯ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᑲ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓴᐃᑕᒫᑖᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒐᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᓐ ᐱᑯ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓂᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑕᐧᑲᒃ, ᒫᑲ ᐸᑲᓐ ᒥᐩᓂ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓐᓯ ᐃᐧᒐᐧᐊᑲ ᐸᐧᑲᓐᑕᐧᐁ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓐ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᐁᑲ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑦᓈᑯᓯᔭᓐᓯ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᓐ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᒐ ᐁ ᒪᑫᓕᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐ ᐆᒋ; ᐋᑎᑦ ᐋᑯᔅ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑦᓐᒃ ᐁ ᓈᑲᒋᑖᒋᑲᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑦᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ; ᒥᑫᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᓂᔅᓂᓕᑖᑯᓯᐧᐊᑲᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓈᒋᐅᒋ: ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᓐ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᒪᑖᒥᓐᐳᐧᐃᑲᒥᑲᒃ, ᒧᔅᐅᓈᒪᑫᐧᐃᓐ, ᐧᐃᓕᐱᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᐧᐃᐊᐧᑫᐧᐃᓐ, ᑭᓛᔅᑭᐧᐃᓐ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᒪᒋ ᐧᐃᑫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓐ, ᒫᒪᐧ ᑲᑕ ᑕᐧᑲᓐᓐᐸᐧᓐᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᔅᐸᐋᑫᒧᐧᐃᓐ ᑖᐧᐯᒪᐧᑲᓐ ᑭᓕ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑦ ᐱᑦᑳᑎᔅᑫᐧ, ᐁᐧᐊᑰᒪ, ᓈᓂᐯᐧᐃᐁᐧ ᒥᓯᐁ ᐃᔅᑫᐧᐊ; ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᓈᓂᐯᐧᐃᐊᒋᑲᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑳ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᒋᑲᒃᓯ

ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᐧᓯ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᓈᐃᑕᒪᓐ ᐸᐧᑲᓐᑕᐧ ᐁ ᐃᑎᑕᒪᓐ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐸᐧᑲᓐᑕᐧ ᐁ ᐋᑕᐧᐁᓕᒋᑫᔭᓐ, ᓈᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᑑᐧᓐ ᐁᑲ ᐸᐧᑲᓐᑕᐧ ᐃᓕᓕᐧ ᒋᒋ ᐃᐧᓕᒥᑖᓐ, ᐁᑲ ᑫ ᐧᐃᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑎᐸᓐ; ᓈᑕᐧᐋᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐋᒋᐸᒥᑎᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᐱᐸᒋ ᐃᑐᐧᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᒋᔅᓐ, ᑭ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑎᑖ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐃᑭᑲ; ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐅ ᒪᒋ ᓈᑕᐧᐁᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ ᓈᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᓈᐃᐸᓕᐧᐊ; ᐊᐧᐋᓯᒐ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑕᒪ ᒋᒋ ᓈᑲᑎᔅᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒋᒋ ᐧᑫᔅᑲᑎᓯᑦᓯ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭᑐᐧᑐᐧᓐ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑲ ᐃᐧᐧᑭᔭᑖᓐ; ᐁᑯᒋ ᑲᑕ ᑭᑐᐧᑐᐧᓐ, ᐧᐃᓕ ᐱᑯ ᐧᐊᓂᑐᑖᓯ;

ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᑲ ᐋᓕᒥᐃᑯᓇᓄ; ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ·ᐊᓈᐃᑯᑖᓇᓄ ᐋᑕ ᑭ ·ᐃᑎ·ᐃᑕᑲ; ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᐊᓇ ᐊᐹᔅᑕᓗ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑐ·ᐃ "ᑭᒋ ᓇᑲᑎᑦᓯ"

ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᓄᓯ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᓇ ᐊᐱᔅᔅ ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐃᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑲ; ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᐁᔅᑲ ᑲᑕ ᒥᑐᓕᓕᑕᒪ; ᐯᔭᑕᑲ ᐋᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐋᓄ, ᓂᔅ·ᐊᓈᑎᓯᒐ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑲ ᐋᑕ·ᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᓇᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ·ᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᑭ ᑭ ᑑᒐᓇ ᐯᔭᑕᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑦ; ᒣ·ᑳᑲ ᐆᐅ ᑭᔅᑳ·ᐊ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓱᑲ ᐯᔭᑕᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑳᓂ·ᐃ·ᐊᑲ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ, ᐁ·ᑳᓂ ᒫᑲ ·ᐁᒋ ᒥᑦᑦ ᐊᑕ·ᐁᓕᑕᑭᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑳᓂ·ᐃ·ᓂᓕᓄ; ·ᐁᔅ ᐃᑖ·ᐊᑲ ᐆᑯ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭ ᑲᑫᐹᑎᔅᑲ ᐱᑯ ᐊᔭᒥ·ᐃᓂᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑕ·ᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑳᓂ·ᐋᓄ, ᑳ ᒪᒋ·ᑖᒋᑲ ᓇᔅᑦ ᒫᒪᑖᑯᒧᒋᑲ, ᐁ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᒋᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᑎ·ᐋᒋᑲ ᑳ ᒪᓂᑐ·ᐋᑎ·ᓯᓕᒋ ·ᐋᐋᓇᓕᑕᒥᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᒪᑎᓕᑖᑖ·ᐊᑲ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓂ·ᐃ ᑖ·ᐯᔅᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᓇᔅᑦ ᓇᔅᑖ·ᐁᓕᑕᒥᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑖ·ᐯ·ᔅᓕᑖᑯᓯᓕᒋᓇ ᓇᑦᒪ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᑐᑕ·ᐋᒋᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑑ·ᐃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑭᓚ ᑳ ᑭ ᑑᒪᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᒐ ᑫ ᒥᓗ·ᑖ·ᐋᔅᐸᓇ, ᓇᔅᑦ ᐱᑯ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑲᑕ ᓇᑲᒐᐸᓂᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᒪᓂᑐ·ᐋᑎᓯᓕᒋᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᓄ ᐁ·ᒐᑦ,
ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ·ᐋ ᒫᒪᑖᑯᒥᑎᓯᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᔅᑭᓄ
·ᐋ ᑭᔅᒐᓕᒧᑦ! ·ᐋ ᓯᑭᒐᐁ·ᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᑦ!
ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐊ·ᐁᓕ·ᐊ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᓵᑯᒋᐋᑦ! ᒫᑲ ·ᐃᐸᒃ
ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᓄ, ᑳ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᑲ ᒥᒐᐃ ᐊᑐᔅᑫ·ᐃᓇ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑎᐱᔅᑭᐱᓯᒪ
ᐋᑯᓗ ᑳ ·ᐋ·ᐃᐸᓯᒋ, ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᒥᒋᐸᓕᑦ
ᐁᑯ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑫ ᐃᑎᒋᑲ, ᐊᓇ ᐱᑯ ᒥᒐᐃ ᐊᑐᔅᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᑲᓯ

ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᐧᐊᓐ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᐧᒃᓇ ᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᑭᒃ ᒥᔅᒃᓇᒃ, ᑭ ᐸᐸᐧᒃᑐᓕᑦᐧᒪᒃ ᐅᒥᓕᓐ ᐁ ᑑᑦᑭᒃ, ᒫᔅᑯᒡ ᒃᑦ ᑭ ᐊᔅᔅᑯᓯᐸᓂᒃ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᒥᐧᒃᒡ ᑭ ᓵᐳᔅᒃᐧᒪᒃ ᐸᐧᒃᑦᔅᑭᓕᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᕿᒃᑦ ᒥᑐᓂ ᒃ ᓵᐳᔅᒃᑭᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐸᐧᒃᑦᔅᑭ, ᑦᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐ ᑭ ᐋᐸᔅᐱᓐ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓄᓯᓐᐅᑯᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᒥᓐ ᓐᔅᑦᓯ ᐆᐧ! ᑭ ᐃᐅᓐ ᐧᐃᒋᓵᓇ, ᑦᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐ, ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᒃ ᐯᑦᔅᑦᒧᐅᑦ? ᐁᑯ ᒃᒥᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᒃ ᐃᑦᐱᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᐅᓐ ᒫᒃ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᓂ ᑑᐅᒪ ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᐋ! ᓂ ᑑᐅᒪ ᓐᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᐧᐅᓐ ᑦᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᐧᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑯᑦ ᒥᔅᒃᓇᒃ ᐃᔅᐧᒃᐅᒥᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑦᒧᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᒃ ᐯᒋ ᐊᑎᒥᓐᐅᑯᒋᒃ, ᐆᒪ ᐃᕐ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐋᒋᔅᒥᑯᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᒃᐅᔭᒥᓕᒧᐧᐃᓇ ᑭ ᒃ ᐧᐃ ᐊᔭᓇᐧᐋᓐ, ᕿᒋ ᓵᑭᐃᑦᑯᒃ; ᓐᔅᑦ ᒃᐅᔭᒥᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᒃᑦ ᐧᐃ ᐊᔭᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃ ᐧᐃᒋᐧᐃᑦᒃᒃᓯ

ᒃᒥᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐧᐋᒋᔭ ᓂ ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᒻᒪ, ᐁ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᓇ ᑭᑦᔅᑦᒥᒃ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᓇ ᒃ ᐃᕐ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑦᐧᐃᔭᐸᓇ, ᓐᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᔭᓇ ᒃᑭᕿ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔭᔭᓇᓯ

ᑦᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᔅᐱᒃ ᓂ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒐᓇ ᐁ ᐧᐋᒋᔅᒥᑦᓇ ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᕿᐧᐃᔭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓇᔅᐱᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒃᐧᐋᒐᓇᓇ, ᓂᓕᓇᓇ ᐆᑎ ᒃ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃᔭᒃ!

ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᒐᑦ ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑦᓂ ᒃ ᐃᑎᔅᑦ ᓂ ᑐᒐᒥᑐᒃ ᐃᔅᑯᓇᒃ ᒃ ᐸᒃᓇᐸᑐᔭᒃ? ᕿᐧᒃᓇ ᒃ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒥᒃ, ᓐᔅᑦ ᑦᓂ ᒃ ᐃᕐ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔅᑦᒃ?

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑖᑉᐯᑉᐃᓂᑉᐃᓐ ᑉᐋᑕᒪᑉᐋᒋᒃ ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒋᒃ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐋᓕᒥᓯᒋᒃ ᑉᐹᒍᑦ ᐊᓐᑦ ᑳ ᐅᑎᑦᑭᒃᓯ

ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒍᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᓂ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᓐ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᐁ ᑭ ᐋᓕᒥᓯᑉᒃ, ᒫᒪᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᔅᑭᓛᑫᑉᒃ, ᐋᑦ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐁ ᒥᑎᑭ ᑭ ᓕᓕᒥᓯᑉᐃᓂᑉᐋᑉᐊ, ᑫᔭᐸᒡ ᐁ ᑭ ᐱᒍᒐᑉᒃ ᒣᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᐱᓕᔅ ᐊᓄᒡ ᑳ ᑭᑦᑲᒃᓯ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑉᑖᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᓂ ᓯᑭᓗᐃᑯᓐ ᐅᒪ ᑫᑉᑲᓐ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑦᔭᒃ ᐅᒥᓯ

ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᑉᔅᔅᐱᓂᑉᑲᓐ, ᑭᓕᑉᐊᓐ ᒫᒪᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᒪᓂᑦᑲᓈᑉᐋᓐ; ᑉᐸᓕᓐ ᒫᒪᒃ ᑭᑦᑲᓐ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᐊᑉᔅᔅᐱᓂᑫᑦ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᒪᓂᑦᑫᑦ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᑫ ᐊᐃᒥ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᒥᑐᒋᒃ; ᑖᑉᐯ ᐅᑎ, ᑦᐱᓕᑉᐁᓯᑉᑫ: "ᐊᔅᔅᐱᓂᑉᑲᓐ ᑭᓕᑉᐊᓐ ᑭᑦᑲᒃᓯᑉᐋᓐ, ᐁᑲ ᓄᑦᑦᓄᑉᑫᓯ" ᒫᓐ 4. 36; ᑲᓗᔅᐊᓐ 6. 9. ᑭᒥ ᐊᔅᑐᑎᓐ ᓂᑲᓐ ᐃᑦᑲᓐ, ᐁᑲ ᑫ ᓂᑦᑦᐊᓐᑦᒃ, "ᐁᑯ ᐃᑦ ᐱᒥᐸᑖᒃ, ᑭᒥ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓐ ᒣᒃᓯ" i. ᑯᓇᓐᑭᐊᓐ 9. 24—27. ᐋᑎᑦ ᐃᑖᑉᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐃ ᓈᑦᑭᒃ ᐅᒣᓕᓐ ᑭᒥ ᐊᔅᑐᑎᓂᓕᓐ, ᒫᒪᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐋᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑦᑖᑉᐃ, ᑯᑦᒃ ᐊᑉᐁᓕᑉᐊ ᐯᒥ ᐃᑐᑦᓕᑉᐊ ᒪᔅᑲᒥᑯᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᒪᒃᓯ "ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᐋᔭᔭᓐ ᒪᔅᑲᑉᐃ ᒥᒥᒥᓐ, ᐁᑲ ᐊᑉᐁᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭᒥ ᐅᑎᓐᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᑉᐊᔅᑐᑎᓂᓕᓐᓯ" ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖᑯᑖᑫᑉᐃᓐ 3. 11.

ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᐁᔅᑲ ᑯᑎᑦᑭᓈᑉᐋᓐ ᐁᑲ ᑫ ᐅᒥ ᑦᐸᐅᑖᒃ ᒪᒥᒪᓂᑐ; ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᐁᔅᑲ ᒣ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᓈᑉᐋᓐ ᒥᑯᒃ ᐃᔅᑯ ᐁ ᒫᒪᑖᑉᒃ ᒪᒥᑉᑖᑉᐃᓐ; ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒧᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐅᑭᒫᑉᐃᑉᐃᓐ ᒧᑦᓯᒃ ᑭᒥ ᐅᑎᔅᑲᑉᐃᔅᑲᑯᑉᒃ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᒫᒪᒃ ᑖᑉᐯᑕᒧᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᐅᒥ ᐁᑲ ᑳ ᓄᑉᑲᑭᓯ ᐁᑲᑉᐃᓕ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒧᒃ ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑲᒃ ᐋᔅᑦᒥᑐ ᑯᑦᒃ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᑭᒥ ᐱᒥᔅᑲᑯᑉᒃ, ᓄᔅᑦ, ᐊᑉᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᓯᑉᐁ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᓈᑲᒥᑖᒃ ᑭ ᑐᐃᑉᐋᑉᐊ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᒪᒥ ᓇᑦᑉᐁᓕᑦᒧᒪᑲᑭ;

·ᐁᓴ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᑲᑲᐸᓕᓯᒪᑲ·ᓇ ᓄᔅᑦ ᒫ·ᐊᒋ ᒫᓛᑦᓇ; ᓱᑲ ᓇᔅᑯᒃ, ᑭᑦ ᐊᔾᓈ·ᐋᓄ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᒋᐃᑯᐸᒃ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑲᔅᑭᐅ·ᐃᓇ ᑭᒋ-ᑭᒋᑯᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐆᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔾᓇ ᑲ ᓇᓈᔅᑯᒫᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᑲᑫᔅᑭᒥᑯᒋᒃ; ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑐᓄ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔾᒥᐃᑯᒋᒃ, ·ᐁᓴ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑫ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃᓕᒋ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑲᔅᑭᒌᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑯᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑎᒋᒃ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᑫ ᐃᑐ ᑐᑦᑲᐸᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑦᑭᒃᓯ

ᐯᔾᑲᓇ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑐᓄ ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᓄ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᓗᐋᒋ-ᒧᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐁ·ᑐᑦᓯ

ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧᐃᓕᓕᓄᓯ ᓂ ᑯᓯᓯᑐᒃ, ᑭ ᑭ ᐯᑐᓈ·ᐊᓄ ᑲ ᑖ·ᐯᒪᑲᑭ ᐊᔾᒥ·ᐃᓇ ᒥᓗᐋᒋᒧ·ᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᒋ ᒥᑫ·ᑖᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐊᓕᒥᓯᐸᒃ ·ᐹᒧᑐ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑫᐸᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑐᑯ ᐅᑭᒫ·ᐃ·ᐃᓂᒃᓯ ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ, ( ) ᐃᑖ-·ᐃᓂᒃ, ᒫᒫᒋ·ᑲᐱᔅᑲᐃᑲᓇ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑲ·ᑲᑕᑭᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐯᐃᑯᐸᒃ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓈ·ᐋᓄ ᑭ·ᓄᔅ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒧᑐᐸᒃ ᐁᑲ ·ᐊᐸᔅ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑎᐸᒃᓯ ᑭ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑫᓈ·ᐋᓄ ᐋᑉ ᐆᒪ ᐸᔅᑭ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑎᐸᒃ, ·ᐃᐸᒡ ᒫᑲ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᔅᑫᓈ·ᐋᓄ; ·ᐁᓴ ᐋᑉ ᑫᑲᑦ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑐᓈ·ᐊᓄ ᐆᒪ ᐸ·ᑲᑕᔅᑭᓯ ᓈᑫ ᓇ·ᐊᒡ ᐁᑯ ᑫ ᑐᐸᐸᑕᒃ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓇ ·ᐃᐸᒡ ᑫ ᐅᑎᑕᒃ; ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓂᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᐊᓕᒥᐃᑯ·ᐋ·ᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐸ·ᑲᑎᑖ·ᑲᒃ, ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᑫ ᑲ·ᑫ ᓂᐸᐃᑖ·ᑲᒃ; ᑫᔅᑎᓈᑐᓕᑕᒧᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐯᔾᒃ ᓄᔅᑦᐱᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐁ ᓂᑦᐸᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑲ·ᐃᐸᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔾᒥᐋ·ᐃᓂ·ᐋᓄ ᐅᒋ; ᒫᒃ ᐊᐳᑐᓕᑕᒧᒃ ᐱᓕᔅ ᓂᐱ·ᐃᓂᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᐅᑭᒫᓄ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᓕᑯ·ᐋᓄ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔅᑎᓂᓕᓄᓯ ᐊᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑫ ᓂᐱ·ᑫ, ᐋᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ·ᐃᐸᑫ-ᓕᑦᒥᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᑐ, ᑫᔾᐸᒡ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᑲᑦ ᒥᓗᐋᔾᓄ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐅ ·ᐃᑫ·ᐋᑲᓇ; ᐁᑲ ᐱᑯ ᓂᔅᑦᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᑦᑲ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ;

ᐊᓯᒋ ᒫᒃ, ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᑲ ᒥᑦᑕ ᓇᓄᒃᑐᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑯᑕᑭᔾ ᑫ ᒥᔅᑲᒥᓕᒋ ᐁᔅᒃ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᓕᒋᓇ

ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᐅᑎᑕᒥᑦᑫ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓇ, ᒥᔅᑲᒥᑦᑫ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑏᐸᒃ ᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐃᑕᒪᑕᑯᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑐᑖᒃ ᑭ ᑐᒥᑦᐋᑦ, ᓱᑭᒥᐁᒃ, ᑲᓇᑦᐁᓕᑎᓕᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒃᑯᑦᐋᑦᐊ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑕᒧᑦᐃᓂᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᒃ ᑦᑲᔾᑭᑎᓕᒋ ᐅᔅᐃᑦᐁᑦᐊᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᑦᐃᔾᐸᑕᒪᓇ ᓂ ᐸᑦᐋᒧᑦᐃᓂᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒃ ᓇᑲᑕᑭᒃ ᐸᑦᑲᑦᑕᔅᑭᓕᑦ ᑦᐃᐸᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑕᑦᒪᒃ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᓕᑦ ᓂᒃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᓂᓕᒃ, ᑭᔅᑫᔾᐳᑕᓇ ᐁ ᐃᔅᓂᒃᑐᒃᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᒃ ᑭ ᑲᓇᑦᐁᓕᒋᒃᑐᑦ ᒪᑯᔭᑦᐃᓇ, ᒃ ᐃᔅᓂᒃᑐᒃ ᑭᔅᑫᔾᐳᑎᓯᑦᐃ ᒪᑯᔭᑦᐃᓇ: ᑲᐯᐱᐳᓇ ᑲᓇᑦᐁᓕᒋᒃᑐᑦ; ᐆᒪ ᐃᔅᓂᒃᑐᑦ, ᑦᐁᔅ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓇ ᒃ ᐃᔅ ᑲᓇᑦᐁᓕᒋᒃᑐᒃ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᓛᑲᔅᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐸᑦᑲᓇᑕᑦ ᑫᑦᒃᓇ

ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᐊᑖᑦᐋᓂᑦᐊᑭ ᓄᔅᑕ ᒃ ᐯᑕᓂᑦᐋᑭ ᐊᓇᑕ, ᐸᑦᑲᓇᑕᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑖᑦᑲᓇ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑦᑐᑯᐸᓄ ᒃ ᑲᑫᑖᑦᐁᓕᑕᒃ, ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑫᑦᒃᓇ ᒃ ᑕᑦᑲᒃ ᐸᑦᑲᓇᑕᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑖᑦᑲᓇ ᐃᒃᓕᔅᐃᐋᔅᑎᔅ 1. 2, 14; 2. 11, 17ᓯ ᒥᓇ 11. 8.

ᐆᒪ ᒃ ᐃᔅ ᒪᑯᔭᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᐊᓄᒋᑫ ᐅᒋ ᑐᒋᒃᑐᑦ, ᑦᐁᔅ ᑦᐁᔅᑲᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐸᑕᓄᐸᒃ, ᑭ ᒃ ᑦᐃᑕᒪᑎᓇᑦᐋᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑖᓇᑐ ᑦᐁᒋ ᑕᑦᑲᒃᓇ

ᑫᒃᑦ ᓂᔾᐳᓕᑦᓛᑦ ᑭᖓᒥᑕᑐᒥᑕᓇ ᐱᐳᑦᓇ ᐅᑖᓇᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᑖᑦᐊᒃ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑦᐊᒃ ᐁ ᓈᑕᑭᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᔅᑯ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᓕᑦᑦ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐅᑯ ᓂᓕ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᒃ ᑐᑕᑭᒃ: ᐱᐃᓕᓯᐸᐸ, ᐊᐳᓕᔾᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᓕᒐᓇ, ᐊᓯᒋ ᐅ ᑦᐃᑎᑦᐋᒃᑲᓂᑦᐋᑦᐊ, ᐁ ᓇᑎᐋᑦᓕᒋ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑦᐊ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᓕᒋ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᒃ, ᐁ ᓵᐳᔅᑲᒥᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭᔅᑫᔾᐳᑎᓯᑦᐃ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓇ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ, ᑭᒋ

ᐅᕐᕉᒋᒃ ᒪᑯᖓᐅᓂᓕᓐ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐊᕉᐊᓂᐊᑭ ᒥᓯᐅ ᓇᓈᒃᑐ ᑫᐅᓇ, ᑲᐯᐱᐳᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑕᐅᓂᓕᒃ; ᐆᐅ ᑫᐅᓇ ᒥᓯᐅ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑭ ᐊᕉᐊᓂᐊᓇ, ᐧᐊᒃᑲᐃᑲᓇ, ᑕᕐᕉᐅᓇ, ᐊᐳᕐᕉᐅᓇ, ᐃᕉᐅᓇ, ᑭᕐᒐᓕᕉᓯᐅᓇ, ᐊᕐᑭᐊ, ᐅᑭᒫᐅᐃᐅᓇ, ᒪᒋ ᓇᑕᐅᓕᑕᒧᐅᓇ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑕᒧᐅᓇ ᒥᓯᐅ ᓇᓈᒃᑐ ᑲ ᐃᕐᕉᓈᐅᑭ, ᐆᐅ ᐅᑎ, ᐱᕐᑲᑎᕐᑫᐊᒃ, ᐧᐃᐃᒫᐊᒃ, ᐅᓈᐯᒥᒫᐊᒃ, ᐊᐧᕉᕐᕋᒃ, ᐅᑭᒫᐊᒃ, ᐊᐳᕐᑫᓈᑲᓇᒃ, ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐃᓇ, ᒥᑯ, ᒥᔭᐊ, ᐊᒫᐧᑲᒃ, ᐧᐊᐱᓕᔭᓇ, ᐅᒫᐧᐃᓕᔭᓇ, ᐁᕐᒃ, ᐧᐊᐧᐁᕐᕉᐅᓇᐱᐧᑲ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᑫᑲᓇᓇ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒧᕐᕋᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐊᐸᒋᑲᒐᐧᐊ, ᑯᕐᐸᑕᒧᐃᓇ, ᐧᐊᐸᕐᕋᑫᒧᐃᓇ, ᒥᑕᐧᐁᐃᓇ, ᐅᑲᑫᐹᑎᕐᒃ, ᑭᕐᑫᑲᓇᒃ ᒥᓯᐅ ᓇᓈᒃᑐ ᐁ ᐃᕉᓈᑭ

ᑲ ᐃᕉᓈᑭ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐊᐱᕐᒐᓕᑖᑭ ᑲ ᐃᕉ ᐊᑖᒥᐳᓇᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᕉᓈᑲᒃ ᐆᑕ, ᑭ ᐃᑕᐧᑲᐧᓇ ᐁ ᓂᐱᐧᕐᑭᐅᑭ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᐧᐃᑲᒥᐧᑲ ᓗᕐᑕ ᐱᒧᐧᕐᑲᓇᐧᐊ, ᒥᓯᐅ ᐸᐱᐳᕐ ᐁ ᐃᕉᓂᑲᐧᑭ, ᐃᑕ ᓇᓈᒃᑐ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐊᑖᐧᐊᓂᐧᐊᑭ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑫ ᒥᐧᑭᑲᐧᑭᐧᓇ ᐆᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑕᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᐁᒥᐧᑎᑯᕐᐧᐃ ᐱᒧᐧᕐᑲᓇᐧᐊ, ᐅᐱᐧᑎᐧᑫᔭᐧᐊ ᐱᒧᐧᕐᑲᓇᐧᐊ, ᐋᑕᓕᔭᓇ ᐱᒧᐧᕐᑲᓇᐧᐊ, ᐧᐸᓂᕐ ᐱᒧᐧᕐᑲᓇᐧᐊ ᓗᕐᑕ ᒐᕐᒪᓇ ᐱᒧᐧᕐᑲᓇᐧᐊ, ᐃᑕ ᓇᓈᒃᑐ ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑕᐧᐊ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐃᕉ ᐊᑕᐧᐊᓂᐧᐊᑭᓇ ᑖᐱᐧᑯᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑯᑕᑭᔭᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕉ ᐊᑖᒥᐳᓇᓂᐧᐊᑭ, ᐯᔭᒃ ᐧᐃ ᐊᐸᒋᑖᐧᐃᓇ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑭᐧᑕᒋᑲᒐᒃ; ᐱᑯ ᐧᐁᒥᐧᑎᑯᕐᐧᐊᒃ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᐊᑎ ᑯᑕᑭᔭᒃ, ᑭ ᐸᐧᑲᑕᒪᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ, ᑖᐱᐧᑯᒃ ᑲ ᐃᐧᒐᔭᐸᓇ, ᒥᐧᑲᓇᐧ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᕋᑯ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑕᒧᒃ ᐧᒥᒋ ᑭ ᓱᐧᐸᒧᓇ ᐊᑖ ᑲ ᐃᕉ ᑲᓇᐧᐁᓕᒋᑲᒐᒃ

ᒪᑯᖁᐅᓐ; ᐊᓇ ᒫᒪᒃ ᒃ ᐧᐃ ᓈᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓐ, ᐁᒃ ᒫᒪᒃ ᑭᒥ ᓵᐳᖅᑲᒃ ᐅᒣᓕᓐ ᑕᒥᑫᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᓇᑦᐧᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᓐ ᑭᒥ ᐧᐊᓚᐧᐃᔅᐸᓇ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᐅᒥᓯ i. ᑯᓇᓐᑭᐊᓇ 5. 10.

ᐊᓇ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒫᒥᕐᔅ ᒃ ᑎᐱᓕᒫᑦ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒫᒥᕐᔅ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐆᑦ ᒃ ᐃᑖᑯᐸᓐ ᑭ ᓵᐳᖅᑲᒧᑯᐸᓇ ᐅᒣᓕᓐ. ᑕᒥᑫᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᐁ ᓈᑦᒃ ᑎᐱᓕᐧᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᑭ, ᒣᐧᒃᒡ ᒫᒪᒃ ᑭ ᒪᑯᓵᓂᐧᐊᓄᑯᐸᓇᓯ ᐱᐃᓕᓯᐸᐸ ᒫᒪᒃ, ᒃ ᐅᑭᒫᒪᒃᑦᒃ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᑭ ᒃᐧᑭᒥᒥᑯᐸᓇ ᑭᒥ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᓕᒋ ᐊᑏᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᓇ; ᐁᐁ, ᒃᑦ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᒧᐁᐸᓇ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᑭᓴᐱᓇ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᓇᐧᐊᑭᔅᑖᑯᒃ ᒣᐧᒃᒡ ᒃ ᐊᑎ ᓵᐳᖅᑲᒥᓕᒋ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᐧᓂᓕᓐᓯ ᒫᑎᓐ 4. 8; ᓗᒃ 4, 5—7.

ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᒫᒃᓂᐧᐃᓕᒋ, ᐱᐃᓕᓯᐸᐸ ᑭ ᐸᐹ ᐃᑦᑕᐁᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐱᒧᑐᔅᑲᓈᒃ, ᓐᔅᑕ ᐊᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓗᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐅᑭᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓇ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ, ᑫ ᑭ ᑦᑕᒧᐧᑫ ᑭᒥ ᓵᑯᓯᒫᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒃ ᓴᐧᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᓕᒋ ᑭᒥ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᓕᒋ ᐸᐧᒃᓇᑕᓐ ᑫᐧᒃᓇ; ᒫᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐋᑖᐧᐁᓕᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑭ ᓇᒃᑕᒪ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᐁᒃ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒡ ᐯᔅᒃ ᐱᐧᐋᐱᔅᑯᔅᑦ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᑦᕐᓯ ᐆᒪ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓇ ᐧᐁᔅᒃᒡ ᐅᒥ ᑕᐧᒃᓄᐸᓇ, ᓐᔅᑕ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᒥᒃᒪᑐᓐᓯ ᐅᑯ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒪᒃ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐋᑦᑕ ᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᔅᐸᓇᒃ, ᒃᑕ ᓵᐳᖅᑲᒧᐸᓇᒃ ᐅᒣᓕᓐ ᑕᒥᑫᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐᓯ ᐁᐧᒃᓂ ᒫᒪᒃ ᒃ ᑑᑕᑭᒃ; ᒣᐧᒃᒡ ᒫᒪᒃ ᒃ ᐱᑐᑫᒥᒃ, ᒫᑎᒃ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒃ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ ᑭ ᒫᒪᔅᒃᑕᒥᓕᐧᐊ, ᓐᔅᑕ ᓱᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐃᔅᑖᔅᑖᑯᐃᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯᒥᒃᓯ

1. ᐊᓂᑭ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᐱᑐᔅ ᑭ ᐃᕐᑐᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᒃ ᐃᕐᑐᐅᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᒃ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒥ ᑭ ᒫᒪᔅᒃᑲᔅᐸᒥᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ; ᐋᑎᑦ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ, ᑭᔅᑫᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᑐᑦ ᒫᒃ ᒫᓇᑐᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᑐᐸ 12. 4; i. ᑯᓇᓐᑭᐅᓇ 4. 9.

2, ᒣᑊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᒫᒪᔅᒃᑕᑦᒪᒋᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᑦᐃᓂᓕᑦᐊ, ᑭ ᒪᔭᑭᑕᑦᐁᑦᐊᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑦᒋ ᑭᑦᒐᓕᒋ; ᑦᐁᔅ ᒐᒃᑦᐊᑦᔅ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᓂᓯᑦᑐᑖᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᑖᓐ ᐁᑦᒐᒋᒃ, ᑦᐁᔅ ᑭ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᓕᑦᐊ ᕿᓐᓐ ᑭᑦᒐᑦᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃ ᑲᓐᑦᐁᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᒪᑯᒐᑦᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᐅᒋᑦᐊᒃ, ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᒫᒃ ᐁᑕᑦᒋᒃ ᑭ ᒪᓐᑦᒐᑦᐊᕿᓕᒥᑦᐊᒃᓯ i. ᑯᓐᓐᑎᔭᓐ 2. 7, 8.

3. ᐊᓂᒪ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐊᑦᐃᔭᑐᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᐅᑯ ᐊᑖᑦᐁᑦᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᐁᑦᐊᑰᒪ, ᐁ ᑦᐋᐸᒫᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦᐊ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᐊᐱᔅᑐᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐋᑦᔭᓂᑦᐋᑦᐊ, ᐁᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑦᐋᑦᐋᒃ ᐁ ᑦᐃ ᑲᓐᑦᐋᐸᑕᒥᓕᒋ; ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑲᑦᕿᒫᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑖᑦᐁᓕᒋ, ᑦ ᑭᐳᑕᑦᐊᑲᔅᓂᑎᓯᑦᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᐃᑦᒐᒋᒃ, “ᑦᕿᔅᑭᓐ ᓂᔅᑭᒋᔅᑲ ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐋᐸᑖᓐ ᒪᒋ ᕿᑦᑲᓐ,” ᐁ ᑕᔅᑕᔅᐱᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᑭ ᓄᑯᑖᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕿᑦᑲᓐ ᒃ ᑦᐃ ᐊᑕᑦᐁᒋᒃᓯ ᓂᑲᒧᑦᐃᓐ 119. 37; ᐱᓕᐱᔭᓐ 3, 19, 20ᓯ

ᐯᔭᒃ, ᐁ ᒫᓗᓕᒋᕿᑦ, ᐁ ᑦᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐅᐅ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ, ᑭ ᐃᑦᒐᑦ, ᕿᑦᑲᓐ ᕿ ᐊᑖᑦᐁᔅᔅᒃ? ᑦᐃᓕᑦᐊᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑲᓐᑦᐋᐸᒫᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᓐᔅᕿᑦᐊᔅᑐᑦᐊᒃ “ᓂᑦ ᐊᑖᑦᐋᓐᓐ ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓐᓯ” ᐊᔅᐸᐋᕿᑦᒧᑦᐃᓐ 23. 23. ᐅᒣᓕᑦᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑦᒐᓕᒋ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᒐ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒫᕿᓕᒣᑦᐊᒃ; ᐋᑎᑦ ᑭ ᒫᓗᓕᒋᕿᑦᐊᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᑭ ᓐᓐᑕᑯᒣᑦᐊᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑦᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᒐᑦᐹᑖᒋᒃ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑖᒪᑦᐋᓕᒋᓯ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐃᔅᑖᔅᑖᑯᓯᑦᐊᒃ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᑯᔅᒃᑲᒐᓕᑦᒪᒃ, ᐱᓕᔅ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐸᑦᒃᓐᑕᑦᑐ ᑭ ᑐᒋᒃᑲᒐᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑦᐋᑕᒪᑦᐋᒃᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᐊᓐ ᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒃ ᒪᑯᒐᑦᐃᓂᓕᑦᑦᑦᐊᔅᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᒐᑦᑦᑦᐊᒃ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐊᓐᑦᑕᒪᑦᐁᑦᑦᐋᑦ ᒫᑦᐊᒃ ᒃ ᐊᔅᐯᓕᒧᑐᑦᐋᑦ ᐅᑦ ᑐᒐᒪ, ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᓕᒋ ᐅᐅ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ,

ᑭᒋ ᑲᓐᑫᒋᐊᓕᒋ ᒫᒃᑲ, ᐧᐃᓚᐧᐊᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒥᑯᔅᑲᒋᑖᓂᐧᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐆᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐯᔫᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓐᑫᒋᐃᒋᒃ; ᐊᓂᐃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᐅᓚᓐᐧᐁᐊᐱᓕᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᐧᐊᒃ, ᑖᓐᑐ ᐧᐁᒋᐸᒃ? ᑖᓐᑐ ᐁᑐᑐᐸᒃ? ᑫᐧᑲᓐ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐆᑕ ᓂᐧᐹᒋᑖᐸᒃ, ᐁ ᒪᔅᑭ ᐃᔅᐅᐊᒃ? ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓂ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃᓈᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᓂ ᒪᓐᑐᐧᐃᓈᓐ ᐆᑕ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ, ᓂ ᓈᑐᓈᓐ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑎᐱᓚᐧᐁ ᓂᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᓈᓐ, ᐁᐧᑲᓂ ᑭᒋᑭᔅᑯᑯ ᒋᐢᓴᓚᒻᓯ ᐃᐸᐢᐧᐊ 11. 13—16; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐧᐊᐸᔅ ᓂ ᑭ ᐢᑕᐧᐊᓈᓐᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑲ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᒋᒃ, ᐆᒪ ᑲ ᐃᔅ ᒪᓗᓕᒥᑲᐧᐃᔭᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᑖᒪᐅᑲᐧᐃᔭᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᑖᐧᐯ, ᐯᔭᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᒥᔭᒥᑦ ᑫᐧᑲᓐ ᑫ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᐸᒃ, ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓐ ᓂ ᐧᐃ ᐊᑖᐧᐊᓈᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓈᓐᓯ

ᐊᓂᑭ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᐊᓗᑕᒪᐧᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓐᑫᒋᐊᒋᒃ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐧᐯᑕᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭᓗᐧᑫᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᒥᐧᐊᒃ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑌᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑯᔅᑲᒋᑖᓕᒋ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐧᐁᑎᓈᒋᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᑕᑖᒪᐧᐊᒋᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑲ ᒫᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᒋᒃ ᐁᑯ ᑭᐸᐧᐊᒋᒃ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᐧᐊᑎᒃ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇᐧᐊᐸᒫᓕᒋᓯ

ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᐧᓗᔅ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᒪᒋ ᑐᑖᑯᒋᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᒫᓗᓕᒥᑯᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ, ᐊᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒃ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐹᐱᐁᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑎᓕᒋᓯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᐱᐧᐁᔅᑎᒥᐧᐁᓕᒋ, ᐁᑲ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᑭᐧᐁ ᐊᔭᔅᑎᒥᐧᐁᓕᒋ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐊᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᒪᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑯᓕᒋ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᒪᒋ ᑐᑕᑯᓕᒋᓯ ᐧᐊᑎᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ

ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐅ ᑳ ᓇᓈᑲᓯᓈᕋᓕᒋ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑯᐳᑭᔾ, ᑭ ᑭᐳᐅᓕᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᓵ ᑳ ᐧᐊᓂᐳᑦᐧᐋᓕᒋ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᐅᐧᐊ; ᐁ ᑭᓯᒥᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑭᐳᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᔾᒥᐃᑯᒋᒃ, ᐁ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᓇᖅᐱᑦᐧᐋᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒥᖅᑎᑯᐧᐊᑎᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ; ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᓈᑦᒪᐧᐁᐧᒃᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑳ ᐳᑖᒃᐧᐃᑖᐧᐋᐧ ᑳ ᐳᑖᒋᒃᓯ ᑯᑦᑭᔾᒃ ᑭ ᓇᖅᐧᑫᐧᐊᓯᐧᑖᐧᐊᒃ, ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᓂᓕᓈᓇ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᑭᒋᒃ ᐆᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ, ᑲᔾᒥᐧᐃᓯᐧᐊᒃ, ᓕᐧᐸᑳᐧᐊᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓗᖅᑦ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᐧᐃ ᒥᑯᖅᑳᒋᐁᐧᐊᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᒥᕐᑦ ᑯᑦᑭᔾᒃ ᐃᑖᐧᐊᒃ ᐆᑦ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐅ ᑳ ᐃᐅᓕᑖᑯᓯᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐸᐅᐧᑖᖅᐸᓇ, ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐆᑯ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓂᐳᑦᐧᐁᐧᒃᒃᓯ ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐊᔾᒥᐃᐳᒋᒃ ᑭ ᒫᒋ ᐆᑖᒧᓕᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᒥᑯᖅᑳᒋᑖᒋᒃ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᒃᓯ ᓱᑳ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑦᑖᒪᐧᐊᑳᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᐱᐧᐊᐧᐱᖅᐧᑫᔾᐱᑲᑦᐧᐊᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐸᐸᒥᐧᐃᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐊᐸᒥᑯᓕᒋ, ᑭᒋ ᓇᓂᒋᓕᒋ ᒫᒃ, ᐁᑳ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔾᒥᖅᑦᒪᐧᐊᓕᒋ ᓗᖅᑦᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᕐᐧᐊᓕᒋᓯ

ᒫᒃ ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔾᓇ ᓗᖅᑦ ᑖᐧᐁᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᐧ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᐅ ᑭ ᓕᐧᐸᑳᐧᐃ ᐋᐃᑎᐧᐊᒃ, ᐋᑦ ᒫᒃ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᓇᓗᐁᐧᐁᓕᐧᑦᒃᒃ ᑳ ᐳᑖᒋᒃ, ᐋᒋᐱᑯ ᑭ ᑦᐱᓕᐧᐁᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᖅᑦ ᓗᖅᐱᓕᐧᐊᒃ, ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᑭᑎᒫᕋᓕᒥᑯᒋᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒃᐧᐋᑦᑦᓕᐧᐊᓯ ᐅᒥᓕᐧᐊ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᑭᑦᐧᐋᐃᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᑯᑦᑭᔾᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᐧᒪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐋᒋᒃ ᐅᐅ ᓂᓱ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐧᐋᑦᒪᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᐁᑳ ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐸᐅᓕᒋ ᒥᖅᑎᑯᐧᐊᑎᒃ ᓗᖅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐱᐧᐋᐱᖅᐧᑫᔾᐱᑲᑖᓕᒋ, ᒫᒃ ᑭᖅᑎᓈᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᓕᒋ ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᐊᐸᓱᒫᓕᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᒪᑯᖁᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑖᓕᒋᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᑭᐧᐁᑎᖅᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᑭᐸᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᒪᒋᑯᓯᑐᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᕿᖅᑭᓯᒋᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑯᒋᒃ ᐅᑐᑐᒥᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᒥᓗᐧᐋᒋᒧᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᓄ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑎ ᑭ ᐊᐳᑐᓕᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐋᐧᐃᓴᕿᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᒋᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒧᐃᑐᒋᒃ, ᐊᓇ ᐅᒋ ᓂᖅᑕᒪ ᕿ ᐧᐃᓴᕿᓕᑕᒧᐧᕿ, ᐧᐃᓚ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᐊᔅᑦ; ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑳᐧᐋᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᑭᒧᒃ ᑖᓇᓇ ᓂᖅᑕᒪ ᕿ ᐅᑎᓂᑦ; ᐁ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑎᓯᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑯᒋᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ, ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᕿᐧᑳᓇ ᑭ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐯᐅᒋᒃ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᐊᔅᒋᒃᓯ

ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᓗᐃᐸᓕᓕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑲᐧᕿᐃᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐯᐧᖅᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᐸᐧᑳᑎᑯᒋᒃᓯ ᐅᑎᐹᔅᑯᓂᕿᓇ ᑭ ᐃᕐᓂᑳᓯ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᕿᓇ ᑳ ᐸᐧᑳᑕᒃ-ᒣᐧᓚᕐᒃᓯ ᐆᒪ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᕐ ᒪᒥᕐᒫᒪᐧᑳᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ; ᐁ ᐸᐧᑳᑕᑭᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐁ ᒥᑯᖅᑲᒋᑖᒋᒃ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᐊᑖᐧᐋᓂᐧᐊᓕᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ; ᐁ ᑭ ᖅᑯᓯᒫᒪᒋᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑖᐧᐯᑖᑯᒋᒃ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒣᓕᑕᐧᒪᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑭᒫᕐᓂᖅᓱᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓚᓐᐧᐁᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄᓯ

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓄ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᐧᐊᕐᐃᐧᐁᓄ, ᐱᑯ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᒐᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑖᑯᑦ ᐊᓇ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᒐᓕᑖᑯᓯᑦᓯ ᑭ ᒥᑯᔅᑲᒋᐃᐧᐋᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐃᕐᕿᖅᑲ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑑᒐᓇ; ᓂ ᑲᔅᒣᐧᐃᒋᐧᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃᓇ ᐅ; ᐊᓂᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᑭᑎᒫᕐᓕᒥᔅᒥᒋᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᑎᒫᕐᓕᒥᑯᓈᓇᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᔅᒥᒋᒃ ᐁ ᑖᐧᐯᔅᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑲᔅᒣᐧᐃᒋᔅᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᒃ ᓇᑲᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᑳ ᒫᓈᑕᓂᓕᒃ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᑑᑕᒋᒃ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓈᓂᓕᒃᓯ ᐊᓇ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᐧᓄ ᐧᐃᓚ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᒃ, ᐁ ᐋᐧᐃᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐱᐃᓕᓯᐸᐸ, ᑳ ᐸᐧᑳᑖᑦ ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑭᒥᓈᓇ, ᓂ ᒪᒃᓕᒫᓈᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐁᓇᒐᓕᒪᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᓄᐁᓚᓗᓄᓂᐊᒃ, ᐊᓂᑭ ᓄᐊᐸᖅ ᑲ ᐊᔾᔭᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓄᒋᒃ ᐅ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒪᒥᓄᐊᓄᐊ ᐅᒋ, ᐁ ᒪᒥᕐᒋᒪᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑭᐸᓄᐊᑲᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᒋᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᓄᐃᑕᑭᒃᙵ ᐁᑯ ᑖᓄᐯ ᐱᐁᒋ ᐃᑐᓚᒋ ᓂᔅᑐ ᐅ ᑎᐸᒋᒧᓄᐊ, ᐆᐅ ᐅᑎ, ᐅᓚᓚᒧᓄᐃᓇ, ᐸᓄᑲᓇᑕᓄ ᒪᓂᑐᑭᓄᐃᓇ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅᒥᑯᖅᑲᑎᓯᓄᙵ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᑲᓄᑭᒋᒪᒋᒃ ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᑭᔅᑭᓚᒪᓄᐊᓄᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑭᐸᓄᐊᑲᓇ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓄ ᑲ ᓂᐸᓄᐃᓚᒋ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑖᓂ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᓄᒋᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒥᕐᒋᒪᒋᒃᙵ

ᐁᑯ ᐯᓯᑯᑦ ᐅᓚᓚᒧᓄᐃᓇ, ᐆᐅᒪ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᓄᒋᓄ; ᓂ ᑎᐯᓚᒋᑭᒪ ᓄᐁᖅᑲᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓚᒫᒌ ᐋᓄᐊ ᐃᓚᓚᓄ, ᓂ ᑲ ᓄᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑭᓚᑕᒫᓇ, ᐁ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓄᒋᔾᔭᓇ, ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓄ ᐆᐅ ᐅᓚᓗᓄᐊᓄᙵ

ᐅᓚᓗᓄᓄᐁᓄᐃᓚᓚᓄᙵ ᐁᖅᑲ! ᑭᒋ ᐃᓄᐃᑲᙵ ᐁᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓄᐊᐋᒋᒃ; ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐁᓄᒋᑦᙵ

ᐅᒪᓚᓚᒧᓄᐃᓇᙵ ᓂ ᑎᐯᓚᒋᑭᒪ, ᐋᓄᐊ ᐃᓚᓚᓄ, ᐋᑦ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓯᑦ, ᒫᓄᐊᒃ ᒪᒋ ᐃᓚᓚᓄᐃᓄ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᓈᒃ, ᓇᒪᓄᐃᓚ ᐱᓯᔅᑭᓚᒥᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑭᒫᕐᓂᖅ ᓗᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᐃᓚᓚᓄᐊ, ᐅᓚᓗᓄᐁᓄᐃᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᐃᕐᓄᐊᓄᐃᓇ; ᒫᒃ ᑯᒋᑖᓄ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑕᐋᑦ ᒥᓯᓄᐁ ᐃᓚᓚᓄᐊ ᑭᒋ ᑖᓄᐯᑕᒥᓚᒋ ᓄᐃᓚ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᑖᓄᐯᑕᒃ; ᑖᓄᐯᐸᓚᑕᒧᓄᐃᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐸᐸᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓄᐃᓇ ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑕᒃᙵ ᒪᓄᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᐯᔾᔭᑲᓄ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑕᓄᐋᒌ ᐁ ᐃᓄᑦ, ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔾᔭᓂᓄᐃ ᐃᑖᑎᓯᓄᐃᓂᓚᓄ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᖅᓄᐋᑎᓯᓄᐃ ᐃᑖᓄᐃ ᐃᕐᓄᑖᓄᐃᓇ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐱᑐᖅ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓚᑖᓄᑭᙵ ᐅᒃᓚᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᓄᑦ, ᓂ ᑎᐯᓚᒋᑭᒪ, ᓇᒪᓄᐃᓚ ᐱᑯ ᐋᑕᓄᐁᓚᑕᒪ, ᒥᓯᓄᐁ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᒥᓗ ᑑᑕᒪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᓚᓇᓇᓄ ᐊᓯᒋ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᑑᑕᒪᒃᙵ

ᐅᓚᓗᓄᓄᐁᓄᐃᓚᓚᓄᙵ ᓄᐊᐸᖅ ᓇ ᑭᔾᔭᐸᒃ ᑭ ᓄᐃ ᐃᓄᑖᓇ?

ᐅᑐᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᒪ, ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑖᑦ, ᐱᑯ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑦᐃ ᐊᐸᔅᑯᐃᑎᓈᑦᑑᓐᓯ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑦᑖᑦᑲᑫ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐆᑯ ᑯᑕᑭᔭᒃ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᑦᑖᑦᐃ, ᐊᑦᑑᓯᒐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑦᑖᑦᑲᒃ ᑫ ᒪᒥᕐᒥᑯᑦ, ᒥᓇ ᐁᑯᕐ ᓂ ᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒥᕐᒪᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑦᑑᑕᒪᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑲᑐᑲᐸᑦᐃᑦᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᓇᐧᒫᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᐸᑦᑲᓇᑕᓐ-ᒪᓂᐧᑫᑦᐃᓐᓯ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇᑦᑑᐸᒪᑦ ᑲ ᑭᐸᐅᒥᒥᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑭᑦᑐᒥᒃᓯ ᑭ ᑲᑦᑫᒥᒃᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᓯᒋ, ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐁ ᒪᒥᕐᒥᒪᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑫᒋ ᐃᑦᑐᐊᒋᒃ; ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᒪ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᓱᑲ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᓐ ᑦᑑᑦᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᓂᔅᑕ ᓂ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑐᓇ ᑦᑑᑦᐊᓯᑐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒪᒃ; ᒫᑲ, ᐆᒪ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑐᓇ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᐸᑦᑲᑐᓕᑦᑑᓯᑦ; ᑦᐁᔅ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑕᑦᑑᑦ ᐊᓄᒋᑫ ᐆᑕ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᓈᒃ ᐁ ᑦᐃᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᒪᒃ, ᐁ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ, ᐆᒪ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᑦᑑᑦᐃᓂᓇᑦ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑦᑑᐸᑕᒃ, ᐁᑲ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᑫ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐃᓕᑦᐁᑦᑑᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧᑦᐊᓐ ᐅᒥᓕᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ, ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᒪ, ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑐᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑖᑦᑕᒃ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᐸᑦᑲᓇᑕᑦ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᑦᑑᔭᒃ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᐁ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᔭᒃ, ᒫᒋᒃ ᒫᑲ ᒥᐧᓂ ᑭᒋ ᑲᑦᑲᑕᑭᐃᑲᑦᐃᔭᒃ; ᐁᑦᑲᓂ ᐱᑭ ᐃᓕᑯᒃ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᔭᓇᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑫᒋ ᐃᑦᑐᑦᐊᒋᒃ ᐅᒥᑯᔅᑲᑎᓯᑦᐊ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐃᑕᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒃ, ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᒪᒥᕐᒥᑦᑑᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᑭᐸᐅᒥᒥᒋ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐃᒋᑦᐊᑦ ᐅ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒪᓯ

ᐅᒥᑯᔅᑲᑎᓯᑦᓯ ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᒪ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑭᓕᑦᐊᑦ ᑲ ᐅᑭᒫᑦᐃᐊᒃ, ᐊᑦᑑᑦᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑦᐁᔅᑲᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᑦᑑ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑕᑦᐊᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᔅᐸᓇ; ᑦᐁᔅ ᑭ ᒪᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᑐ ᑭ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒥᓇᑦᐊ ᐱᐃᓕᓯᐸᐸ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑎᑦᓯᓕᒋ ᐅᑦᐊᑯᒫᑲᓂᓕᑦᐊ, ᐊᓯᒋ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑯᑕᑭᔭᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᒥᓇᑦᐊᓯ

ᑭ ᐃᑐᓄ ᒥᓇ, ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑐᐸᓇ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᑦᐃᓚ ᑑ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑐ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ ᐯᔭᒃ ᐆᑯ ᐅᑭᒪᑦᐊᒃ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᑲᑦ ᑕᕐᕋᐸᓇᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᒃᓯ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᑦᐋᑦᐋᒃ ᑭ ᓇᓂᒋᓄ ᑭᓚ ᐊᓯᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑦᑲᓄᒥᖅᑲ, ᑭᓚ ᑑ ᑭ ᐊᓐᑕᒪᑦᑐᐃᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐹᖅᑯᓇᑦ; ᒪᒋ ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑎᖅᑲ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᒪᑦᑖᑦᑕ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐅᑭᒪᑦᐊ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᓇᒃ ᑑ ᐃᑖᓕᒋᓯ

ᐃᖅᐱ ᐋᑦᐊ ᐅᒥᑯᖅᑑᑎᓯᓄ ᑑ ᑭᖅᑭᒋᒧᑦ, ᐅᓚᓐᑦᐁᑦᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᓄ ᑑ ᑭᐸᐅᒥᒋ, ᐁ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ, ᑭᓚ ᒪᒋ ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᒪᒥᕐᒥᑦᐁᓄ, ᑭ ᑭ ᐯᑐᓇ ᑑ ᑭ ᐃᑖᒋᒥᖅᑭᒃ ᐆᑯ ᒥᓗ ᐅᑭᒪᑦᐊᒃᓯ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐊᐱᕐᖅ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᑖ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᒪᓯᔭᓇ ?

ᐅᓚᓐᑦᐁᑦᐃᓕᓕᓄᓯ ᐊᑦᐊᖅ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᑭ ᑲ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᑖ, ᒫᑲ ᑦᑕᐸᒃ ᐆᑕ ᑭ ᑲ ᓂᐸᐃᑲᑦᐃᑖ; ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᐁᑲ ᐅᒋᑕᓄ ᐁ ᑦᐃ ᒪᒋ ᑐᑖᑖᓇ, ᐁᑯᕐᕋ ᑭ ᑲ ᓇᑐᑖᑎᓈᓇᓯ ᐅᒪᒋᑦᑖᓄ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐃᑦᑐᔭᓇᓯ

ᑖᑦᐯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐃᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑫ ᐊᔭᒥᔫᔭᓇᓯ ᐁ ᓇᖅᑫᑦᐊᕐᕋᐊᒃ ᐅᑐᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᑦᐃᖅᑲᑦ ᑦᐊᐸᖅ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑖᑦ, ᐱᑯ ᐆᒪ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᓚᓐᑦᐁᑦᐃᓇ, ᑲᑫᖅᑫᑦᐃᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐃᕐᑖᑦᐃᓇ, ᐱᑐᖅ ᑲ ᐃᑕᖅᑐᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑐᒪᑲᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᑦᐃᓇ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᑲᑦ ᐃᕐᑎᒪᑎᓯᐸᓇ ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᐸᑦᑲᓇᑦᑐ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑐᑦᐊᓄ, ᑦᐃᑦᒪᑦᐃᓇ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᑦᐊᓂ ᐃᑦᑐᔭᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᒫᒪᑲ ᑦᑕᐸᒃ ᐆᑕ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓄ ᐁ ᐃᑖᔭᒃ ᑫ ᑦᐃᑦᒪᓇ ᐁ ᒥᑖᑦᒪᓇᓯ

ᐊᓂᒪ ᑯᑦᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᕐ ᒪᒥᕐᒥᑦ ᐸᑦᑲᓇᑦᑐᓄᒪᓂᑐᑫᑦᐃᓇ,

ᐆᒪ ᐱᑯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑖᓯ ᐁ ᐅᒋᒋᑦᑲᓇᐱᔅᑖᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᓇᑦᐁᑦᓕᑦᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔅᓂᐊᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᑦᐯᐸᓕᑦᒧᐃᓇ; ᓇᒪᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐆᒪ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᑦᑲᓇ, ᐃᑦ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᑯᑦᑖᓂᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᓇᑦᐁᓕᑦᒧᐃᓇᓯ ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᑲ ᐋᐸᒋᑦᑖᓂᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔅᒥᐋᓂᐊᒃ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᐅᑎᓂᑲᒐᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᒥᐃᓂᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐱᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᐃᒐᓕᑦᒃ, ᑲᑭᑫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐃᓂᒃ ᐃᑦ ᓇᒪᐃᓇ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐋᐸᑦᓇᓯ

ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐅᑯᐸᓄ ᐅᒥᑯᔅᑲᑎᓯᓄ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑖᑦ, ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒃᑦᒃ ᐅᒣᓕᓄ ᐃᑦᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᐊᓯᒋ ᒥᓯᐅ ᐆᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓕᒋ, ᐅ ᐃᑉᐊᑲᓇ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᓈᑦ ᐋᐊ ᐅᑭᒫᓄ, ᐊᐋᓯᐅ ᐁ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᑯᓯᓕᒋ ᒪᒋ ᐃᔅᑯᐅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᓕᒋ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐆᒪ ᐃᑦᐃᓂᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐱᑯ ᐆᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ; ᐁᑯᒋ ᒫᒃ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓄ ᓂ ᑲ ᐃ ᔅᐁᓕᒥᒃ!

ᐁᑯ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑎᐸᑦᑖᑦᑦ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᑫᐃᓕᓕᐊ, ᑫᒋᐋᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ᑦᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᓕᒋ, ᑭᓄᔅ ᐁ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐃᐁᓕᒋ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐁ ᓇᑦᒥᓕᒋ, ᐁ ᐃᑉᑦ, ᐅᑭᒫᑦᒃ, ᑲ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᑫᐃᓕᓕᐃᐸᒃ, ᑭ ᐋᐸᒫᐊᓄ ᐋᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᑦᓂᐊᒃ ᐅᒪ ᐃᑦᐃᓇ, ᑭ ᑭ ᐯᑦᐊᐋᐊᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑉᒋᒃ ᐆᑯ ᑯᑦᑭᔅᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒥᔅᒫᒋᒃ; ᐃᓇ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ᑭ ᓇᑦᐊᐋᐊᓄ ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑉᒋᑦ ᐁ ᑎᐸᒋᒥᑎᓯᑦᓯ ᑭᓇᐋᐊᓄ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᓈᐋᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑯᓗᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐁᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᑫᔅᐸᒃ, ᐧᑲᔅᒃ ᐃᑉᓕᑦᑖᓇ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑉᓕᑉᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓈᐊᒫᑦᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑉᒪᑲᒃ ᑯᓚᓐᐧᐁᐃᓂᓇᓄᓯ

ᑭ ᐅᑦᑖᓂᐊᓈᐸᓇ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐃᓇ ᒣᑲᒃ ᐁᑦ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑯᐸᓄ, ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᓇᑲᓂᒥᑯᑦ ᑭ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒥᓇᓄ; ᑭᔅᐱᓇ

ᐊᓂᐃ ᐸᑲᓐ ᑳ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᓕᒋ ᐊᑎ ᒥᑫᑎᓕᒋ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᓵ ᓱᑲᑎᓯᓕᒋ, ᐅ ᑯᓯᓯᓕᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑲᖅᑕᐁᐅᐊᓂᒥᒋ ᓯᐱᑲ, ᐁᑲᖅᑕᖅ

1. ᑕᑲ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐅᐃᓐ ᑕᑲᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᔪᑖᓂᐊᑲ ᒣᑳᑲᒡ ᓄᐱᓄᑲᑦᓄᖅᑦ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑯᐸᓄ, ᐱᑯ ᐊᐅᓐ ᐁᑳ ᑫ ᐅ ᐅᒋᒋᑲᓐᐱᖅᑕᐊᑫ ᑫ ᐅᖅᐃᓐᓕᔭᓈᐱᖅᑲ ᒪᓂᑐᑲᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐅᐱᓂᑦ ᐃᖅᑯᒐᐅᐃᑲᒥᑯᑲᓐ ᑖᓐᔭᓕ 3. 6.

ᒣᑳᑲᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑯᐸᓄ ᑖᕐᕐᔭᖅ, ᒥᓐ ᑭ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐅᐊᓂᐊᓄᐸᓐ ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᐊᐅᓐ ᓐᓈᑐᒫᒐ ᒪᓂᑐᐅᐊ ᓂᖅᑐᒥᑕᓐ ᑭᔪᑳᐅᐊ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑭᒋ ᐅᐱᓈᑲᓂᐅᑦ ᒥᔪᐱᔪᐅᐃᑲᒥᑯᑲᓐ ᑖᓐᔭᓕ, 6. 7.

ᐅᐅ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐅᐃᓐ ᐋᐊ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐅᓐ ᒥᓯᐅ ᑭ ᐱᑯᓐᒪ; ᓐᒪᐅᓚ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐃᒐᓕᑦᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᑦ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐊᐃᑎᑦ; ᓐᒪᐅᓚ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᓐᐁᓕᒪᑖᓐᓄᓐ

ᐅᐅ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐅᐃᓐ ᑭ ᐅᔪᑖᓂᐊᓄᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐱᒋᑖᓂᐊᑲ ᒪᒋ ᐋᐃᑎᐅᓄ, ᐅᑖᔪ ᓄᑲᑲ ᐁ ᒪᒋ ᑐᒋᑲᒐᑲ; ᐆᑕ ᒫᑲ ᓄᑲᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᒪᒋ ᐋᐃᑎᓈᓂᐊᑲᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᓐ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐅᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᑭ ᐋᐸᒐᓈᐊᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᒪᒫᑐᑕᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐅᓂᓇᓄ; ᐁ ᑎᐹᑐᑕᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐹᖅᑖᒧ, ᑖᐅ ᐃᒐᓕᑖᑯᓯᓄ ᒋᒋ ᓂᐱᑦᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᓚᐅᐃᒋᑲ ᑎᐹᖅᑯᓂᑫᐅᓚᓕᐊᑲ, ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᐃᔪ ᐅᓚᓕᒋᓄ ᐁᑳ ᑳᐸᑦ, ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᐅᐃᓛᐸᑭᓯᑦ, ᐸᑲᔪᐅᓄ ᐱᔪᑲᑎᖅ, ᐸᑲᓇᑕᓄ ᐊᐃᑎᐅᓇ, ᓴᔪᐱᑕᒪ, ᒫᒪᑖᑯᖅ, ᐸᑲᑎᐅᐅᓇ, ᑭᓛᖅᑭᖅᑲ, ᓇᓄᑲᒋᐃᐅᓄ, ᐁᑲᑕᑲ ᐋᖅᐅᐃᓐ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐋᑲᑎᓯᓄ; ᐆᑯ ᐱᑕᒪ ᑭ ᐅᐃᑕᒪᐅᑲ ᑖᓐ ᐁᐅᓕᒪᒋᑲ ᑳ ᑭᐸᐅᒥᒋ, ᐹᑎᒫ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐅᐃᐅᑲ ᒪᒪᓄ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒥᔪᒫᒋᑲ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓄ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐅ-

·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᓯ ᐱᑕᒫ ᒫᑲ ·ᐃᓚ·ᐊᓄ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑐ·ᐊᒃ, ᐁᑳ ᑳ ·ᐋᐱᑦ, ᓂᑳᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑕᑭᒥᑦ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ, ᐯᔭᑕᒃ ᓂ ·ᐋᐸᒐᓐ ᐋ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐁ ᐋ·ᓄᑖᑫᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁ·ᒐᑦ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ·ᐃᑖᐸᑭᓯᑦ, ᑭᑐᑕᐃᒃ ᐆᑯ ᑐ·ᐃ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᐅᒋᓯ ᑖ·ᐯ ᑭ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ, ᐸ·ᑳᔅᐁᓄ, ᓂ ᐸ·ᑳᒐᓐ ᑳ ᐃᔅᑕᓐᑯᓯᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃ·ᒐᑦ ᐱᔅᑳᑎᔅ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔅᑳᑦ ᓂ ᑳ ᓇᐁᓕᒫᖕᓯ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᓂᓚ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ ᐸ·ᑳᓇᑦᐊᓄ ᐊᐃᑎ·ᐃᓐ, ·ᐁᔅ ᒧᔅᑲᒃ ᓂ ᑳ ᐋᑦᐁ·ᐁᓕᒥᑯᖕᓯ ᐊᑯᓕᒃ, ᐊᑯᓕᒃ ᑭ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ ᔅᑦᐱᑦᒪᓯ ᒪᑎᓕᑖᑯᓯᓄ ᑫ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ ᒫᒪᑖᑯᔅᓯ ᓂ ·ᐃ ᐸ·ᑳᑦᐊᓄ ᑭ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ ᐸ·ᑳᑎᑐ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᒪᒋ ᐊ·ᐁᓂᑳᓂ·ᐃᓄ ᑭ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ ᑭᓛᔅᑭᔅᓯ ᐅᔅ ᒥ·ᓛᑦᓂᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑯᓛᑳᓂ·ᐃᑦ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ ᓇᓄᑳᒋᐃ·ᐁᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ·ᑕᔅᒃ ᓂᑦ·ᐊᓇᒋᐊᑖᓄ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᒐᓄ ᐸ·ᑳᑕᒃ ·ᐋᔅᒐ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃ·ᒐᑦ ᐋᑳᑎᓯᓄ, ᐋᑕ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐊᔅᑭ ᒥᓕᑳ·ᐃᔭᐹᓐ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ·ᐋᑯᒫᑖ, ᐁᑯᑦ ·ᑕᔅᒃ ᒪᒥᑦᒫᑖᓄ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑦᓯ ᐁᑳᓂ ᑖ·ᐯ ᑳ ᑐᑕᑭᒃ, ᑭ ᑭᒋ·ᐃᓗᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑐᑕᐋᒋᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑭᐸᐅᑎᐸᓐ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ·ᐃᔅᑫᓕᑕᒥᐋᒋᒃ ᑭ ·ᐃ ᑐᑕ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᓂᐸᐋᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐱᔅᒋ ·ᐊᓚ·ᐃᑕᐋᒋᒃ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᑐᑕ·ᐋᒋᒃ ᑳ ᐃ·ᐅᒪᒃᓂᓕᒃ ᐅᓚᓕ·ᐁ·ᐃᓇ ; ᐱᑕᒫ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐸᐸᔅᐅ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ·ᐁᑕᑖᒪ·ᐋᒋᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᒪᒪᒋ·ᑉᒋᒃ ·ᐃᔭᓯᓕᒃ ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐱᒧᓯᓈᑕ·ᐋᒋᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑕᑲᒫᒋᒃ ᔅᒫᒃᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᒫᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐃᔅᑳᔅᓴ·ᐊᒃᓯ ᐁᑯᐅ ᑳ ᐃᔅ ᓂᐸᐋᑳᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᓄᓯ

ᐁᑯ ·ᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓐ ᑎᑎᐱᑖᐸᓈᔅᒃ, ᓄᒋᒥᒃ ᐃᐅᑫ ᑳ ᐃᔅ ᓂᐸ·ᐃᓕᒋ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᓂᓐ ᒥᔅᑕᑎ·ᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔅᑕᐱᓯᒋᒃ, ᐁ ᐯᐋᒋᒃ ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃ·ᐊ, ᐊᓇ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᑦ ᑳ ᐸ·ᑳᑎᑯᑦ,

ᑭ ᐳᓯᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᓄ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐧᑕᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᓄ ᓱᐳ ᐧᐊᔅᑯᒃ, ᐁ ᐯᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᐳᑖᒋᑲᓇ, ᑲᔅᑲᒪ ᑭᒋᑭᑦᑯ ᐃᖅᑲᒐᒥᒃᓯ.

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑭᐧᐁᑕᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᓄ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐸᐅᑦ ᑭᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃᓯ ᐁᑯᑕ ᒫᑲ ᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᐧᓗᖅ ᑲ ᐃᑖᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ, ᐁ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅᑭᓯᐧᐋᓯᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᑭ ᑑᑕᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑦᒧᐊᓕᒋ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ; ᐁᑯ ᑫᑐᒐᓕᒋ; ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓂᑲᒧ ᐁ ᐱᒧᒐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᒐᑦᓯ

ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓄ, ᑖᐧᐯ ᐧᑲᔭᖅᑲ ᑭ ᑭ ᑎᐸᒋᒫᓄ,
ᑭ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᒪ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑫ ᒥᐧᓚᑭᒥᖅᑲ
ᐃᔅᐱ ᐅᑖᐧᓗᑕᒧᐧᐊᒃ, ᐊᓄᒃ ᑲ ᒥᓚᐧᐋᑕᑭᒃ,
ᒐᐧᐯᐧᑖᐧᐃ ᐁ ᓴᑭᓯᒋᒃ:
ᓂᑲᒧ, ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓄ, ᓂᑲᒧ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑐᑖᐧᑲᐧᐃᓇ;
ᐁᓴ ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᔅᑭᒃ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓇᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐯᔭᑯ ᑭᑐᒐᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ; ᐧᐁᓴ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓄ ᐯᔭᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᐁ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᓯᑦ, ᐁ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑐᑖᒥᒋ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊ ᒪᑯᒌᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᒪᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐋᑦᓯ ᐋᑕ ᒫᑲ ᐯᔭᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᒥᒋ ᐁ ᑭ ᑎᐸᑐᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᐅ ᐱᑯᒐᒥᓕᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒧᔅᑭᓕᐧᐊ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ, ᑫ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐋᑲᓂᓕᒋ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᑐᐧᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒧᒐᑦᓯ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐁᓄ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒥᑐᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐁ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ ᒪᑯᒌᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐁᖅᑲ ᑫ ᐯᒋ ᓄᓱᓗᐅᑯᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᐧᑕᐊᒃ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑕᑭᒃ ᒪᑯᒌᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᑭ ᐊᑎ-

ᒥᓂᐅᐁᑲ ᐊᐅᓕᐊ ᑳ ᐊᑎ ᓂᑳᓂᓕᒋ, ᐅᒥᓗᑦᑯᓱ ᑳ ᐃᓱᓂᑳᓱᓕᒋ; ᐁᑯ ᐁᑦᑭᑲ ᑰᓇᑐ ᐅᑦᑲᓂᓱᐅᓇ? ᓂᑦᑕ ᑰᓇ ᐃᓕᑯᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑐᐅᓇ ᐆᒪ ᒥᑦᑲᓈᑲ? ᐁᑯ ᐅᑦᑕᒪᐅᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᑐᑐᑦ ᐃᑦᐅᓂᑲ ᒥᓗᒧᐅᓇ ᑳ ᐃᓱᓂᑳᑐᑲ, ᓂᑦᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑐᑐᑦ ᑭᒋᑭᓱᑯ ᐃᑦᐅᓂᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑕᒪᐅᓂ ᑰᓇ ᐁᓱᓂᑳᓱᑦᓯ

ᒥᓗᒧᐅᓂᑲ ᐅᒋ! ᑭ ᐃᐅᓂ ᑲᒪᑦᑎᐅᓇᓯ ᑭᐅᑲᓇ ᓈ ᑳ ᒥᐅᑦᓱᑲ ᑕᓱᑭᒪᑲᓇ ᐊᓇᑕ? ᐊᑦᐸᐊᑭᒧᐅᓇ 26. 25.

ᐅᒥᓗᑦᑯᓱᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᒫᑦᑯᑲ ᐃᑭᓗᑦᑭᓯ

ᑲᒪᑦᑎᐅᓇᓯ ᒫᑎ ᐅᑦᑕᒪᐅᓇ ᑦᓂ ᑭ ᐃᓱᓂᑳᑎᑦᓇ?

ᐅᒥᓗᑦᑯᓱᓯ ᑭ ᒫᓇᑐᑦᓈᓇᓂ, ᑭᑦᐱᓇ ᐆᑐ ᐁᑐᑐᐊᓂ ᓂ ᑳ ᓯᑭᓗᓱᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑦᑕᑦᓇ, ᐁᑯᓱ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑦᑕ, ᐁᑳ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᑕᒪᓂᓯ

ᑲᒪᑦᑎᐅᓇᓯ ᐆᒪ ᐃᑦᐅᓇ ᒥᓗᒧᐅᓇ ᑳ ᐃᓱᓂᑳᑐᑲ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑐᓇ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᒋᑳᑐᑲ, ᓂᑦᑕ ᓂ ᑭᑦᑭᓱᓇ ᐁ ᒥᓱᑲᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑦᓂᐊᑭᐸᓇᓯ

ᐅᒥᓗᑦᑯᓱᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᑭ ᑭ ᑭᒋᓇᒥᑎᓇ ᐁ ᒥᓱᑲᑲ ᑦᐯ; ᓂᑦᑕ ᓇᑦᐱᑲ ᐁ ᒥᑎᑎᒋᑲ ᐁ ᒥᓱᑭᓱᒋᑲ ᓂ ᐊᑯᒫᑲᓇᑲ ᐊᓇᑕᓯ

ᑲᒪᑦᑎᐅᓇᓯ ᒫᑎ, ᐊᐅᓂᑭ ᐃᑦᑯᒪᒋᑲ ᐊᓇᑕ? ᑭ ᑭ ᑲᑦᑭᒥᑲᐅᐊᓂ ᐅᑎ ᐃᓕᓯ

ᐅᒥᓗᑦᑯᓱᓯ ᑭᑲᑦ ᒥᓱᐅ ᑳ ᐃᑕᓱᒋᑲ ᐃᑦᐅᓂᑲ; ᐊᓕᐊᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑯ, ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑭᒪ ᑲᑭᐅᓂ, ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑭᒪ ᐊᑦᓱᐅᐅᓂ-ᓕᑕᒪ, ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑭᒪ ᒥᓗᒧᐅᓇ, ᐊᓇ ᐅᐊᑯᒫᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑦᐅᓇ ᓂᑦᑕᒪ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐊᒋᑲᑎᑯᐸᓂ, ᓂᑦᑕ ᐅᓇᑦᑲᒋᒥᐅᓂ, ᐃᑦᐅᑦᐱᐅᓂ, ᐸᐅᑦᑕᓂ ᑭᑲᓇ; ᓂᑦᑕ ᓂᑦ ᐊᑦᐅᒥᐅᐅᐊᒋᒪᒥᓇᓇ ᓂᓇ

ᒥᑐᓕᓕᔅ, ᓂ ᑳᐧᐃ ᑎᐱᓕᐧᐁ ᐧᐃᒋᖅᓇ, ᐁ ᐯᔅᑯᓕᒋ ᐅᑦᐧᐃᐧᐋᐧᐊᑭ ᑭ ᑳ ᐧᐃᑦᒪᑎᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐅᑭᒪᐧᐃᔅᓇ ᓄᔅᑦ, ᐋᑦ ᐊᓂᔅᑯᑦᐸᓇ ᓂᒧᓕᒪ, ᐱᑯ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᒋᒫᓂᓕᐤ ᐁ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᑭᐸᓇ ᐁ ᐸᐸᒥᔅᑳᑦ, ᐁᐧᑳᓂ ᐃᑦᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᒥᕐᒋᑭᓯᔅᓇᑭ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᑭ ᑭᑦ ᐅᐧᐃᑭᒫᑲᓂᓇ ᓈ?

ᐅᒥᓗᐧᐧᑦᓯᑭ ᐁᐁ, ᓂ ᐧᐃᑭᒫᑲᓇ ᒫᑲ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒥᓗ ᐃᔅᐧᑭᐧᐃᐤ; ᐁ ᐅᑦᓂᓯᒥᑯᑦ ᒥᓗ ᐃᔅᐧᑭᐧᐊ; ᐧᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑳᐧᐃᒥᑯ ᓂᑦ ᐅᑭᒪᔅᑭᒪ ᐧᐊᐸᔅᑭᑭᒧᐧᐃᓇ, ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑎᓯᓕᒋ ᑭ ᐅᒋᐤ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᒥᐧᓂ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐃᑳᓂᐧᐃᐤ ᑭ ᐃᔅ ᐧᑦᐧᐃᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑳ ᐅᑭᒪᐧᐃᓕᒋ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑳ ᑯᐸᓄᔅᔅᔅᐧᐃᓕᒋᑭ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᑦᑭᐤ ᑳᔅᑳᐤ ᑦᐧᐯ ᐱᐧᔅ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓈᐤ ᐊᔅᒥᐧᐃᐧᐃᐤ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑭᑳ ᑯᑦᑭᔅᑳ ᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᐊᔅᑳᒥᓯᒋᑳ, ᓂᓕᔅᑳ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑦᔅ ᐃᔅ; 1. ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐧᐃᔅᑳᑦ ᓱᑲ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᓂ ᓄᒋᑦᓈᐤ, ᐱᑯ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᒥᓗᐸᓕᑳ; 2. ᒧᔅᑳ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᓂ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑐᓈᐤ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔅᒥᐧᐃᑦᔅᑳ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐁᑳ ᐃᐊᓕᒪᓂᐧᑭ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᑳ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᑦᒧᐧᐃᐧᑭᐤ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᑭ ᐊᐱᔅᔅ ᐅᐱᒥ ᐁᑐᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᑦ ᐅᐧᐃᒥᐧᐃᑳᓇ, ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᐧᐊ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᐤ ᒫᑲ; ᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᓂ ᐧᐃ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᐊᐧᐃ ᐅᒥᐧᐧᑦᓯᑭ ᒥᐧᐧᒧᐧᐃᓇ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐅᑭᑦ; ᑦᐧᐯ ᒫᑲ ᐁᔅᐧᐃᐧᑭ, ᑭᑦ ᐊᔅᐧᐊᓇᐤ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᒥᐧᐊᑳᓂᔅᑳ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐅᑐ ᑳ ᑦᑭᑦᐧᑭᐤ ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᑐᑦ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᐧ, ᑲᐧᑭᒋᒪ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ, ᑲᑦ ᓄᐯᐧᐃᓯᐸᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑦᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑭᓂᑳᓯᐧᐃᓇᐤ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᑭ ᒥᓇ ᐱᐸᒋ ᓈᑦᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑐᐤ ᒫᑲ, ᑭᑦ ᐊᔅᒥᓇ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐊᐧᐃᓯᑐ ᑳ

ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑦᑲ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᑯᑦᑦ ᐊᓐᐁᓂᑳᓐ; ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓐᑲᔭᖅᑲ ᐁᑐᓕᑦᑕᒧᓐᐋᓐ ᒫᓐ ᑭ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᒥᑎᓐ; ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭᓕ ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓯ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑦ? ᒥᓗᒧᓐᐃᓐ ᐃᑦᓐᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ?

ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓯᓯᓯ ᓇᒪᐸᓐ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑦᓂᑳᓯᔭᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᑦᐅᐁ ᐁᓐᑲᓂ ᐁ ᐃᑦᒋᑲ ᐊᑎᑦ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᓵᐅᓕᒥᒋᑲ; ᐁᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᒫᓐ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑎᑲᓐᐃᔭᓐ, ᑦᐱᖅᑯᖅ ᑯᑦᑭᔭᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐁᒋ ᒥᓗᓐᑦᒋᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒋᑲ ᓐᐸᒧᑦ ᐃᓐᑦᓐᐊᑲᓯ.

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᓐᐊᐸᖅ ᓐᐃᖅᑲᑦ ᑭ ᑭ ᐁᒋ ᑐᐅᓐ ᐆᒪ ᓐᐁᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓂᑳᑎᖅᑭᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊᑲ?

ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓯᓯᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓐᐃᖅᑲᑦ! ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᓐᐊᒐ ᑳ ᒫᓛᑦᒐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐁᒋ ᑐᑦᒫᓐ ᓐᐁᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓂᑳᑎᑲᓐᐃᔭᓐ, ᐁᓐᐊᑯᒪ, ᒧᐸᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐁᒋ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒫᓐ ᑯᑦᑭᔭᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᐊᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑭᑲ; ᑭᖅᐱᖅ ᒫᑲ ᐆᒪ ᑫ ᑐᑦᑲᓐᐃᓐᐋᓐ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᑦᐱᖅᑯᖅ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑦᑲᓐᐃᔭᓐ ᓂ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑭᑐᓐ; ᐁᑲᓐᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᐅ ᐸᓐᑳᑦᓐᐁᓐ ᓂ ᑳ ᓐᐃ ᐅᒋ ᒫᓗᓕᒥᑲᓯ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑦᐁ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ, ᑭᓕ ᐁᓐᐊᑯ ᑳ ᑭ ᐁᑦᒫᐸᓐ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᒫᑲᓂᓐᐃᑦ; ᓐᑲᐸᖅᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓐᐃᑦᒫᑎᓐ, ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᐃᑦᓂᑳᑎᑲᓐᐃᔭᓐ ᐊᓐᐋᓯᑐ ᓐᑲᔭᖅᑲ ᐁ ᓐᐃᓕᑲᓐᐃᔭᓐ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐁ ᓇᑦᓐᐁᓕᒥᔭᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑦᒫᑲᓯ

ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓯᓯᓯ ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᐆᒪ ᓐᐋ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒫᓐᐁᓐᑫ, ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓕ ᐱᑐᖅ ᓂ ᑭ ᑐᑐᓐ; ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᖅᑲᓐᐃᓈᓐᐋᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᓐᐃᑫᓐᐃᑦᑯᑲ, ᓇᐁᓕᒥᐸᓐᑫ ᐅᑎ ᓐᐃᓕᓯ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᑫᔭᐸᖅ ᑫ ᓐᐃᑫᓐᐃᔭᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᐊᐳᑐᓕᑐᒌ ᑳ ᒥᓐᓛᓂᑲ, ᐁᑲ ᑳ ᓐᐃ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒫᓐ; ᓐᑦᑦ ᑭ ᑲ

ᑭᔅᑐᓕᑐᒌ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᓐ ᑯᐹᑦᑕᑫ ᓂᔅᑦ ᒥᑦᑲᑫ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐅᒋ ᓇᓂᑲᑎᓯᓈᓂᐧᐊᑫ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐅᒋ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒋᑲᒐᑫᓯ

ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓯᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒪᐧᐃᒌ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑦᐧᐯᐸᓕᑕᒪᓇ, ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑕᒪᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒪᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑫ ᐧᐃᑉᐧᐃᑕᑯᑲᓯ

ᑲᑏᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐃᑉᐧᐃᓈᓇ, ᐱᑯ ᑦᐧᐯ ᐧᐃ ᑐᑕᒪᓂ ᑳ ᐃᑉ ᑐᑕᒫᑲᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓯ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᓂ ᑲ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᓇ ᐧᐁᔅᑲᒐ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑦᐧᐯᑕᒫᐸᓇᓯ, ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᒫᓈᑕᑲ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᓯᔭᐸᓇᓯ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑉᐧᐃᑕᑯᑲᓯ, ᑫᔭᐸᒐ ᓂ ᑲ ᑑᑐᓇ, ᑲᔭᔅ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑐᑕᒫᐸᓇ ᐧᐸᒧᑦ ᐊᑎᒥᓂᐅᐊᑲ; ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒐ ᑭᒋ ᐯᔭᑯᔭᓇ, ᐸᑎᒫ ᐊᑎᒥᓂᐅᑐ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑫ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑉᐧᐊᑲᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᑲ, ᑲᑏᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑕᒋᑲ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᓂᑲᓇ ᓇᐧᐊᒐ ᐁ ᑭ ᓈᐧᐋᐸᒫᒋᑲ; ᐯᔭᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑦᒋᑲ ᐁ ᐋᐸᔅᐱᑦ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑐᐧ ᓂᔅᑑ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓄᓯᓂᐧᐋᓕᒋ ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓯᐧᐊ, ᒫᑎᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐊᑎᒥᓂᐧᐋᒋᑲ, ᑭ ᐧᐋᒋᐸᒥᑐᐧᐊᑲᓯ ᐅᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᓯᐧᐊᑲ, ᑌᑯᓇᑲᐧᐊᔅᑭᓕᓇ, ᓵᑭᓕᔭᓂᓇ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐁᒪᓈᒋᑦᓇᓯ ᐅᐅ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓯ ᐧᐁᔅᑲᒐ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥᑯᐸᓇ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᒥᐧᑲᒐ ᐁ ᐊᐧᐋᑦᑦᐧᐃᒋᑲ ᑕᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑯᐧᐊᑲ ᐅ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑫᐧᐊ ᓇᐧᐊᑎᓂᑫᐧᐃᓕᓕᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᓯᓕᒋ, ᑳ ᐅᑦᑦ ᐃᑕᐧᐃᓇ ᓵᑭᑕᓇᐅᑎᓯᐧᐃᓂᓕᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑦᓂᑲᒐᑲ, ᒧᔅᑐᓇᒪᑫᐧᐃ ᐊᔅᑭ, ᑭᐧᐁᑎᓄᑕᑲ ᐃᑐᑫ ᐁᐃᑕᐧᑲᑲᓯ

ᐅᐅ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑫᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑯᐧᐊᑲ ᑫ ᑐᑕᐧᑳᐸᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓯᒋᑲ, ᐁ ᒪᔅᑲᐧᑐᒋᑲ, ᒋᑦᐃᐧᐁᒋᑲ, ᑭᓇᔅᑭᒋᑲ ᓂᔅᑦᐱᑯ

ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑲᓱᒋᒃ; ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᐆᑯ ᓗᐅ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᒋᒃ, ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒐ ᐧᐃᓚᐧᐊᓐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑦ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑫᐧᐋᔅᐸᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᐧᐋᒋᐸᒥᑐᒋᒃ, ᓵᑭᓕᓕᔅᑐᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓐ ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓱᐧᐊ, ᐊᐧᐁᓂᑭ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑳ ᓂᑲᓄᑦᑦᑯᒃ? ᐧᐁᔅ ᑫᔅᐸᒐ ᑭ ᑐᐱᓈᑯᓱᓕᐧᐊ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐆᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᐧᐊᓯ

ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓱᓯ ᓂᓕ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐋᓚᐧᐊᓐ ᑳ ᐅᑦᔅᑲᓂᓱᒋᒃ, ᑎᐹᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᑭᒃ ᑳ ᐸᐸᒧᑐᒋᒃᓯ

ᓵᑭᓕᓕᔅᑐᓂᓯ ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᑳ ᐯᐅᒋᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐧᐃᑉᐧᐋᑳᓂᔭᑯᐸᓇ ᒫᒃ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᒥᓱᐧᐁ ᐁᑦᑦᔭᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑭ ᐸᐸᒧᑦᑲᓇᓂᓯ

ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓱᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ; ᐆᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᓂᑲᓄᑦᑦᑯᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᐃ ᐊᔭᐧᑳᒥᓱᐧᐊᒃ; ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᓴᑭᑖᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐃᓚᐧᐋᓐ ᐱᑯ ᑳ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑭᒃ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᒪᑐᓕᑦᐧᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᑯᑦᑭᔭ ᑳ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ, ᐊᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᒪᓂᑐᐧᐋᑎᓱᑐ, ᐁᑳ ᒫᒃ ᐁᑐᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᐧᐃᓚᐧᐋᓐ, ᐧᑦᐸᔅᒃ ᐃᑲᑐᑎᔅᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᒥᓱᐧᐁᐧᒪᓈᒋᑖᓐᓯ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᓈᑦᓇ, ᒫᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᓈᓇᓐ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐅᔅᐁ ᐁ ᒥᓗᑖᑲᓱᒋᒃ, ᐅᑐᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑭᒃ ᑐᑖᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᓇᔅᐸᒐ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓈᓕᒋ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒐᑭᒫᓕᒋ ᒥᓱᐧᐁ ᑯᑦᑭᔭ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ, ᐧᐃᓚᐧᐋᓐ ᐱᑯᓯ ᒫᒃ ᑫᑯ ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐱᑐᔅ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑐᒃ?

ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓱᓯ ᐧᐃᓚᐧᐋᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᐁ ᑲᔅᑦᐱᑦᑭᒃ, ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᑭᑦᑳᓕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᑐᒋᒃ; ᓂᓚ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᐧᐃ ᐯᑦᓇ ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᐸᓕᑦᔭᓇᓯ ᐱᑯ ᑫ ᐋᐃᑎᐧᐋᐧᑫ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᒋ; ᓂᓚ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓱᐧᐁ ᐃᑦ ᓂ ᐧᐃ ᐊᔭᐧᑳᒥᓱᓇ, ᐁᑳ

ᒥᑐᓂ ᑫᑊᒃᑲᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑊᐊᓂᑖᓯᒃᐳᓐᓯ ᑊᐃᓚᑊᐋᓄ ᑊᐃ ᐋᐃᑐᓕᑦᑊᒪᒃ ᒃ ᐃᒋ ᑖᐯᑦᑭᒃ, ᐋᑦ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑖᑯᑊᑖᐃ ᒥᓯᑊᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᑊᐊ; ᓂᓚ ᒫᒪᒃ ᓂ ᑊᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᓐ ᐱᑯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁᑐᓕᒋᒃᑐᑊᑫ, ᐁᒃ ᒫᒪᒃ ᑊᐊᐸᔅ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑊᐃ ᓄᒋᑖᑊᐊᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑊᐃᓂᓕᑊᐃᔅᐱ ᑭᑎᒫᒪᒃᑫ ᓗᔅᑦ ᒪᕐᓕᑖᑊᒃᑫ; ᓂᓚ ᒫᒪᒃ ᓂ ᑊᐃ ᑊᐃᒋᑊᑖᓐ ᐱᑯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒥᑐᒃᑫ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᒋᒃᑐᑫᓯ

ᑐᑯᓐᒃᐊᔅᑭᓕᑊᓯ ᐁᑯᑐ ᒧᔅᒃ ᑑᑦ ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑖᓯ, ᑊᐁᔅ, ᐱᑯ ᐅᒃᑫᐸᑎᔅ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑦᑭᒫᑊᓄ, ᐊᓐ ᒃ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᒃᓐᑊᐁᓕᑦᒃ ᒃ ᐊᔭᑦ, ᑫ ᐃᔅᐱᒋ ᒃᑫᐸᑎᓯᑊᑫ ᑭᒋ ᑊᐊᓂᑖᑦᓯ ᐁᑯᒋ ᒃᑫᑖᑊᐁᓕᑦᑖᑊᓄ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑭᓐᐁᑊᒃᒃ; ᒫᑊᐊᒃ ᒥᑊᓚᒋᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒪᔅᑯᒋᒃᓂᑊᐊᒃ ᒥᑊᒃᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒃᓯᑦ ᐱᓯᒪ; ᑭ ᑊᐋᐸᐅᓐ ᐋᒧ ᐁ ᒃᐳᒥᒋᒃ ᒃᐁᐱᐳᓐ, ᐋᒋᑊᓄ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐱᑯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑫᔅᑫᓕᑦᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑊᓗᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᑦ ᐁ ᐅᑎᓯᑦᓯ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐋᔅᒃᑊᓄ ᐃᒋᑎᔅᐊᒪ ᑭᒋ ᑭᒥᑊᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᐁᑯᒋ ᑭᓚᓐᓐᓄ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᑖᑊᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒧᐅᒋᒃ ᓃᔅᑦᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ, ᐁᑯᒋ ᑭᓚᓐᓐᓄ ᑭᒋ ᒪᔅᑯᒋᒃᑖᓂᑊᐊᒃ ᒥᑊᒃᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒃᓯᑦ ᐱᓯᒪ; ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᒃᑫᐸᑎᓯᑊᐋᑊᑫ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒧᐅᒋᒃ ᓃᔅᑦᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ, ᐁᑯᒋ ᑭᓚᓐᓐᓄ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᑖᑊᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒧᐅᔭᒃ ᒥᑊᒃᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᑭᒋᑖᒃ ᐱᑯᓐ ᐁᑊᐊᒃ ᒫᑊᐊᒃ ᓂ ᒥᑊᓗᓕᐅᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑊᐃᓐ ᑫ ᑖᔅᑭᑦᒪᑖᔭᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᔅᑊᐁᓕᒋᑫᑊᐃᓐ; ᑊᐁᔅ ᐊᑊᐁᓐ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒃ, ᒃ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᒃ ᐅ ᒥᑐᓂᓕᒋᒃᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑦᒃ ᐆᐅ ᒥᓗ ᑫᑊᒃᓐ ᒃ ᐊᔭᔭᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑊᐃᓂᒃ, ᐁ ᓇᑦᑊᐁᓕᒥᑦᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒃᓐᑊᐁᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᑊᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ? ᐁᐸᓄᐊᒪ ᓂᑦᑦ ᓴᓚᒪᓐ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᒥᑐᑭᑖᑊᐊᒃ ᐊᑦ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑊᑭᒃᓐ ᒍᐸ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐃᑊᑐᑊ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᑊ ᒃᑦ ᓇᐋᑦᑖᓯ ᐅᑦᑊᐃᓐᓕᔭᓐᐃᑦᑊᓕᑊ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᒥᒋᑊᒃᑖᓐᑦᓯ ᒫᒪᒃ ᓇᒪᑊᐃᓚ ᒃᑦ ᓇᔅᐱᑦᑊᐁᐸᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᑊᐊ ᒃ ᓂᒃᑲᓐᑦᑦᑯᒃ, ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᐃᑐᓐᑯᓯᑊᑖᑊᐃ ᒃ ᐃᑐ ᐊᓕᒧᒪᒋᒃᓯ

ᒥᓯᑦᐁ-ᒪᓈᒋᑖᓐᑭ ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐯᔭᑦᑲᓇ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑌᓕᑌ-ᓈᓇᓐ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑌ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᑖᓇᓐᑭ

ᓵᑭᓕᓕᔭᑐᓐᑭ ᑖᑦᐯ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑌ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᑖᓇᓐ, ᑦᐁᓵ ᐊᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᑖᑦᐯᑦᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᑐᔅᑦᑕ ᒥᑐᑐᓕᒋᑲᓂᓕᓐ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᑭᓕᓈᓇᓐ ᑲ ᑐᑦᒪᑲ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑎᓯᑦ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᑐᔅᑦᑕ ᓇᓈᑐᓇᒪ ᐅ ᐱᒪᒋᐅᑦᐃᓇᓐ

ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑖᓯᓐ ᓂᒋᓵᓂᑐᑲ, ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑌᓈᑦᐋᓐ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐁ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᔭᑲ; ᐁᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒥᑐᑐᓕᑕᒪᑯᐸᓇ ᑲ ᒫᓈᑕᑭ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ, ᐁᑯᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑲᑫᒋᒥᑕᑯᑲ ᐅᒪ ᑲᑫᒋᑫᒧᑦᐃᓇ

ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑦᐃᑭᒫᑦᐃᑦᑫ ᑐᔅᑦᑕ ᐱᑯ ᐊᑖᑦᐁᑦᐃᓕᓕᑦᐃᑦᑫ, ᑫ ᑦᐋᐸᑕᒧᑦᑫ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑌ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓯᔅᐸᓇ, ᐁᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐊᔭᑦ, ᐹᑎᒫ ᓈᔅᐱᑲ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑌ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑦ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐆᑦᑲ; ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐅᒣᓕᑦ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐆᑦᒧᐸᓇ, ᑫᔭᐸᑲ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭᒋ ᑦᑲᔭᔅᑭᑖᑎᓯᔅᐸᓇ?

ᓵᑭᓕᓕᔭᓂᑦᑭ ᓂ ᓂᓯᑐᑌᓇ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᑲᑫᒋᑫᒧᔭᓇ; ᓇᔅᑯᒥᑦᐃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑯ ᒥᓗ ᐅᑭᒫᑦᐊᑲ, ᑭ ᑲ ᑯᒋ ᓇᔅᑫᑦᐊᒋᒋᑎᓯᑦᑭ

1. ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᑲᑫᒋᑫᒧᔭᓇ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑦᐃᑭᒫᑦᐃᑦᑭ ᐅᒋᑭ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑦᐃᑭᒫᑦᐃᑦᑭ, ᐁ ᑭᒋᔅᓵᑦᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐃᑦᑭ, ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᐊᐱᒋᔅ ᑎᐸᐊᒪᑦᐊᑲᓂᑦᐃᑌ, ᑦᐋᐸᑕᑫ ᒫᑲ ᐊᔭᒡ ᐃᑕ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᓇᑦᐊᒡ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓯᔅᐸᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐊᔭᑦ ᒫᑲ, ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑌ ᐱᑯ ᒥᑫᑦᑖᑦ ᑭᔅᑭᓗᑦᐊᒪᑫᑌ ᑐᔅᑦᑕ ᑲᑫᔅᑭᒥᑦᐁᑌ, ᐁ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᒥᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ ᐊᐱᒋᔅ ᑭᒋ ᐊᒋᑖᑦ ᐊᑎᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑖᑦᐯᔅᓕᑦᑲ; ᓂᓇ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᓂᑦᐋᐸᑌᓇ, ᐁᑲ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐁ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᐆᑦᑭᐸᓇ,

ᐱᑯ ᓇᐢᒫᑲᓂᐅᑐ, ᐁᐁ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᓈᖅᐱᒃ ᒥᖅᑕᐃ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑦᑲᔭᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᖅᐸᓐᙯ ᑖᓄᑭ ᒫᑲ —

1. ᐁ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑕᒃ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓯᑦ ᑦᑲᔭᖅᒃ ᐃᑐᓕᑖᑦᑲᓂᓕᑦᑐ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᐋᑦᓄᐸᓕᒋᑲᑐᑦ, ᐅᑎᖅᑲᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦ ᐁ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒫᑯᑦ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑦ; ᐁᑯ ᓴ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐊᔭᑦ ᑦᐋ ᐅᑎᓇᒧᑦᑫ, ᐅ ᒥᑐᓄᓕᒋᑲᓐ ᐅᒋ ᐁᑲ ᑦᐊᐸᖅ ᐁ ᑲᑦᑫᒋᑫᒧᑦᙯ

2. ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ᐁ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑕᒃ ᐅᒃᓕᑦ ᐅᑎᓯᑦᐃᓂᓕᑦᑐ, ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᐅᒋ ᑭᑦᓱᑦᐁᓕᑕᒪ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐸᑎᓯᑦᐃᓐ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑫᑦ, ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐃᑦ, ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑕᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑦᒥᒋ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᑦᙯ

3. ᐊᓂᒪ ᑦᐃᓚ ᑲ ᓇᖅᑯᒫᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑖᑦᐅᐸᓕᑕᒃ, ᐅᒋ ᓅᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑦᐃ ᐊᑦᓄᑖᓯᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑖᑦ; ᐁ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑖᑯᓯᑦ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᒃᓕᑦ ᐅᒋ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑖᑯᓯᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑦᐃᑭᒫᑦᐃᖅᐸᓐᙯ

4. ᐅᑯ ᓴ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑦᑖᓐ, ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑦᐃᑭᒫᑦ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑕᒃ ᐊᐱᑦᖅ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑕᒃ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᖅᑕᐃ ᑫ ᐅᑎᓯᖅᐸᓐ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᐅᒧᖅᑐᓇᒫᑫᑦ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑐᓕᒫᑲᓂᑦᐃᐸᓐ, ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑭᓯᖅᑦᐃᓯᑦ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑕᑭᒫᑲᓂᑦᐃᐸᓐ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᑦᑲᔭᖅᒃ ᑲ ᓄᒋᑖᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐸᑎᓯᑦᐃᓐ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑲ ᑯᒋ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑫᑦᙯ

ᐁᑯ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑯᑕᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑘᔭᓐ, ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᐋᓕᒧᒫᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᐊᑕᑦᐁᑦᐃᓕᓕᑦᙯ ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᐯᔭᒃ ᐆᐅ ᑐᑦᐃ ᒥᑎᓕᑖᑦᑲᓂᓕᑦᑫ ᐅᑦ ᐋᐸᑎᓯᑦᐃᓐ, ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᒫᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᑦᐋᑎᓯᑦ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑖᑦᑖᑦᑲᓂᑦᐃᖅᐸᓐ ᓄᖅᑕ ᓚᑭᑖᖅᐸᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑎᓯᑦᐃᓐ ᒫᖅᑯᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᑦᐃᑭᒫᖅᐸᓐ ᐁ ᒥᑦᑭᓯᑦᒥ ᐃᖅᑫᑦᐊ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᑦᑦ ᐊᑦᐁᓕᑦᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑖᒥᑯᖅᐸᓐ; ᓂᓚ, ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒫᓐ ᑦᑲᔭᖅᒃ ᑲᑕ ᑐᑦᒫᐸᓐᙯ

ᑖᓄᑭ, — ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᐧᐋᑎᓯᓇᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᔅᑐᓕᑖᐧᑲᓇ, ᑖᐸᒡ ᐧᐃᓚ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑎᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓯ

ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁᑳ ᑭᒋ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᓕᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑭᒥᑎᐸᓇ ᐁ ᒥᕐᑭᓯᑦ ᐃᔅᑫᓄ, ᓄᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᕐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑫᐧᐋᔅᐸᓇ ᓂᑦ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃᓯ

ᑫᔭᐸᒡ, ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐆᐅ ᑳ ᐊᔭᑦ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᐧᐋᑎᓯᑦ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᔭᓐ ᐊᓂᒃᓕᓐ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓚᕐᓂᓕᒃ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᒥᓗᐧᑖᓕᒋ, ᐊᑎ ᒥᓗᐧᑖᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓄᖅᑕ; ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅ, ᐆᑕ ᐃᑖᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᓗ ᐃᔅᑫᓐ, ᒥᓗ ᐅᑎᓂᑫᐧᐊᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᒥᓗ ᐅᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒫᑲ ᐆᐅ ᐊᔭᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᐧᐋᑎᓯᑦ, ᑳ ᒥᐧᓛᕐᒃ; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᐧᐋᑎᓯᓇᓂᐧᐊᒃ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐆᐅ ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᓂᐧᐊᑭ, ᒥᐧᓛᕐᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᑎᓯᓇᓂᐧᐊᓇ ᐁ ᑐᒋᑳᒐᒃᓯ

ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᕐ ᓇᔅᑫᐧᐊᕐᐃᐧᐁᑦ ᓵᑭᓕᔭᓄᐧ. ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑭ ᒥᓗᑦᐧᒪᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᒫᐧᐊᒐ ᒫᐧᓛᕐᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑭᑦᐧᒪᒃᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐋᐧᓄᑦᒧᐸᓇ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᐧᒐᓕᒋ, ᐁ ᐃᒐᓕᑦᑭᒃ, ᑫᔭᐸᒐ ᒫᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᐧᐊ ᐁ ᐯᓕᓈᑯᓯᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᑦᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᐋᑭᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑭ ᐊᑎᒥᓄᐧᐋᑖᐧᑖᐧᐃ; ᐊᐧᐋᓯᒐ ᒫᒃ, ᐋᑯ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑦᐧᐋᑭᒃ ᐅᒥᓗᑦᑖᓯᐧᐊᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᓂᐹᓯᐧᐃ ᒐᐧᐸᑖᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐱᒋᓕᒋ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐯᐃᑯᒋᒃᓯ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᒐᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᑦᐧᐊᒃ ᐁᑳ ᐅᒥᓗᑦᑖᓯᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᓕᒋ ᐊᓄᒃ ᐱᑯ ᐋᑯ ᐧᐊᐸᔅ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒫᓕᒋ; ᒫᒃ ᐊᓇ ᑭᖓᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᒐᑯᓇᒃᐧᐊᔅᑭᓕᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᓕᒋ ᐧᐋᑦ ᐃᔅᑫᒥᒫᒋᒃ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᐁᑳ ᐧᐊᐸᔅ ᑭᒋ ᐃᒐᓕᒫᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐁ ᓇᔅᑯᐧᐊᔅᐧᐋᓕᒋᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᐊᑎᒥᓄᐧᐋᑭᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑳ ᐧᐋᑭᐸᒥᑦᒋᒃ ᒐᑯᓇᒃᐧ-

ᐊᓴᑭᓕᓐ ᑭ ᓐᐃᑕᒪᐅᓐ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅ ᓐᐃᑉᐋᑲᓇ ᓐᐋ ᐃᑦ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᒪᒋᒃ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓴᐧᑫᐧᐊᑦᑦᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᑫ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒥᓕᐧᑫᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇ ᒃ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ, ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᑦᑦᖅ ᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑦ, ᒥᑉᑦ ᐆᐅᐅ ᑐᐧᐃ ᒃᐧᑫᒋᑫᒧᐧᐃᓇ ᒃᑕ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓇᓴᐧᑫᐧᐊᑦᑦᐊᑦᑕᐧᓇᓯ ᐧᐁᓴ ᐁᒃ ᐧᒃᔭᓴᐧ ᐁᑐᓕᑖᐧᒃᓄᐧᑫ ᑭᒋ ᓄᓯᓗᐅᑦ X ᐊᓚᑯᓈᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ, ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᒃ ᐃᐧᑐᒪᒃᒃ ᒃᓇ 6, ᐱᓴᑭᑕᓯᓇᐃᒃᓇ, ᑖᓇ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᔭᓛᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐋᐸᒋᐃᑦ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᓇ, ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᓯᓈᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓴᑭᐧᐃ ᑫᐧᒃᓇᓇ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᒥᓴᒃ-ᐧᐋᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓂᑭ, ᐱᑯ ᐁᒃ ᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᒋᒃ, ᐊᔭᒥᐁᒃᓯᓴᒃᒃ, ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᖅᑕ ᒥᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᒃᒥᓕᓐ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑕᓕᑭᒃᓇ

1. ᐁᒃ ᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᒋᒃ; ᐧᐁᓴ ᐃᓴᐱ "ᐁᒪᑦ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑕᑭᒪ ᒃ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᒥᒪᒋᒃ ᑫᒃᐸ ᐅ ᑖᓂᓯᓕᐧᐊ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅ ᒥᓴᑐᓯᒪ, ᐁ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᑭᒃ ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐊᐅᐧᐃᒪᒋᒃ ᐸᑎᒪ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐧᐋᒋᐧᓱᒃᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃ; ᑭ ᐃᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᐧᐃᑉᐋᑲᓂᐧᐋᐧᐊ; ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒃ ᓈᐯᐧᐃᔭᒃ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐧᐋᒋᓗᒃᐧᐃᔭᒃ ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᐧᐃᓚᐧᐋᓇ ᒃ ᐃᑦ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐧᐋᒋᐧᓱᒃᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐅ ᒥᓴᑐᓯᒥᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᓂᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᑭ ᒃ ᑎᐱᓚᐧᐁᐧᐃᓯᓈᓇᓇᓇ ᐅ ᑖᓂᓯᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅ ᒥᓴᑐᓯᒥᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᒥᒥᐧᐊᒃ; ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᓂᐧᐋᓇ ᒪᒃ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᐋᐸᑕᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔭᐧᐋᒋᒃᓇ ᐊᔭᒥᑖ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒃ ᐃᑦ ᐊᓕᒧᒋᒃᑐᒃ ᑫᓂᓯᓴ 34. 20—24.

2. ᒃ ᐧᐃᐸᑦᑦᑫᒧᐧᐁᒋᒃ ᐹᑕᓯᔭᒃ ᐆᒪ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑦ ᐊᔭᒥ-ᐋᐧᐋᒃ; ᑭ ᑭᐧᓈᑖᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐧᐃᓂᐧᐋᐧᐊ, ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓴᒃᒪᒋᒃ ᑭᐧᐋᑎᓴᐧᑫᐧᐊ ᐅ ᐧᐃᑭᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᒪᒃ; ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᒥᑖᒃ ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓈᑎᓯᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᓐ ᒃᑕ ᐃᑦᑎᑖᐊᒪᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊᓇ ᓗᒃ 20. 46, 47.

3. ᒍᑦᑦ, ᑑ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ·ᐃᑦ ᐆᒪ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᓐ; ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐁ·ᐋᑎᓯᓐ ᒥ·ᐊᑎᓕᓐ ᐱᑯ ᐅᒋ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᑲ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑑ ᐱᒋᑦᑎᓂᓕᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂᐋᑲᓂ·ᐃᓐ, ᐁ ·ᐁᐱᓂᑦ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐁ ᐅᓈᓯᓯᒥᑯᑦ ᓂᑦ·ᐊᓈᑎᓯ·ᐃᓂᓕᓐᓯ

4. ᖁᒪᓐ, ᐅᒥᐅ·ᐃᓐ, ᐆᒪ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᓐ; ·ᐁᑦᑦ ᑭ ·ᐃ ᐋᔭ·ᐁᐸᓐ ᑑ ᐸᑦᑭᓯᓕᒋ ᐊᒫ·ᑑ, ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᓐᓕ· ᔭᓂᒥᑦ, ᑑ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑭᑐᑎᑯᑦᐸᓐ ᐱᑦᑦᓐ ᐊᐹᑦᑦᓕᑲ 8. 19—22.

5. ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᐊᔭᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓐ, ᒫᑲ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑑ ᐅᑎᓇᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐋ·ᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᐊᑦᑭ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᑦᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑦ ·ᐁᐱᓇᒧᒫᑦ; ·ᐁᑦᑦ ᑖᐱᑦᑯᑲ ᒍᑦᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᑲ ᐊᑦᑭ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐋ, ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᑦᑯᑲ ᑑ ᐃᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋ·ᐃᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᒪᒪ ᐊᑦᑭᓕᓐ ᐅᒋᕐ

ᑭᒋ ᓇᑦᑦ·ᐊᒋ·ᑖᔭᓇ ᑑ ᐃᒋᓈᑕᑯᑲ ᑑ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒥᑲ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑖ·ᐁᒋᑲᐃᒪᑲ ᑲᑕ ᒫᓈᑕᓗᐸᓐ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑲᑕ ·ᐊᐸᒋᕐᒧᒪᑲᓗᐸᓐ; ᑭ ᑑ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑲ·ᐃᓈ·ᐋᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑑ ᐃᒋ ᑲᖅᑭᑕᒫᑯᐸᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐊᑐᑦᕐᐃᓂ·ᐋᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᕐᓇ·ᐋᐸᑐᒋᑲ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑐᓂ ·ᐊᐸᖅ ᑭ ᓇᑦᕐ·ᐊᒋ·ᑖ·ᐊᑲᓯ ᐅᐸᑯᑦᓕᒧ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᓇᑦᑯᒥᓐ ᑲᑎᑦᑎᔭᓇ ᑑ ᑭ ᐃ·ᐅᓕᒋ, ·ᐃᓕ·ᐊᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐅᒋ ᑭᑐ·ᐊᑲᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑖᓯ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅ·ᐃᕐᒥ·ᐋᑲᓇ ᓇ·ᐊᑲ ᐅᑖᓇᑲ ᑑ ᐱᒧᐅᒋᑲ, ᐁ ᓇᑦ·ᐁᓕᒫᓕᒋ ᑲᑎᑦᑎᔭᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐅᐸᑯᑦᓕᒧ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ᓂᑑᓂᓕᒋᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᑦᑎᔭᓇ ᑑ ᐃᑖᑦ ᐅ ·ᐃᕐᒥ·ᐋᑲᓇ, ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᐆᑯ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᐁᑑ ᑭ ᓇᐸ·ᐃ·ᑖ·ᐃ ᐁ ᒪᒥᕐᒥᑯᒋᑲ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᑖᓂ ᕐ ᑑᑦᑭᑲ ᐃᑦᐱ ᐅᑎᖅᑲ·ᐃᖅᑲ·ᐋ·ᑖ·ᐃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊᓯ ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭᐱᑐ·ᐁᑖ·ᐃ ᐁ ᑲ·ᕐᒋᒥᑯᒋᑲ ᐸ·ᑲᓇᑦᑕ ᐊ·ᐁᓕ·ᐊ, ᑖᓂ ᕐ ᑑᑦᑭᑲ ᐃᑦᐱ ᑭᑐᑦᑲᓂ·ᐃᒋᑲ ᐁ ᐅᓚᒐᑲ ᐃᖅᑯᒐᑦ ᐅᒋ ᑑ ᓂᕐ·ᐊᓇᒋᐃ·ᐁᒪᑲᑲ ᐁ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓂᕐᑕ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑖᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐱᓕᕐ ᑳ ᐅᑎᑦᑭᒃ ᐁ ᒥᐧᓚᕐᒃ ᒪᕐᕋᑯᓕᓐ ᐊᐧᓗᐱᐧᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑐᒃ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑦᑭᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᓵᒃᐧᐋᓕᒃ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑭ ᓵᐳᕐᒃᐧᒪᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐊᐧᐋᕐᕋᕐᕋᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑦᐧᒃᓇ ᐧᐊᒋᕐᕐ ᐅᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑐᒃ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐊᕐᕐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑐᐧᐋᒃ ᐧᐋᒋᕐᕐ ᐅᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑐᒃ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐊᕐᕐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑐᐧᐋᓂᐧᐋᒃ, ᐁ ᒪᔅᕋᓕᑦᐧᒃᓂᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᐸᕐᕋᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᐸᑦᑭᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᐅᕐᒪ ᐯᓕᒃ ᐁ ᓈᑦᑭᒃ, ᐊᕐᑭ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁ ᒫᓈᑦᒃ, ᑭ ᐸᐧᕋᐸᓕᐧᒃ, ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᕐᓇᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ ᓂᕐᑕ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓵᒃᓂᒃᓯᐧᐊᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᒥᓗᐧᐊᑎᓯᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑦᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐊᐱᕐᕐ ᐅᐱᒥ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᒃ, ᑎᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐧᐋᐱᓕᔭᓇ ᐧᐋᑎᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑦᐧᒃᒃ, ᑭ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᑭ ᑎᒪᔅ, ᐁ ᐅᑭᒫᐧᐃᓇᑯᓯᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᑐᐧᐸᑖᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᐱᒧᑐᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑖᐱᓕᒋᓯ ᑭ ᑐᐧᐸᑐᐧᐃᑦ, "ᐅ! ᐋᔅᑦᒥᒃ, ᕐᑳᓇ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓕᑎᓇᐧᐋᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᕐᑳᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓚᕐᒃ ᕐ ᐅᒋ ᐸᔅᕐᑳᔭᑭᐸᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒫᒃ?

ᑎᒪᔅᓯ ᐆᑦ ᐃᑦᐧᒃᓇ ᐧᐋᐱᓕᔭᓇ ᐧᐋᑎᑲᓇ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐱᒋ ᐁ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ ᐁ ᒧᓇᐧᐊᒋᒃ ᓕᓕᔭᓇᓯ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᕐ ᐯᒋ ᐱᑐᕐᐧᐁᐧᕐ, ᐊᐱᕐᕐ ᒫᒃ ᐯᔭᑦᒃ ᐃᑎᐸᒃ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᕐᑭᒋᑖᐧᐋᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᑯᕐ ᐃᑐᒐᑖᐧᐋ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒫᒃᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᓂᓇ ᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑖᓇ, ᐋᑖᔅ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒐᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᒋᑲᒐᒃ; ᓂᕐᑕ () ᐊᓇᑦ ᐋᑖᔅ ᑳ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᒋᒃ; ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ, ᒥᕐᑭᒋᐧᐃᓇ ᐊᓕᒥᐃᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑳ

ᓇᓈᑐᓇᑭᒃ; ᓐᐁᓴ ᐅᑦᒥᐃᑯᓐᐊᒃ ᒣᑊᒃᑲᒡ ᐁ ᐸᐹᒍᑐᒋᒃᑭ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓇ ᑎᐊᓐᐹᑦᑦ ᑎᒪᓴᐊ ᐁ ᐃᓐᑐᑦ, "ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐊᓇᑦ ᓂᓴᓐᓂᓕᑦᑲᓇ? ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᒥᑫᑦ ᑭ ᐅᑦᒥᐃᑯᓐᐊᒃ ᒣᑊᒃᑲᒡ ᐁ ᐱᒍᑐᒋᒃᑭ" "ᐅᓯᓴ 4. 16—19.

ᑎᒪᓴᑭ ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᓱᒃᑲ ᓂᓴᓐᓂᓕᑦᑲᓇ, ᐱᑯ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐁᒃᑲ ᑲ ᐊᓴᓐᑲᒥᒋᒃᑭ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᒥᑯᓐᑫᐸᓕᓐ ᒣᑊᒃᑲᒡ ᐆᒪ ᑲ ᐃᓐᑐᑦᑭ.

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦ ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᐊ, ᐁᑲᐃᓕ ᐅᒋ ᐯᓴᒃ ᐃᑐᑦᑦᓐ; ᒫᒃᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭᑐᑦᑦᓐ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐃᑐᑦᓴᑯᐸᓇᑭ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᑭ ᑭᓴᑎᓈᒃ, ᐃᓴᐱ ᐆᑦ ᑦᑯᒋᑫ ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑦᓯ, ᓇᑐᒫᒃᑲᓂᐃᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑦᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᑭᓕᓈᓇᓐ, ᑲᑦ ᐃᑐᑦᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑦᐸᑦᑭ

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓇᑭ ᑭᓴᑎᓈᒃ, ᐁᓴ ᐁᑯᑦ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᒫᒥᑐᓂᓕᑦᑲᒃ, ᓂᓴᑦ ᑫᑲᑦ ᓂ ᑫᒋᓈᐅᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓂᒋᐊᓈᑎᓯᑦᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑎᒪᓴ ᑎᐊᓴᐯᑦ ᐁ ᐃᓐᑐᑦ, ᓇᒪᓈ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑦᓈᐊᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇᐊᓐᐊᓴᒃ?

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓇ ᐱᐊᓴᓴᑦᑲ ᓇᓴᑫᐊᒋᐊᑦ, ᐁ ᐃᓐᑐᑦ, ᑎᒪᓴ, ᑭ ᐸᓐᑲᑦᒫᓇ ᐅ ᐊᑲᓴᒃ ᐃᒋᐊᑦᑦᓐᓇ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᑲ ᐆᒪ ᒣᓴᑲᓐᓈᓕᓐ, ᐊᑦᑭ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᑭ ᓂᒋᐊᓈᒋᒥᒃ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᓴᑫᓴᓇ, ᐯᓴᒃ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓐ ᐅ ᑎᐹᓴᑯᓂᑫᐃᓕᓕᒪᓇ ii. ᑎᒧᑲ 4. 10. ᑫᑲᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁᒋ ᓇᑦᐁᓕᒥᓴᒃ ᑦᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᑭᓕ ᑭᒋ ᓂᒋᐊᓈᒋᒥᑲᐃᓴᒃ? ᑫᓴᐸᒃ, ᑭᓴᐱᓇ ᐅᐱᒥ ᐃᑐᒫᓴᑫ, ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᒥᓈᓇ ᑲ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᐃᑦ, ᑭᓴᑎᓈᒃ ᑲᑦ ᐯᑦᒧᐸᓇ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑫ ᓇᓂᐯᐃᐃᓴᒥᑦ, ᐃᓴᐱ ᑫ ᓱᑭᑎᐁᑲᐸᐃᓴᑭᐸᓇ ᐅᑎᓴᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦᓐ

ᑎᒪᓴ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐃᐃᑐᓐ, ᑭ ᐃᒋᓴᓂᑐᓈᓇᓐ; ᑭᓴᐱᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐯᐃᐸᓐᑫ; ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑐᐃᑎᓈᐊᓐᑭᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᐁᑉᑐᑦ, ᑖᓐ ᐁᑦᑐᓂᑲᓱᔭᓐ? ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐁᑯᑐ ᐋᕐᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᓂᑲᑎᑖᓐ?

ᑎᒪᔅᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᑎᒪᔅ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑦᑐᓂᑲᓱᓐ; ᓂᑦ ᐅᑯᓱᓱᒥᑲ ᐁᐸᓗᐊᒪᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥᑎᓐ; ᑭᑊᐁᕐᒌ ᑭ ᑭ ᐅᒧᓕᒥᓐ, ᒍᑦᔅ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᐅᑖᑦᐃᓐ; ᑭ ᑭ ᑖᑖᐸᐊᒃᑦᐋᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑦᑦᑯᔅᑫᒋᑲᓯ ii. ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᑦᐊᑲ 5. 20; ᒫᑕᑦ 26. 14, 15, ᓗᔅᑦ 27. 1—5. ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᑦᐊᓐ ᑳ ᑐᑦᒪᓐ; ᑯᑖᑦᐃ ᑭ ᐊᑯᓈᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᒪᒥᑦᒥᑦᐁᑦ, ᑭᓕ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐯᔭᑦᑲᓐ ᑭ ᑲ ᑐᑖᑦᐃᒌᓯ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐅᑎᑦᑭᑐ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᑦ, ᓂ ᑲ ᐋᓕᒧᑦᒪᑦᐋᓈᓐ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᐋᐃᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᑫᑐᑐᒋᑲᓯ

ᑦᐋᒧᑦ ᑳ ᑭᑐᑐᒋᑲ ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑖᓯ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐅ ᑦᐃᑫᑦᐋᑲᓐ ᒥᓐ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑐᐱᓈᑯᓯᑦᐊᑲ, ᑦᑦᐸᑲ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᓇᑐᒫᑲᓂᑦᐃᒋᑲ ᑭ ᓈᑐᑦᐊᑲ ᑎᒪᔅᓯ ᐁᑯ, ᑳ ᐳᒋᐸᓕᑦᐋᑦᑫ ᑦᐋᑎᑳᓂᑲ ᐁᑦ ᐃᑖᐱᒋᑲ, ᑳ ᓇᑦᑦᐃ ᒧᓇᐃᑫᑦᐋᑦᑫ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᐱᑯ ᑳ ᑭᐳᑖᒧᓯᑦᐋᑦᑫ ᐁ ᐱᑭᖕᑖᒧᒪᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᑦᐋᑎᑳᓂᓕᑦᑐ, ᓇᒪ ᑦᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑫᒋᓈᐅᓐ; ᐅᒪ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᓈᑲᓯᑦᑐᓐ, ᐁᑲ ᒥᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑦᐋᐸᒥᒋᑲ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᑲᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓗᑲᒧᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ,—

ᐅᒥᓗᑐᑖᓯ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑦᐋᐱᓕᓕᔭᓐ ᑎᒪᔅ ᐯᔭᑦᑲᓐ ᐃᑎᓕᑦᒪᑲ;
ᐯᔭᑲ ᓇᑐᒥᑦᐁᑦ ᑯᑦᑲ ᒫᒃ ᐃᔅᐸᑖᑦ, ᐁ ᓇᑦᑦᐁᓕᑦᑲ
ᑭᒋ ᒫᑎᓇᒫᑦ ᐅᑎᓯᑦᐃᑦᓂᓕᑦ, ᐆᑯ ᓇᐁᓕᑦᒪᑲ
ᐆᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᑲ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᑦᐊᑦᐋᓯᑎ ᑦᐃ ᐃᑎᑦᐊᑲᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑦᐃᔭᐸᑦᒫᓐ, ᑦᒥᒋ ᐊᑲᒪᔅᑫᑲ, ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑦᐊᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᑦᒪᑲ ᐃᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᒋᒪᑎᓕᑲ ᑲᔭᑦ ᑭᔅᑭᓗᑦᐋᒋᒋᑲᓂᓕᑦ, ᑭᑭᒐ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᑲᓯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑦᐃᔭᐸᑦᑭᑲ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᑭ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᓯᓇᑦᒪᑲ, ᓈᔅᐱᒐ

ᐁ ᒪᔭᑭᓈᑦᑲᓂᓕᒃ, ᑦᐁᓴ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓈᑦᑲᓇ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐃᔅᑫᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᑦᑫᔅᑭᓈᑯᐃᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᑦᑕᒋᒥᑦᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦ; ᐆᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐸᑦᐃᑦᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑲᓇᑦᑕᐸᑦᑭᒃ, ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᐱᑦᒫ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᑭᒃᓯ ᑫᑲ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᑭ ᑦᑕᐸᑦᒪ ᐁ ᒪᓯᓈᐱᔅᑲᐃᑦᑲᐅᓕᒃ ᐸᑦᓱᒃ ᒥᔅᑎᑦᑲᓂᒃ, ᐁᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᓂᓯᑦᑕᑦᐃᓇᒃ ᑭ ᓈᐅᑦ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ, ᒫᑎ ᑦᐃᓕ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᑦᑫᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᐅᑦ, ᐊᐱᓱᔅ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᑲᓇᑦᑕᐸᑦᒃ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᒪ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑦᐅᒪᑲᓂᓕᒃ "ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑐᑦᒃ ᓈᑦ ᑦᐃᑦᐊᓯ" ᐁᑯ ᑦᑕᒪᑦᑕᑦ ᐅ ᑦᐃᑫᑦᑕᑲᓇ; ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᐁᑦᐊᑦᑲᓂ ᔅᑦᐃᑖᑲᓇ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᑦᑕᒋᒥᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᔅ ᑦᑫᔅᑭᓂᒥᒋ ᓕᑦ ᑦᐃᑦᐊ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑕᐸᓴᐱᓕᒋ ᐁ ᒧᔅᐅᓕᑦᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑦᐁᑦ ᒣᑦᑲᒡ ᐁ ᐅᔅᒧᑦᑕᔅᐸᓇ ᓴᑦᒥᒃ ᐅᒋᓯ 19. 26.

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑕᑦ, ᓂᒋᑦᓇ! ᒥᑦᓈᔅᓇ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᑦᑕᐸᑦᒪᒃ, ᐊᓄᒡ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑦᐃᑯᒥᑦᒃ ᑎᒪᔅ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑦᐃ ᑲᓇᑦᑕᐸᑦᒪᒃ ᐅᑎᒋᑦᐃᓇ ᑦᐊᒋ; ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑐᐅᑦᐊᑯᐸᓐ, ᑲ ᐃᔅᑯ ᓇᑦᑦᐁᓕᒥᑦᒃ ᓐᔅᑦ ᑲ ᑦᐃ ᐃᔅᑯ ᑐᑦᒪᐸᓇ, ᒫᔅᑯᒡ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᔅᑫᓈᑯᒋᑦᓇᓄ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᑕᑦᐊ ᐃᔅᑫᓄ, ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᑲᓇᑦᑕᐸᑦᒥᑦᑲᐸᓇ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐆᐅ ᑦᑲ ᑭ ᐃᔅᑕᑦᑕᒪᒃᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᑖᑦᐁ ᓂ ᒥᒋᓕᑦᐁᓯᓇ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᐁ ᑭ ᑲᑫᐸᑦᑎᓯᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᐅᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐁᑲ ᐊᓄᒡ ᐁ ᐃᑦᓈᑯᓯᔭᓇ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᓈᑦ ᑦᐃᑦᐊ; ᑦᐁᓴ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᓱᑲ ᐱᑐᔅ ᐃᑦᓈᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑕ ᒪᒋᑐᑦᑕᒪᒃᓯ ᑦᐃᓕ, ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᐊᑦᐸᔅᐱᐅᓇ; ᓂᓕ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑦᑦᐁᓕᐅᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑦᐃ ᐃᑦᑕᐱᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᑯᑦᒋ ᓱᑦᐁᓕᒋᑫᑦᐃᓇ ᑲᑦᑕ ᑭᑲᐅᓕᑦᑲᓇ, ᓂᓕ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓄᐁᑦᐃᓯᔭᓇ ᐆᒪ ᓂ ᐅᐃᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᑦᑕᒪᓇᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᑯᕐᔪ ᓇᓈᑲᑦᐁᓕᑦᑕᓐ ᐆᑦ ᑳ ᐃᔪᓇᒪᒃ, ᐁᖅᑳ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᔭᒃᓯ ᐊᐧᐊ ᐃᕐᑫᓐ ᑭ ᐅᔪᒧ ᐯᔭᒃ ᓂᔪᐧᐊᓈᒋᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᐅᒋ; ᐧᐁᕐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᓐ ᓵᑦᒋᒃ ᐃᕐᐱ ᑳ ᓂᔪᐧᐊᓈᑦᓂᓕᒃ, ᒫᑲ ᑯᑦᒃ ᕐᑳᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᔪᐧᐊᓈᑎᓯᓐ; ᑦᐱᕐᑯᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᒃ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᕐᑭᓂᑦ ᑭᒋ ᔪᐧᐃᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃ ᑭᕐᑭᓐᓂᐧᐋᒋᒋᑲᓂᐧᐃᕐᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᕐᓕᒧᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ, ᐧᐃᓕ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐸᓐ ᑭ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᐧᑳᒥᓯᑦᓈᓐ, ᓐᖅᑦ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐃᑎᓯᑦᓈᓐ; ᐁ ᐊᔭᐧᑳᒥᓯᔭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᔪᐧᑦᒪᒃ ᐅ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ, ᓐᖅᑦ ᐱᑯ ᕐ ᐃᔪ ᓂᔪᐧᐊᓈᒋᐅᒋᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐁᑳ ᕐ ᓈᑲᒋᑦᒋᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐊᔭᐧᑳᒥᒥᐧᐃᓐ; ᐁᑯ ᑯᕐ, ᑌᑕᓐ, ᓐᖅᑦ ᐊᐹᕐᒪ, ᐊᓯᒋ ᐊᓂᑭ ᓂᐧᖅᓐ ᒥᑦᐧᒥᑦᓐ ᓂᔭᓕᐧᒃᒥᑦᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᓂᔪᐧᐊᓈᑎᓯᒋᒃ ᐅ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᐧᐊᒃ, ᑦᐱᕐᑯᒃ ᑭᕐᑭᓐᓂᐧᐋᒋᒋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᑯᑦᑭᔭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᐧᑳᒥᐧᐋᕐᐸᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐸᕐᕐ 26. 9, 10.

ᒫᑲ ᐯᔭᒃ ᕐᑳᓐ ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑌ ᐁ ᒪᒥᑐᓐᓕᑌᓐ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯᒪ, ᑦᓐ ᐁᑑᑦᒃ ᑎᒪᕐ ᓐᖅᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐋᑲᓐ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐊᓐᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᐁ ᓇᓈᑐᓇᑭᒃ ᒥᔪᑭᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᐊᓐ ᐃᕐᑫᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑭ ᐋᐸᕐᒫᑦ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐧᕐᑭᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᓐ ᑭᒋ ᔪᐧᐃᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃ ᑭᕐᑭᓐᓂᐧᐋᒋᒋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ; ᐊᓕᐧᐋᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑌᐱᓈᐧᑲᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑳ ᑑᑦᑦ ᐊᓐᑦ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᒋᒃ, ᑭᖅᐱᓐ ᐱᑯ ᕐ ᑦᕐᑦᕐᐱᐧᐋᐧᕐᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ ᒫᒪᕐᑲᑌᓕᑖᐧᑲᓐ, ᓐᖅᑦ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑎᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᒃᓕᐧᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑑᑦᑭᒃ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑌᓐ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᓇᕐᐱᑦᐧᐋᒋᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭᒧᑎᓕᒋ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓐ ᐅᓕᓐᐧᐁᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ, ᓐᖅᑦᐱᑯ ᕐ ᒪᕐᑲᐧᑌᐧᐋᕐᐸᓐ ᕐᐸᑦ ᑳ ᐃᔪ ᐊᑯᓕᐧᐋᓂᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᐃᐧᑖᓂᐧᐊᓐ ᓵᑦᒪ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ, ᓈᕐᐱᒃ "ᑭ

ᒪᒋᓐᑖᐊᒃ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᐊᓕᓐᑰᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒋᑑᑕᓐᒪᒃ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓐ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓐᐊᓯ” ᕿᓂᓯᔅ 13. 13. ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓐᐊᒃ ᐋᑕ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑖᑯᒋᒃ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓐᐊ; ᓵᑕᒪ ᐊᔅᑭ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᕐᓈᓐᑲᓈᐸᓐ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐃᑎᓐ ᓂᑖᓐᐃᑭᒋᑲᓐᓯ ᕿᓂᓯᔅ 13. 10. ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᓐᑰᓯᐅ ᑭ ᐅᐅᓕᑕᒪ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᑐᑕᓐᒥᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑖᔅᐱ-ᓗᓐᐃᓂᓐᑰᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᕐᑐᒃ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᕿ ᑭ ᑭᕐᑐᓕᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐃᕐᑯᐅᒪ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯᒃ ᐅᒋᓯ ᓐᑲᔅᔅᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᐅᓕᒋᑲᐅᒃ, ᐆᑯ ᑐᓐᐃ, ᓐᑰᓐᑰᒃ ᑳ ᐃᕐᓈᑯᓯᒋᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐆᑯ, ᕿ ᒪᒋ ᑐᑕᒧᓐᑰᕿ ᑰᑕ ᐁ ᐅᐱᓈᓐᑲᑭ ᐆᐅ ᑭᔅᑭᓗᓐᑰᒋᒋᑲᓐ, ᕿ ᐊᔅᑳᒥᐃᑯᓐᑰᔅᐸᓐ, ᑲᑕ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᓐᐊᒃ ᒫᓐᐊᒃ ᑳ ᑯᔅᑖᑎᓐᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᓂᕐᐊᓈᒋᐅᓐᐃᓂᓕᓐᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᑭ ᑖᓐᐸᓐ; ᒫᒃ ᓐᐊ ᔅᐅᓕᑖᓐᑲᒃ, ᐁᑳ ᑭᓕ, ᐊᓐᑰᓯᐅ ᒫᒃ ᑳᓐᐃ, ᑳ ᐃᕐᓈᑯᓯᔅᒃ ᐆᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐃᕐᓈᑯᓯᔅᒃᓐ! ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᑳ ᓈᓈᔅᑯᒪᑖᓐᓂ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᐁ ᓈᓂᒋᔅᒃ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᒧᖅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑐᑎᒪᒃ ᓛᑦ ᓐᐃᓐᐊᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᓐᐃᔅᐸᒪᑭᒃ ᒥᓐ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᒌᒋᒃ, ᓐᐃᐸᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᒪᒃ ᓯᐱᓕᓐ ᐁ ᒥᓗᓈᓐᑲᒃ; ᒐᕕᑦ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑕᒃ “ᐅ ᓯᐱᒪ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ” ᒫᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓐᐃ ᓂᐱ ᓯᐱᓯ ᓂᑲᒧᓐᐃᓐ 65. 9; ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑖᑖᕿᓐᐃᓐ 22; ᐃᓯᑭᔅᓕ 47.

ᐁᑯ ᐅ ᕿᔅᑲᓈᓐᑰᓐ ᓐᕿᒋ ᓈᓕᑎᓐ ᐆᒪ ᓯᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑕᒧᓂᓕᓐ; ᐆᑕ ᒫᒃ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐ ᓗᕐᑕ ᐅ ᐃᕿᓐᑰᑲᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᑕᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒧᐅᒋᒃ; ᑭ ᒥᓂᑫᓐᐊᒃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᓂᐱᓕᓐ ᓯᐱᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᑭ ᒥᓐᓈᑲᒥᓂᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᑭᓯᔅᐃᕐᑲᑯᓐᐊᒃ; ᑰᐃᑕᓐᑰᒃᒪ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᔅᑲᓐ, ᒥᓯᓐᐁ ᑐᐃᒥᓐ ᐁ ᓂᑖᐃᑭᑭ; ᓗᕐᑕ ᐁ ᓂᐱᕐ-ᐊᑭ ᑭ ᒥᓐᓈᕐᓐ ᐁᓐᑐᑯᐃᓐᐁᒪᑲᑭᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑭᔅᑕᓐᒪᒃ ᐆᐅ ᒥᓂᕐ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᐁ ᓂᐱᕐᐊᑭ ᑭ ᒥᒋᐊᒃ ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒫᓕᕐ-

ᑑᑯᒋᒃ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᐁᑑ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔾᔨᒋᒃ ᑯᑕᒋᔭ ᐃᑖᕐᐱᓗᓐᐃᓇ ᑑ ᐃᑎᓈᓂᐊᒃ ᐋᕐᑲᓄ ᒥᑑᒪᑦ ᐁ ᐸᐹᒧᑕᓂᐊᒃᓯ

ᐋᐃᑕᐊᑑᒪ ᓯᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑕᑑᓇ ᒪᕐᑫᒃ, ᓈᕐᐱᒪᑦ ᐁ ᒥᓗᓈᑑᒃᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐊᐱᑑᓂᐊᒃ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᑲᐯᐱᐳᓇ ᐁ ᐅᓴᐊᑑᒃᑲᒃᓯ ᐆᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓇᐃᑦᓇᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐹᒋᒃ, ᐁᑑ ᕿᑑᓂᓄ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑑᓂᓕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓂᑖᕐᑕᑭᒃᓯ ᐃᕐᐱ ᑑ ᑯᕐᑑᓯᒋᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᒧᒥᓗᐊᒃ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᒥᓂᕿᐊᒃ ᓂᐱᓕᓄ ᓯᐱᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᓗᐃᑦᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐹᒋᒃᓯ ᓂᑲᒧᐃᓇ 23. 2; ᐋᕐᕐᔭ 14. 30. ᒥᕿᑐᑯᓇ ᓇᐊᒃ ᐅᒥᓕᓄ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒪᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓗᑲᒧᒋᒃᓯ

ᑲᓇᐊᐸᑕᒧᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒥᒋᐊᑭ ᐆᐅ ᑑ ᐊᕈᔾᔨᑲᒥᑭ ᓯᐱᔭ,
ᑭᒋ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒧᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐊᒃ ᓈᓕ ᒥᔾᑲᓈᒃ,
ᐁ ᐅᓴᐊᕐᐧᑲᑭ ᒪᕐᑫᐧᑲ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᐁ ᒥᓗᒪᐧᑲᑭ,
ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᐧᒪᒃ ᑑ ᒥᐧᓚᕐᑭᓂᓕᑭ; ᐊᓇ ᒫᑲ ᕿ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒃ
ᐁᕐᐱᒋ ᒥᐧᓚᕐᑭᓂᓕᑭ ᒥᓂᕐᓄ, ᓗᕐᑕ ᓂᐱᕐᓄ ᐅᑕ ᑑ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᑭ,
ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑑ ᐊᔾᔨᑦ ᑲᑕ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᑎᑖᐸᓇ, ᐅᒪ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᒋᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔾᔨᑦᓯ

ᐃᕐᐱ ᒥᓇ ᐧᐋ ᑭᑐᒐᒋᒃ, ᐧᐁᕐᐱ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐁᕐᐧᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᐧᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᐃᑕ ᐧᐋ ᐃᑐᒐᒋᒃ, ᐱᑕᒫ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᒥᓂᕿᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᕿᑐᒐᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔾᔨᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑑ ᑭᑐᒐᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐊᕐᑲᒧᓂᓕᓄ ᒥᕐᑲᓈᓕᓄ ᓯᐱᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᓈᕐᐱᒪᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓚᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᒥᓂᕿᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᕿᑐᒐᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔾᔨᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑑ ᑭᑐᒐᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐊᕐᑲᒧᓂᓕᓄ ᒥᕐᑲᓈᓕᓄ ᓯᐱᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᓈᕐᐱᒪᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓚᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᒥᓂᕿᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᕿᑐᒐᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔾᔨᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑑ ᑭᑐᒐᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐊᕐᑲᒧᓂᓕᓄ ᒥᕐᑲᓈᓕᓄ ᓯᐱᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᓈᕐᐱᒪᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓚᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᒥᓂᕿᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᕿᑐᒐᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔾᔨᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑑ ᑭᑐᒐᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐊᕐᑲᒧᓂᓕᓄ ᒥᕐᑲᓈᓕᓄ ᓯᐱᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᓈᕐᐱᒪᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓚᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᒥᓂᕿᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᕿᑐᒐᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔾᔨᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑑ ᑭᑐᒐᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐊᕐᑲᒧᓂᓕᓄ ᒥᕐᑲᓈᓕᓄ ᓯᐱᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᓈᕐᐱᒪᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓚᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᒥᓂᕿᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᕿᑐᒐᒋᒃᓯ

ᑫᔅᐸᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᓐᐊᒃ ᓇᑦᒫ ᐊᓐᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᓐᓚᔪᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑭᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐊᐱᔪᔅ ᓂᑲᓇ ᓇᒪᑎᓂᔅᒃ ᐃᑐᕋ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᑦᑲᓇ ᒪᔅᕋᒃ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐹᔪᑦᑦᐋᓇ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓇᒋᑲᑐᒃ; ᒪᔅᕋᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑐᓐ ᑲ ᓈᓈᔅᑲᒧᒃ ᒪᔅᕋᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐃᑉᐋᑲᓇ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐆᒪ ᒪᔅᕋᒃ ᕋ ᐊᑎ ᓈᓕᑎᓄᐧᕋ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓈᒃ, ᐁᑯᔪ ᓇᑦᑦᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓂᔅᑦᑦᐋᓂᓕᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᐱᑦ, ᑦᐧᐯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓐ ᑭ ᓈᓕᒧᓂᓕᓐ ᐸᔪᒃ ᒥᓂᑲᓂᒃᓯ ᐧᒥᒋ ᑲ ᐃᔪ ᓇᑦᐁᓕᑦᒫᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑭᓇ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓐᓯ ᐆᑦ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐁᑦᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒧᑐᔅᑯᐸᓇ; ᐋᔅᑦᒪ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ, ᐁᑯᔪ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐸᔪᑦᑦᐋᐃᑖᓐᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑖᓂ ᕋ ᐃᑎᔅᒃ ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑦᓐ ᕋ ᐃᑦᒧᓄᐧᕋ ᐆᒪ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓐ?

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᔅᑯᒃ; ᒫᑎᒃ ᓇᒪ ᓇ ᓈᓕᒧᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ?

ᐁᑯ, ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ, ᐁ ᑭ ᓵᑯᓯᒥᑯᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐃᑉᐋᑲᓇ ᑲ ᓇᔅᑯᒧᑦ, ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐸᔪᑦᑦᐋᐃᐧᐃᒃᓯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᐅᑎᑦᑭᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓕᓐ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓗᓯᒐᔅᑲᒫᐧᐃᒃ; ᓂᑲᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑦᐱᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒥᐧᐃᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃ ᐁ ᐱᒧᑐᓕᒋ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐧᐃᓚᐧᐋᓐ, ᐅᒪᒥᒋᒥᓯ ᐁ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᓯᓕᒋ ᐁᑯ ᓂᐧᔪᓯᐧᐃ ᑐᐧᐸᑦᒋᒃ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑲᐧᕋᒋᒫᒋᒃ ᑦᓇᑐ ᐁᑦᒧᓂᓕᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓕᓐᓯ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᑯ ᐃᔅᑲᑐᒥᒃᓯ ᒫᑎᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓐ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ ᐁᐧᑲᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑦᐸᓇᓯ ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᓐ ᑭᔅᕋᓕᑐᓇ ᐁ ᐧᑲᔅᔅᑯᔅᑲᔅᑲᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓂᐧᔪᓯᓂᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᐊᑎ ᓂᑲᓂᓕᒋ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑎᐱᔅᑲᒃ ᒥᐤᓂ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑐᐸᐸᒥᐧᐃᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᓄᓇᑲᐧᐋᒋᒃᓯ

ᐊᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑲ ᓂᑲᓄᑐᑦ, ᐅᒪᒥᒋᒥᓯ ᐅᑎ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑦ, ᐁᑲ

ᐁ ᓘᐸᑦᑲ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓕᓐ, ᑭ ᐳᒋᐸᓕᓐ ᓘᑎᑳᓂᒃᓯ ᐋᓴᔭ 9. 16; ᐅᒋᑦᓐ ᐊᓐᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᔪᑦᑯᐸᓐ ᐊᓇ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒪᓐ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᔅᑭᓕᓐ, ᑭᒋ ᐳᒋᐸᓕᓕᒋ ᐅᒪᒥᒋᒥᓱᓐᐃ ᑲᑫᐹᑎᔅᑲ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐱᔪᔪᓇᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑏᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓐᔅᑦ ᐅ ᓐᐃᑐᓐᑲᓇ ᐱᔪᑦᓐᑭᑲ ᐁ ᐸᑭᔪ-ᓂᓕᒋ; ᑭ ᑌᓐᐯᓐᐊᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒪᒋᑲ ᑖᓇ ᐁᑎᓕᒋ, ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓕ ᐊᓐᐁᓕᓐᐊ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑫᓐᐊᔪᓐᑖᓕᓐᐊ, ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᐯᑦᓐᒪᑲ ᐁ ᒫᒫᓐᑖᓂᓐᐊᓂᓕᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐁᓐᑌᑦ ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧ, ᑖᓇᑌ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑖᔭᑲ? ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭᑐᓕᓐᐊ ᐅ ᓐᐃᑐᓐᑲᓇ, ᐁ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᐁ ᑭ ᓐᐊᓂ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᓐᐃᓕᑯᑦ; ᐁᑯ ᒥᔭᑦᓐᐊᑖᑲ, ᓐᔅᑦ ᐅᓂᒥᔅᑭᔅᑳᑲ ᐁ ᓐᐊᓐᑖᔅ-ᑦᓐᐁᐸᓕᑲ, ᓈᔅᐱᑲ ᓐᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑯᔅᑖᓱᓈᓐᑲᑲ, ᑭ ᑭᓕᐸ ᒧᔅᑲᐊᓇ ᒫᑲᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧ ᒥᒫᓐᑌᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᓐᑌᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᐆ ᓇᑦᒫ ᑭ ᑲᓇᓐᐁᓕᑦᒧᓐᐊᑖᓐ ᓂ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓐ!

ᑲᑏᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐊᓐᐁᓇ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᑦᑭᐸᓇ ᐆᒪ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓐ ᐸᓐᑲᓇᑦᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᓐᐃᓕᑯᔭᑲ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓯ ᓐᑦᐸᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᓂᒋᔅᑌᑖ; ᐁᓐᑲᓂ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᓐᑳᒥᒥᑖᐸᓇᓯ ᐊᓐᐊᓱᑌ ᐯᔭᑦᑲ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑎᑖ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓇ ᐁ ᑭᖁᓕᓕᓐᐃᔭᓇᓯ

ᑲᑏᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓂᒋᑦᓇ, ᐁᑳᓐᐃᓇ ᓐᐊᐸᔅ ᐃᑌᓕᑦ, ᓂ ᒥᒋ-ᓇᓐᐁᓱᓇ ᐅᐱᒥ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᓐᐃᓕᑖᓇ, ᑳ ᐃᔪ ᓂᔅᓐ-ᓂᓕᑖᓐᑲᑲ; ᑭ ᐸᑯᔭᓕᒥᑎᓇ ᐁᑯᔪ ᑭᒋ ᓐᐁᐯᓕᑦᒪᓐᐃᔭᓇ, ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓕ ᑖᓐᐯ ᓂ ᑭ ᑑᑌᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒋᑑᑦᑖᓇᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓯ ᓇᐁᓕᑦ, ᓂᒋᑦᓇ, ᑭ ᓐᐁᐯᓕᑦᒪᑎᓇ; ᑖᓐᐯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒪ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᑑᑖᑯᔭᑲᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᓐ ᐁ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐊᑲᓂᕐᓐ ᐊᐧᐁᓐ ᑳ ᑭᑎᒫᕋᓕᒋᕋᑦ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᑖᓐᓄ; ᐁᑯᕐ ᒥᓐ ᑯᕐ ᑭᐧᐁᑖᓄᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓯ ᒫᑳ, ᓂᒋᕐᓐ, ᐁᑯᕐ ᓂᓕ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᑳᓄᑖᓐᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ, ᓂᓕ ᐁᑯᕐ ᓂ ᑳ ᓂᑳᓂᕐᑖ, ᑭᕐᐱᓐ ᒫᑳ ᕿ ᓂᔭᓕᐧᑳᐧᑕᕿ, ᓂᓕ ᓂᕐᑕᒪ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭᔭᕿᓕᒐᓐ, ᐧᐁᔭ ᓂᓕ ᑳ ᑐᑕᒫᓐ ᐧᐁᒋ ᑖᐱᔭᑯᒐ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓂᕐᓄᓐᑳᓯ

ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᐃᐧᒐᓐ ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑳ ᓂᑳᓂᕐᑖ, ᐧᐁᔭ, ᐊᑖᕐ ᐁ ᒪᒥᕐᔭᕐᓕᑕᒪᓐ, ᒫᔭᑯᒐ ᒥᓐ ᑭ ᑳ ᐧᐊᓂᕐᓄᓂᕐᑖᓯ

ᑭ ᕐᑭᒥᑯᐧᐊᑳ ᒫᑳ ᐁ ᐯᑕᐧᐊᒋᑳ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᐁ ᐃᐧᒐᓕᒋ, "ᐸᑭᑎᓇ ᑭᑦ ᒐᐃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑐᓕᑕᒧᒪᑳᑳ ᑭᒋ ᒥᔭᑳᓇᓐ, ᐧᐊᐧᐊᒐ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᐃᑐᒐᔭᑯᐸᓇ; ᒥᓇ ᐧᑫᔭᑭᑳᓯ ᑎᓇᒫᔭ 31. 21. ᐆᒪ ᐃᔭᐱᔭ ᒫᑳ ᐊᑖᕐ ᓈᔭᐱᒐ ᒥᔭᑕᐃ ᑭ ᒧᔭᑳᐊᓇᓐ, ᑫ ᐃᕐ ᑭᐧᐁᒋᑳ ᒫᑳ ᓈᔭᐱᒐ ᑭ ᓂᔭᓕᑖᐧᑳᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃᒐᓕᑕᒫᓇᓐ, ᐊᐧᐊᓯᒐ ᐧᐁᑕᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐸᔭᑫᔭᑳ ᒥᔭᑳᓈᑳ ᐃᑖᔭᑯ, ᐃᔭᐱᔭ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᓈᑕᒪᑳ ᐃᔭᐱ ᑭ ᐸᔭᑫᔭᐧᑫᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᑯᒋ ᑭᐧᐁᒋᑳ, ᒫᑳ ᓈᔭᐱᒐ ᑭ ᑲᔭᑭᑎᐱᔭᑳᓕᐧᐊ ᓕᔭᑕ ᒧᔭᑳᐊᓂᓕᐧᐊ, ᒥᑫᐧᑖᐧᐊ ᒫᑳ ᑫᑳᑦ ᑭ ᓂᔭᑖᐸᐧᐁᐧᐊᑳ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᒐᒋᑳᓯ

ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑑᑕᐧᒪᑳ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒥᔭᑳᑭᑳ ᐸᕐᑖᑕᐧᐊᓂᓕᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᑎᐱᔭᑳᓯ ᑫᑳ ᒫᑳ ᐁ ᐅᑎᑕᑭᑳ ᓇᐧᐊᑳ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᑎᐱᓇᐧᐊᑳ, ᑭ ᐯᑖᐧᐊᑳ ᑭᒋ ᐯᑖᐸᓂᓕᑳ; ᓈᔭᐱᒐ ᒫᑳ ᐁ ᐊᐸᔭᑯᓯᒋᑳ ᐧᐃᐸᒐ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓂᐸᐧᐁᑳᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓱᑳ ᐧᐊᓕᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐃᕐ ᓇᐃᕐᑭᑳ ᐅᒋ, ᑭ ᐃᑕᐧᑳᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᐧᐊᔭᑳᐃᑳᓇ, ᑳ ᐃᕐᓂᑳᒐᑳ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᓕᐧᐊᒧᐧᐃ ᑭᒋᐧᐊᔭᑳᐃᑳᓇ, ᐊᓇ ᒫᑳ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᑳ ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᒥᔭᑖᐯᐧᐊ ᐸᑭᒐ-

ᓕᑕᒧᑦᑐᓐ; ᑦᐃᓚ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒪ ᐊᔾᑭᓕᓐ ᐊᓐᑕ ᒃ ᐃᕐᒥ ᓂᐹᓕᒋᑭᓐ ᑦᐃᐸᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑦᐊᓂᖅᒃᑦ ᐁ ᕿᑭᕐᒪᐹᓕᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦ ᐅ ᓂᐹᑦᐃᑭᒋᑲᓂᒃ, ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᐧᑐᓐ ᑲᑎᔾᑎᔭᓐ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᐸᑯᔾᓕᒧᑦᐊ ᐁ ᓂᐹᓕᒋᑭᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐁ ᑭᕐᒥᒧᑐᑦᑦᐋᑦ ᑭ ᑯᖅᑯᓄᓐ ᐁ ᑲᑦᕿᒋᒫᑦ ᑖᓐᑐ ᑦᐁᒋᓕᒋᑭᓐ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᕿᑦᑲᓕᓐ ᓄᒋᑖᓕᒋᑭᓐ ᐊᓐᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔾᑭᒃᑭᓐ ᑭ ᑦᐃᑕᒪᑦᐁᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦᐃᓕᓕᑦᐃᒋᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᑦᐊᓂᕐᒥᑭᒃᑭᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ ᒥᔾᑖᐯᓐ, ᐊᓄᒃ ᒃ ᑎᐱᔾᑲᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᑦᐊᓂᑐᑕᑦᐃᓈᑦᐋᓐ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᔭᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐹᐸᒃ ᐆᑕ ᓂᑦ ᐊᔾᑭᒃ, ᑭᔾᑎᓈᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᒃ ᑦᐃᑐᑦᐃᓈᑦᐋᓐᑭᓐ ᐁᑯ ᑖᑦᐯ ᒃ ᑦᐃᑐᑦᐋᒋᒃ, ᑦᐁᔾ ᐊᑦᐋᒋᑦᑐ ᑭ ᒪᒫᖅᒃᑦᐃᓐ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑦᐃᓕᑦᐋᓐᑭᓐ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᒫᒃ ᒃᑦ ᑦᐊᔾᔭᖅ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᑦᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᑭᔾᑭᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᑦᐃᓕᑦᐋᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᑐᑖᒋᒋᒃᑭᓐ ᒥᔾᑖᐯᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓂᒃᓂᑎᔭᑦᐁᓐ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐱᑐᒃᐁᓐ ᐅ ᑭᒋᑦᐋᔾᑲᒃᐃᒃᓂᒥᒃ, ᑭ ᑭᐸᑦᐁᓐ ᒫᒃ ᓈᔾᐱᒃ ᒃ ᐃᕐᒥ ᑦᐊᓂᑎᐱᔾᑲᒃᓕᒃ ᐁ ᒫᑦᓈᑕᓂᓕᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑦᐃᑐᒃᓂᓕᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑕᓕᑭᒃ ᐁᑑ ᓂᓕ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃᑭ ᓂᒃᒧᑦᐃᓇ 88. 18.

ᐅᑕ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐱᒥᕐᓇᒃ ᐁ ᐋᐱᑦᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑭᕐᒥᐸᔾᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐱᓕᔭ ᐁ ᑎᐱᔾᑲᒃ ᐁ ᒫᑎᓇᑦᐁ-ᑭᕐᒥᑲᒃ, ᐁᒃ ᑭᒃᑦᓇ ᐁ ᐊᔾᑭᒋᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᑭᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓂᑦᑭᒃ; ᐁᒃ ᑦᐋᑦᐋᒃ ᐁ ᑦᐋᔾᑐᓕᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᐊᑦᐁᓕᑦᐊ ᑭᒋ ᒃᑦᑭᒋᒥᑯᒋᒃ ᑖᓇ ᐁᑎᒋᒃᑭᓐ

ᑖᑦᐯ ᐅᑕ ᓈᔾᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᓯᑦᐊᒃ; ᑦᐋᑦᐋᒃ ᐁ ᓚᑦᐋᐸᒫᒋᒃ ᐅ ᑦᐋᑯᒫᒃᓂᑦᐋᑦᐊ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᑐᒥᑦᐋᑦᐊᓐᑭᓐ ᒃᑎᔾᑎᔭᓐ ᓈᔾᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒥᓚᑦᓕᒪ, ᑦᐁᔾ ᑦᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒪ ᑦᐁᒋ ᑖᐱᔾᑯᒃ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᓯᒋᒃᑭᓐ

ᐊᑦᐊ ᒥᔾᑖᐯᓐ ᐸᑭᑐᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓈᑦᐋᓐ ᑭ ᐋᔭᑦᐁᓐ ᐃᔾᑦᑭᑦᐊ, ᓇᓂᒋᑦᐃᓈᑦᐋᓐ ᐁ ᐃᕐᓂᒃᓂᓇᑦᓕᒋᑭᓐ ᐃᔾᐱ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᒃᑦᐃᕐᒧᑦ ᑭ ᑦᐃᑕᒪᑦᐁᓐ

·ᐃ·ᐊ ᑳ ᑭ ᑑᑦᑲ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓈᑦ ᓂᓐ ᑭᐸ·ᐋᑲᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᐸᐅ-
ᑐ·ᐃᑲᒥᑯᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓈᑦ, ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᐹᒧᐃᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐊᖅᑭᑲᑭ
ᐁᑯ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑳ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᒫᑦ ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ᑫᑦᐳᐸᒡ ᑫ ᒥ·ᓛᔅᑭᐸᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑦᒥᒋᑭ
ᐃᖅ·ᑫᓄ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃ·ᐃᓄ, ᐃᖅᐱ ·ᐊᓂᖅᑳᐅᓗ ᑫᑭᖃᐸᑦᐅᑫ ᓱᑳ ᓈᖅᐱᒡ
ᑭ ᑳ ᐅᑕᑕᒪ·ᐋ·ᐊᑲ, ᐁᑳ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐁ ᒪᓈᒋᐊᒋᑲᑭ ᐁᑯ ᑖ·ᐯ
ᐃᖅᐱ ᑳ ·ᐊᓂᖅᑳᑦ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓇᒪ ᒥᖅᑎᑯᓕᓄ ᐁ ᐋᑯᓈ·ᑲᓂᓕᑲ, ᑭ
ᓈᖅᑕ·ᐃᓄ ᒫᑲ ᑭᐸᐅᑐ·ᐃᑲᒥᑯᑲ ᐁ ᓈᑖᑦ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐅᑕᑖᒪ·ᐁᓄ
ᑖᐱᖅᑯᖅ ᐁ ᐊᑎᒧ·ᐃᓕᒋ, ᐋᑕ ᐁᑳ ᒥᑐᓂ ·ᐊᐸᖅ ᐁ ᐃ·ᐃᓕᒋᑭ
ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᒥᑦᐳᒋ ᐅᑕᑖᒪ·ᐊᑦ ᓈᖅᐱᖅ ᐁᓕᑯᑲ, ᐱᓕᖅ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓇ
ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭ ·ᐃᒋᐃᑎᓱᓕ·ᐊ, ·ᐋ·ᐋᖅ ᑭᒋ ᑫᖅᑭᓯᒥᑎᓱᓕᒋᑭ

ᐃᖅᐱ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᑑᑦᑲ ᑭ ᑭᑐᐃᓄ ᐁ ᓇᑲᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓗᑳᐃᓕᒧᓕᒋ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑲ·ᑳᑕᑫᓕᒧᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐊᓕᒥᓱ·ᐃᓂᓕᑲᑭ

ᒥᓱ·ᐁ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᑭᓱᑳᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓇ ·ᐊᐸᖅ ᑭ ᐃᑎ·ᐊᑲ ᐱᑯ ᐱᓱᓱᑲ ᐁ ᓇᓈᐊᑖᒧᒋᑲ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑲ·ᑳᑕᑲ·ᐃᒧᒋᑲᑭ

ᐊᔾᑲᓄ ᐁᑊᑲᓂ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑦ ᐁ ᐧᐊᔾᔾᑊᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᐸᒋᑖᓄ ᐅᒋᒋᔭᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑫᑐᒐᑦ, ᐊᓐᑕ ᑫᔭᐸᒐ ᐁ ᓇᑦᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑐᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᑐᑕᒥᓕᒋᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑭᐸᐧᐊᑲᓇᒃ ᑳ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᓱᒋᒃ, ᐊᐧᐊᓱᒐ ᑫ ᒥᐧᓚᓂᓄᐧᑫ ᓄᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᐁᑳ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᒪᒋᒃ ᑳ ᐃᓂ ᑲᑫᔾᑭᒥᑯᒋᒃ; ᐆᒪ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑐᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᔾᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓂᒋᑖᓇ, ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᑐᑕᒪᒃ? ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᐃᓂ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᒃ ᓇᓄᑳᒐᓕᑖᐧᑲᓇᓯ ᓂᓚ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭᔾᑫᓕᒐᓇ, ᑖᓂᒪ ᒥᐧᓚᓂᓄᐧᑫ ᐆᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓂ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᒃ, ᓄᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᐧᑕᔪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐱᔭᒃᓯ "ᓂᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᐅᓗᓕᒫᓯ ᑭᐱᑭᑐᓄᓂᐧᐁᐧᐃᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇᓯ" ᒍᐸ 7. 15; ᓄᔅᑕ ᒋᐧᐃᑲᒥᒃ ᐊᐧᐊᓱᒐ ᑲᑕ ᐧᐁᑕᓅᐸᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐆᒪ ᑭᐸᐅᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᒃᓯ ᑭ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑯᓇᓄ ᓈ ᐊᐧᐊ ᒥᔾᑖᐯᓄ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔾᓕᒧᓯ ᑖᐧᐁ, ᐆᒪ ᐊᓄᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑎᔭᒃ ᑯᔾᑖᒐᓕᑖᐧᑲᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓇ ᐊᐧᐊᓱᒐ ᓈᔾᐱᒃ ᓂ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒐᑦ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑳᑭᑫ ᐆᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐃᓂᓈᑯᓯᔭᓇ; ᒫᒃ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ᐁᑯᓂ ᒥᑐᓕᑕᑖᓄ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓄ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒃ ᐊᔾᑭ ᑳ ᓈᑕᒪᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᒐᓄ, "ᐁᑳᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐃᐧᐊᓇ;" ᐁᑳᓂ ᐁᑳ ᑯᑕᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑖᑎᐸᓇ; ᐊᐧᐊᓱᒐ ᒫᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋᐃᑳᐧᐃᓈᓇᓄ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐃᓂ ᑲᑫᔾᑭᒥᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑎᓯᔭᒃᓯ ᒥᓇ, ᐊᓇ ᑯᑕᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐊᑦ, ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᓂᐸᑖᓄ ᒥᔭᐧᐃᓕᓄ; ᒫᒃ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᓂᑖᐃᑎᓯᑦ, ᐁᑳᓂ ᒥᔭᐧᐃᓕᓄ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐊᒫᐧᑳ ᐧᑕᔪᒃ ᑖᐱᔾᑯᒃ ᐁ ᓂᐸᑖᑦᓯ

ᕿᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᓂᒋᑖᓇ, ᑭᑦ ᐊᓕᒧᒐᓇ ᐧᐁᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᒋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓂᑭᔾᑭᓯᑐᒐᓇ ᒪᒋᐃᔅᑯᒐᓄ, ᐃᑕ ᑭᔾᑎᓈᒃ ᑫ ᐃᑐᒐᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐃᐧᐁᒋᒃᓯ ᐧᐁᔪ, "ᐅᓂᐸᐃᐧᐁᓄ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑲᑕ ᐊᔾᔭᓄ ᑳᑭᑫ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄᓯ" ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ

ᒥᑐᓗᑦᑕᓐ, ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᑕᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐅᓚᓐᐧᐁᐧᐃᓇ ᐊᓇ ᒥᔅᑖᐯᓐ ᐸᑭᑌᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓇᓯ ᑯᑕᑭᔭᒃ ᓂ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ᒪᑯᓂᑯᒋᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᑭᓚᓈᓇᓐ; ᑫᔭᐸᒡ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᒋᒋᒃ ᐅᒋᓯ

ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑫᔅᑫᓕᑦᑲ, ᒫᔅᑯᒡ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᔅᑦᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᓕᓐ ᑲᑕ ᑑᑕᒪ ᐅᐅ ᒥᔅᑖᐯᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐱᓕᒋ, ᓗᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᑫᑲ ᑫ ᐧᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᓕᐧᑫ ᑭᒋ ᓈᔅᐱᑖᐱᔅᑭᓂᒥᑦᑲ, ᓗᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑎᓕᒋ, ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᓕᒋ, ᐊᔅᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑎᓕᒋ, ᐁᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐊᐸᔅ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᑑᑖᒥᑦᑲᓯ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒪ ᒥᓇ ᑫ ᐃᑭᓄᐧᑫ, ᑭ ᑲ ᓯᑭᑌᐁᑖᓇᓐ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑌᓕᑌᓇ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᓯᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᑯᒋ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᑖᓇᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐅᒋᓯ ᓂ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᓇ ᐁᑲ ᐊᕐᔅ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑯᒋᑖᔭᓇ; ᒫᑲ, ᓂᒋᔅᓇ, ᐁᑯᒋ ᕐᐱᓕᐧᐁᓯᑖᓐ; ᐁᔅᐧᑲ ᒫᔅᑯᒡ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᔭᒃ, ᐁᑲᐧᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᓂᐸᐃᑎᓯᑖᓐᓯ ᐅᐅ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑦᑕᒥᐁᓐ ᐧᐃᒋᔅᓇ, ᑫᔭᐸᒡ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᐧᐊᓂᑎᐱᔅᑭᑕᑲᓕᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᑭᕐᑲᒃ, ᐁ ᓇᓗᑲᒐᓕᑦᑭᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ, ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐅᑖᑯᕐᒃ, ᒥᔅᑖᐯᓐ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᓈᔅᑕᐧᐃᓐ ᑭᐸᐅᐧᑐᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᑲ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᑭᐸᐧᐋᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑐᑦᒥᓕᐧᑫ ᑲ ᐃᕐ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐊᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐧᐁᑎᑖᑦ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᐧᐁᓐ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓕᒋ ᑖᐧᐯ ᐊᓈᐧᐃᔅ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓕᒋ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᐊᔭᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᐊᓕᑯᓈᐧᐊ ᓗᔅᑦ ᓂᐱᓕᓐ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᐧᑖᑲᓂᑲᑎᒋᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲ ᐅᑦᑖᒪᐅᑯᒋᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᐊᑲᐧᐋᒐ ᑭ ᓐᐧᓐᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᒫᑲ ᓂᑦ ᐃᐧᑖᓇ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᐧᐁᓐ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓕᒋ, ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭᓯᐧᐋᓯᓐ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓐ, ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑐᑦᒥᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑦᑕᒪᑦᑯᒃ, ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑌ ᑲᑦ ᒥᐧᓚᕐᓂᐸᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᐸᒃᓯ

ᐅᒥᓕᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᑭ ᓴᑭᐃᑯᐧᐊᒃ, ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ

ᐊᑎ ᑭᓴᑭᓯᓄ; ᒫᒃ ·ᐃᐸᒃ ᒥᓇ ᐊᐱᔅᓴ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔾᔨᑦ, ᑭ ᐋᓕᒧᑦᑕᒫᑉᐊᒃ ᒃ ᐃᔅ ᑲᑫᓴᑭᒥᑯᒋᒃ ᒥᓴᑦᐯᐧᐊ, ᓄᓴᑦ ᑫ ᒥᐧᓚᔅᓄᐧᑫ ᑫᔾᔨᐸᒃ ᑭᒋ ᔫᑦᑭᒃ ᓄᓴᑦᐱᑯ ᐁᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔾᔨᓇ ᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᓇ ᐧᐋ ᔫᑦᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐊᔾᔨᒥᐧ ᐁ ᐃᐧᐅᑦᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᓂᒋᓱᓇ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭᓯᓇ ᒃ ᐃᔅ ᐯᒋ ᓯᑭᐅᐁᔾᔨᐸᓇ; ᐊᐳᓕᔾᔨᓇ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓱᑯᒋᐃᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓄᓴᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒃ ᐯᑦᒪᓇ, ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᓇ, ᓄᓴᑦ ᒃ ᒧᔅᔅᑦᔾᔨᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑦᐧᐊᑎᓈᒃ ᒃ ᐃᔅ ᒋᒃᓴᑎᒃ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓇᓯ ᐋ ᐋᓕᒪᒃ, ᑯᓴᑦᑐᓕᑦᑦᒃᒃ, ᓄᓴᑦ ᒫᒪᓴᒃᑐᓕᑦᑦᒃᒃ ᐋᓱ ᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑎᔾᔨᓇ! ᐊᓄᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐱᔅᔅᒃ ᓈ ᑭ ᒃ ᓴᑭᓯᑦ? ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᑭᐸᐅᑐ-ᐧᐃᒃᒥᑯᒃ ᑦᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᐁ ᑭᐸᐅᒃᐧᐃᔾᔨᒃ, ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᓕᓕᒥᓯᔾᔨᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᓕᓯ ᐊᐧᐊ ᒥᓴᑦᐯᐧᒃ ᓂᓕ ᓄᓴᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓱᒃᓂᒃᑎᒃ; ᑫ ᒥᒋᔾᔨᓇ ᓄᓴᑦ ᑫ ᒥᓂᐧᑫᔾᔨᓇ ᓇᒪ ᑦᐧᒃᓇ, ᐯᔾᔨᐧᒃᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐃᔅ ᓇᓄᒃᑐᓕᒧᔾᔨᒃ ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᐧᐋᔅᑐᓇᒫᔾᔨᒃᓯ ᒫᒃ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᑐ ᔅᐱᓕᐧᐁᓯᑦᓄ; ᑭᓴᑭᓯ ᒃ ᐃᔅ ᓯᑭᐅᐁᔾᔨᐸᓇ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭᓴᐧᑫᐋᑎᐧᓯᐧᐃ ᒪᑯᒌᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᓄᓴᑦ ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑯᓴᑦᒪᐸᓇ ᐱᐧᐋᐱᔅᐧᑫᔾᔨᐱ, ᒥᔅᑎᑯᐧᐊᑦ, ᓄᓴᑦᐱᑯ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓇᓯ ᐁᑯᔅ, ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓄᐯᐧᐃᐃᑎᓯᔾᔨᒃ, ᔅᐱᓕᐧᐁᓯᑦᓄ ᐃᓴᔅ ᑫ ᑭ ᒃᓴᑭᑦᐧᐊᐧᑫᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑎᐱᔅᒃᒃ, ᓄᓴᑦ ᐋᓱ ᐁ ᑭ ᒃᐧᐃᔅᒧᒋᒃ ᒥᔅᑦᐯᐧᐊᐧᐃᐧᐃᐧᐃ

ᐅᔾᑲᓂᐧᑰᐧᐊ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᔾᑎᐧᑲᓂᑫᑲᓂᐧᑰᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑰᕐᓱ ᑳ ᑭ ᓂᒍᐧᐊᓈᒋᐊᒋᑲ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑐᑖᑯᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑖᐯᑖᔾᑭᑲ, ᐧᐹᒧᒍ ᒥᓇ ᑕᐧᑰᔾᑐᓕᕐᓇ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭᒋ ᐱᓯᐱᑕᒋᑲ, ᑖᐱᔾᑯᒡ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᒋᑲ ᐅ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᑰᐧᑲᓂᐧᑰᐧᐊᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᐃᔾᐱ ᑳ ᕿᑭᕈᐸᔅᓕᑲ, ᒥᔾᑖᐯᐧ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᓈᑐᐧ, ᑭ ᐧᐊᓕᐧᐃᑕᐁᐧ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐧᑰᐸᑎᓗᐧ ᐅᔾᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᔾᐱ ᐧᐃᑕᑕᑯᑲ ᑭᐧᐹᒧᒍ ᑳᐱᔾᑯᒡ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᒋᑲ ᐅ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᑰᐧᑲᓂᐧᑰᐧᐊᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᐃᔾᐱ ᑳ ᕿᑭᕈᐸᔅᓕᑲ, ᒥᔾᑖᐯᐧ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᓈᑐᐧ, ᑭ ᐧᐊᓕᐧᐃᑕᐁᐧ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐧᑰᐸᑎᓗᐧ ᐅᔾᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᑯᑦ ᐧᐃᐧᐊᓇ ᐅᑯ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᐧ, ᑭ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐃᐧᐊᑲ ᑖᐱᔾᑯᒡ ᑭᓕᐧᑰᐧ, ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑕᐧᒪᑲ ᓂᑦ ᐊᔾᑭᓕᐧ, ᐧᐧᒥᒋ ᑳ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒥᑲ, ᐃᔾᐱ ᒫᑲ ᐁᑐᓕᑖᒪᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᐱᓯᐱᑖᐧᐊᑲ, ᐁᑯ ᓗᔅᑕ ᕿ ᑐᑖᑕᑯᑲ ᐧᐹᒧᒍ ᒥᑖᑕᑯᓇᑳᕿᓇ ᒫᒫᑲ, ᓈᑕᒧᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑭᐸᐅᑲᐧᐃᐸᑲ; ᐁᑯ ᑳᐧᐁ ᐅᑕᑖᒪᐧᑰᑦᓇ ᑭ ᐱᓯᐱᑖᐧᑲᑲ ᑲᐯᑭᒋᑲ ᐁ ᒫᑎᓇᐧᐁᑭᑦᑲᑲ ᐁ ᓇᓗᑲᑎᓕᒧᒋᑲ ᑖᐱᔾᑯᒡ ᓂᔅᑕᒪᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐃᔾᐱ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑎᐱᔾᑲᑲ, ᓇᓂᒋᐧᐃᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅ ᓈᐯᒪ ᐁ ᑭ ᑲᐧᐃᒋᒧᒋᑲ, ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᒉᐧᐊᑲ ᑭᐸᐧᑰᑲᓇ; ᒥᔾᑖᐯᐧ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᒫᒪᔾᑲᑕᒪ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭ ᑐᑕᐧᑰᑦ ᐁ ᐅᑕᑖᒪᐧᑰᑦ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᑲᑫᔾᑭᒫᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐃᑎᓯᓕᒋᓇ ᐁᑯ ᓗᔅᐧᑫᐧᐊᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᐧᐃᐧᐅ, ᓂ ᓇᓂᑌᓕᒫᐧᐊᑲ ᐁ ᐊᔾᐧᑰᒋᑲ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐊᐧᓕᐧᐃᑕᐃᑰᒋᑲ, ᓗᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐊᔾᒋᑲ ᑫᐧᑲᓕᐧᐅ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᑰᐸᐃᑲᑫᒋᑲ ᐃᔅᐧᑲᑌᒪ, ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋᒧᒋᑲ ᒫᑲᓇ ᑖᐧᐯ ᓈ ᑳ ᐃᐧᑌᔾᓇ? ᑭ ᐃᐧᑌᐧ ᒥᔾᑖᐯᐧ; ᓂ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑖᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓈᑐᐸᑯᓇᑭᑲ ᑫᑭᕈᐸᔅᑭᓇ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐊᐸᔅ ᐁ ᐊᐱᑖᑎᐱᔾᑲᓕᑲ ᐁ ᒫᑎᓇᐧᐁᑭᑦᑲᑲ, ᑭ ᒫᒋ ᐊᔾᒥᑰᐧᐊᑲ, ᐱᓕᔅ ᒫᑲ ᑫᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐯᑖᐸᓂᓕᐧᐧᐧᑰᐧᐹᒧᒍ ᑭᐱᒋᒋᑲᓇ ᑫᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐧᑰᐸᑲ ᑲᑎᔾᑎᔾᓇ, ᑖᐱᔾᑯᒡ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐁ ᒫᒪᔾᑲᑕᓕᔾᑲ ᓯᑲ ᑭ ᐊᔾᒥᐧᑰ; ᐧᑰ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᔾᓇ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᑌᐧ, ᐆᑕ ᐱᒋ ᐁ ᐧᐃᑐᑲᑲ ᑭᐸᐅᑑᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒥᒋᓇᓇ, ᑐᐧᑲᒡ ᐧᐊᓕᐧ

·ᐃᑎᒥᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐸᑉᒧᑐᔾᐸᓐ? ᓂ ᐱᓗᒧᓐ ·ᐃᑯᑕᐃᑲᓐ, ᐊᓕᑕᒫᕐᐃᓐ ᐁ ᐃᓱᓂᑳᑐᒃ, ᓂ ᕿᒋᓈᐅᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐸᐊᒫᓐ ᑯ ᓈᔅᐱᑖᐱᔅᑲᐃᑲᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᒃ ·ᐋᐋᓕᑕᒧᐃ-ᑭᒋᐊᔅᑲᐃ-ᑲᓂᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᐃᑦ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ, ᑭ ᒥᐧᑖᒋᒧᓐ ᓂᒋᑦᓐ; ᒫᑎ ᕿᒋᐸᑯ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑯᒋᑖᑖᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔾᓐ ᑖᐧᐯ ᕿᒋᐸᑯᑦ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭ ᑯᒋᑖᓐ ᑭᐸᐅᔫᐧᐃᑲᒥᒃ ᐃᔅᐧᑳᑎᒥᓕᓐ, ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒥᓇᒃ ᒫᑲ ·ᐃᑯᑕᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ, ᑭ ·ᐁᒋ-ᐸᓕᓐ ᐁ ᐊᕐᐸᓕᒃ ᑭᐸᐱᔅᑲᐃᑲᓐ, ᐃᔅᐧᑳᑎᒪ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐋᐸᐊᒪ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᑭ ·ᐊᓕᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓂᔾᑕᒃ ᑯᑕᒃ ᐃᔅᐧᑳᑎᒪ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐋᐸᐊᒪᓯ ᒫᒋᒃ ᑭ ᓈᑕᒪ ᐱᐧᐋᐱᔅᑯ ᐃᔅᐧᑳ-ᑎᒥᓕᓐ, ·ᐁᔅ ᐅᒥᓕᓐ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑲᑕ ᐋᐸᐊᒧᐸᓐ, ᒫᑲ ᓈᔅᐱᑖᐱᔅᑲᐃᑲᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒪᔅᑲᐧᐋᓕᓐ, ᕿᔾᐸᒃ ·ᐃᑯᑕᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐸᐃᑲᕿᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᑲ ᐋᐱᑎᓈᒃ ᑭᓕᐸ ᑭ ᐅᔅᒧ-ᐊᒃ; ᒫᑲ ᐃᔅᐧᑳᑎᒪ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭᒋᔅᑭᐸᓕᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᑯᔅᑯᓂᑯ ᒥᔅᑖᐯᓐ, ᑭᓕᐸ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ·ᐃ ·ᐊᓂᔅᑲᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒥᑎᔅᐧᐋᑦ ᑭᐸ-ᐋᑲᓈ, ᑭ ᒧᔅᒋᓐ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐋᑦᓯ; ·ᐁᔅ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐊᑲ·ᐁᓕᑕᒪ ᐁ ᐅᒋᐱᑎᑯᑦ, ᐁ ᐃᑎᑦ ᐋᔅᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑎᔅᐸᓈ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᔫᑕᒪ ᑭᒋ ᓄᓱᓐᐧᐋᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᕿᔅᑐᒋᑲᒃ, ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᒫᒪᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ-ᐅᑭᒫᐊ ᐅ ᕿᔅᑲᓈᓕᓐ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓇᓂᒋᐊᒃ, ·ᐁᔅ ᐋᔅᑭ ᑭ ᒪᔾᔅᑲᒫᒪᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔅᑯ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᒥᔅᑖᐯᐊᓯ

ᐁᑯ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒥᓇ ᑲ ᐹᔅᑖᑕᐃᒋᒃ ᐹᔅᑖᑕᐊᓂᓕᓐ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕ-ᑕᒪᒃ, ᑖᓂ ᕿ ᔫᑕᒪᒃ ᐆᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋᐊᑯᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᓄᓱᓐ-ᐅᑕᑯᒃ, ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒪᑯᓂᑯᒋᒃ ᒥᔅᑖᐯᐊᓯ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᔫᐧᐋᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒋᒪᑖᒋᒃ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐧᐋᒋᒋᑲᓂᓕᓐ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒪᓱᓇᐊᑭᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ, ᐆᒪ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐃᐧᒪᑲᓂᓕᒃᓯ "ᐹᔅᑭᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐹᔅᑖᑕᐧᐋᓇ ᐃᑕᐧᑲᓇ

ᒥᔅᑲᓇᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑕᒧᒃ ᓐᑰᓐᑯᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃ ᑭᒋᓐᐊᔅᑲᐃᑲᓂᒃ, ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒃ ᒥᔅᑦᐯᓐ ᐸᑭᑌᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑦᓂᑳᓱᑦ, ᑳ ᒪᒥᓕᒫᑦ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓐᐊ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᑭᑦᑯ ᐊᔅᑭ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑳ ᑯᒋ ᓂᑦᓐᐊᓈᒋᐃᒫᑦ ᐅ ᐸᐸᑭ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᓐᐃᓕᓕᒪᓯ" ᒥᒥᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᓄᓱᓗᐅᑯᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐊᔅᒥᑦᓕᓐᐊ ᐅᒥᓕᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ᒪᓱᓇᐃᑳᑌᓕᒃ, ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓕ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐢᑌᓕᓐᐊ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑯᔅᐸᓗᓕᑦᑲᓂᓕᒃᓯ

ᐸᐢᑌ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐢᑦᓈᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᒫᒃ
ᑦᓇ ᐁᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑕᑯᔅᑲᓂᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐅᒋᐃᓐᐊᓂᐊᒃ;
ᐊᓂᑭ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᓄᓱᓗᐃᑭᒋᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐊᔅᑦᑲᒥᐊᒃ,
ᑭᒃ ᐁᑳ ᓇᓈᑲᒋᐃᑎᓱᑦᐊ, ᑭᒋ ᐃᑎᒋᒃ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔅᑦᓯ
ᐁ ᐸᐢᑌᔅᑳᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᐸᐅᑯᒋᒃ,
ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭᒋᐊᔅᑲᐃᑲᓂᒥᓕᒋ ᐊᐊᓐᑯᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓇ,
ᐸᑭᑌᓕᑕᒧᓐᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᓂᑳᓱᓕᒋᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑫᐢᑌᒋᒃ ᑫᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥᐊᓕᑦᑲᑭ ᐊᑭᔅᓯ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓐ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᒃ, ᐊᓱᒋ ᐊᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒪᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐊᔅᐸᒪᒋᐊᐁᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐸᑕᑭᒃ ᓂᑦᐃᑭᒋᑲᓇ, ᓇᒥᓂᔅᑎᑯ ᓂᑦᐃᑭᒋᑲᓇ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᒧᑭᒋᐊᓂᐯᐊᒃ, ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᒥᓂᐊᑭᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑳ ᑭᒋᔅᑦᐸᐊᓗᒋᒃ, ᒥᓂᔅ ᒫᑑ ᑭ ᒥᒋᐊᒃ ᓇᒥᓂᔅᑎᑯ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑭᒋᑲᓇ ᐅᒋᓯ

ᐊᑭᑦᒪᑎᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐅᐅ ᐊᑭᐊ ᑭ ᐃᑕᐊᒃ ᒪᓂᔅᑦᓂᐊᐢᐃᓕᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔅᒫᒋᒃ ᐅ ᒫᓂᑦᓂᐊᐢᒥᐊᑦᐊ ᒋᑭᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐊᐃᐊᒃᓯ

ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓈᑎᑯᐊᒃ ᐅᐅ, ᐁ ᐊᓇᐢᒧᒋᒃ ᐅ ᓴᔅᑯᐅᓂᐊᑦᐊ, ᑳ ᑐᒋᑳᑌᒃ ᐁᐸᔅᑯᓱᑭ, ᑳ ᑭᐱᒋᑳᐸᐊᓈᓂᐊᑭ, ᐊᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᐊᑦ ᐊᔅᒥᐃᒋ, ᑭ ᑲᐊᑭᑫᒧᐊᑦᑲ, ᐊᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᑌᐯᓕᑕᒃ ᐅᐅ ᑳ

ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑖ·ᑲᑭ ·ᐊᒌᐊ ? ᐊ·ᐁᓈ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑐᐯᓕᒫᑦ ᐆᐅ ᒪᓂᖅᒫ-ᓂᖅ ᐆᑕ ᑲ ᐸᐹ ᒥᒋᓯᓕᒋ ?

ᒫᓂᖅᒫᓂᔅ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲᓯ ᐆᐅ ·ᐊᒌᐊ ᐁ·ᐊᑲᓂᒪ ᐃᒫᓇᐊᐃᓕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᖅᑭ, ᑐᐱᓈ·ᑲ·ᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓂᑲ ᐅᒋ; ᒫᓂᖅᒫᓂᖅ ·ᐃᓚ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑎᐯᓕᒃᓄ, ᑭ ᐱᒥᑎᑖᓐ ᐅ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃᓇ ·ᐃᓚ·ᐊᓐ ᐅᒋᓯ ᒪᓇ 10, 11ᓯ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁ·ᐊᑯᒪ ᓈ ᒥᖅᑲᓇᓐ ᑲ ᐃᑕᒧᑲ ᑭᒋᑭᔅᑯ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓂᑲ ?

ᒫᓂᖅᒫᓂᔅ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲᓯ ᐁᑯᑐ ·ᒥᒋ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑐᐸᑲᓯ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖᓇ ᐁᖅᐱᓯ·ᓈᑲᑲ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ?

ᒫᓂᖅᒫᓂᔅ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲᓯ ᐅᒌ ᓛ·ᐃᓈ·ᑲᓇ ᑲᑕ ᐃᑐᓕᑖ·ᑲᓇ ᐱᑯ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐁ ᑫ ᐅᑎᑕᑭᑲᓯ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓂᒌᔭᓕᑖ·ᑲᓇ ᓈ ᒥᖅᑲᓇᓐ ᓄᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᐁᑲ ?

ᒫᓂᖅᒫᓂᔅ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲᓯ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂᒌᔭᓕᑖ·ᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑲ ᐊᐃᑕᑲ; "ᒫᑲ ᐅ·ᐊᓂᑐᑕᒧᖅᑲᑲ ᐁᑯᑕ ᑫ ᐸᑭᔅᑭᑲᓯ" "ᐅᓯᔭ 14, 9.

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖ·ᑲᓇ ᓈ ᐆᑕ, ᑫ ᐅᒋ ·ᐃᒋᐃᒋᑲ ᐅᐸᐹᒧ-ᑐ·ᐊᑲ ᐃᖅᐱ ᐊᔭᖅᑯᓯ·ᑖ·ᐃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑲ ᓄᑐᔅᑲ·ᐃ ᒥᖅᑲᓈ ?

ᒪᓂᖅᒫᓂᔅ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲᓯ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᑲ ᐆᐅ ·ᐊᒌᐊ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᓈᓇ "ᐁᑲ ·ᐃᓚ ·ᐊᓂᑭᖅᑭᓯᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐱᑐᑲᐁ·ᑲᑲ ᒫᓇ-ᑐ·ᐊᑲ" "ᐃᐸᑦ·ᐊ, 13, 2; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᐆᑕ ᑲ ᒥ·ᓚᔅᑭ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐊᔭᓇ·ᐊᓐᓯ

ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᐸ·ᐋᒧ·ᐃᓂᑲ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᓂᖅᒫᓂᔅ-·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᓈᓈᑲᒋᐊᒋᑲ ᐁ ᐸᐹᒧᑐ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᐃᑐ-·ᐊᑲ, ᑖᓇᑐ ·ᐁᒋᐸᑲ ? ᑖᓇᑐ ᒫᑲ ·ᐁᒋ ᒥᖅᑲᒥᑲ ᒥᖅᑲᓇᓐ ?

ᕿᑦᑲᓇ ᑳ ᑦᐃᒋᐃᑯᐸᒃ ᑦᐁᒋ ᑭ ᐢᐸᒥᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇᑦᐁᓕᐸᒥ?
ᑦᐁᓴ ᒐᑲᑦᐋᔅᓵ ᐱᑯ, ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᑭᐢᐅᒋᒃ ᑭᐢᐸᑦᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᐸᑭᒃ
ᐆᐅ ᑦᐊᒌᐊᓯ ᐃᓴᐱ ᒫᒃ ᒫᓂᓴᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐯᐸᑭᒃ ᐁ
ᐃᔅ ᓇᓴᑦᕿᑦᐊᔅᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᓂᓴᐸ ᐁ ᒥᓗᐸᑦᐋᒋᒃᑦ ᑭ ᑭᑎᒫᕿᓕᒥᑦᐊᒃ,
ᓂᓴᐸ ᑭ ᐃᐅᑦᐊᒃ, ᐆᐸ ᑭ ᑳ ᑦᐃ ᒥᓗᐢᑦᑲᑦᐃᓈᑦᐋᓄᓯ

ᒫᓂᓴᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ. ᑭ ᐃᔅᓂᑳᓱᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᓴᕿᓕᐸᒧᑦᐃᓇ, ᐆᐸᒧᑦᐃᓇ, ᐊᓴᑦᐋᐱᓄᓄ, ᓂᓴᐸ ᑦᑲᐳᓴᑭᑎᓄ, ᑭ ᓴᑭᒋᕿᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᓂᓴᐸ ᑭ ᐃᐢᐸᐁᑦᐊᒃ ᑦᐃᑭᑦᐋᒃ, ᑭ ᐊᓴᕿᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕿᑦᑲᓇ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐯᒪ ᑳ ᐊᐳᒋᒃᓯ ᑭ ᐃᐅᑦᐊᒃ ᓂᓴᐸ, ᓂ ᑳ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᐅᓇᓇ ᐆᐸ ᐊᒋᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐃᒋᐸᐢᕿᒥᐳᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᓴᕿᓕᒥᐳᒃ, ᓂᓴᐸ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᒧᐃᑎᓱᓴᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕿᑦᑲᓇ ᐅᐸ ᑳ ᐃᐸᑦᑲᑭᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑦᐋᐸᒪᑦᐋᒋᒃ ᐁ ᓇᐁᓕᐸᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐱᓕᒋ; ᑭ ᑳᑦᐃᔅᒧᓕᑦᐊ ᒫᒃ, ᑦᐁᓴ ᐋᑦᓵ ᑭ ᐋᑦᑳ ᑎᐱᓴᑳᓕᑦᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑦᐃᐳᐸᐸᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᑦᐋᒧᑦᐃᓂᒃ, ᐃᓴᐱ ᑳ ᕿᑭᕐᐸᐳᓕᒃ ᒫᓂᓴᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᑭ ᑯᔅᑯᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᑲᑎᓴᐅᓴᐳᓇ ᓂᓴᐸ ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᑦᐊ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐃᕿᑦᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᑦᐊᑭᐸᒪᑎᓇ ᐁ ᑦᐃ ᐸᐸᒧᐅᒋᒃ; ᐁᑯ ᑖᑦᐯ ᑦᐋᕿᑦᐋᒋᒃ, ᑦᐃᓕᐱᓴᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐸᐸᒧᐅᑦᐊᒃ, ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑦᐋᓴᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓗᓇᑦᑲᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑎᐅᒋᒃ ᒫᓂᓴᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ, ᑭ ᑳ ᑦᐋᐸᑎᓈᓇᑦᐊᒃ ᓇ ᐆᑯ ᐅᐸᐸᒧᐅᑦᐊᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ ᒫᒪᓴᒃᑦᒧᑦᐃᓇ? ᐃᓴᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᓇᓴᑯᒥᐅᒋᒃ ᐱᑦᒫ ᑭ ᐃᐅᑦᐊᒃ ᑦᐊᑭᑦᒪᑎᓇ ᑦᐊᒋᒃ ᑦᐊᓂ ᐋᐃᑎᑦᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐃᔅᓂᑳᐅᒃ, ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭᓴᑲᑎᓇᒃ ᐊᑦᐊᓴᑎᓇ ᐃᐅᕿ, ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓂᑦᑎᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᐱᒋᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᓴᑎᐳᓇ ᓂᓴᐸ ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧ ᑖᑦᐯ ᑳ ᐃᑦᐱᒋᒃ, ᓂᒋ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᒥᑦᐊᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ ᐁ ᐱᑭᓴᑭᔅᓂᓕᒋ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᑭᔅᓂᓕᒋ ᑦᐊᑭᒃ ᐅᒋᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑉᑐᑦ, ᑖᓐ ᐅᑭᒃ ᐆᒪ? ᒫᓂᔅᒐᓂᔅᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᒃ ᑭ ᓈᔅᑉᑫᑉᐊᔅᑉᑖᑉᐊᒃ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭ ᐯᑐᓈᑉᐋᓐ ᐅ ᐊᓕᒧᒥᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐢᑖᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑉᐊᓂ ᐋᐃᑎᒋᒃ, ᐅ ᑭ ᓇᐢᑖᑉᐋᒋᒃ ᐦᐋᒥᓂᐊᔅ ᓂᔅᑉ ᐹᓕᑉᔅ ᒃᑲ ᐃᔅᑭᔅᑭᓐᐊᒫᑉᓕᒋ ᒥᔭᑉᐃ ᑉᐊᓂᔅᒃᑉᐃᓐ ᐅᒋᓯ ii. ᑎᒧᑲ 2. 17, 18; ᑭ ᓇᔅᑉᑫᑉᐊᔅᑉᑖᑉᐊᒃ ᐅᐅᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑉᑐᓕᒋ ᒫᓂᔅᒐᓂᔅᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊ, ᐊᓂᑭ ᒃᑲ ᑉᐋᐸᒣᑯᒃ ᒃᑲ ᐱᑭᔅᑭᔅᑭᒃ ᓂᑦᑎᓇ ᐅᑉᐊᑉᒃᑲᓂᑉᐃᑉᐊᒃ, ᐱᓕᔅ ᐊᓄᒃ ᒃᑭᔅᑲᒃ. ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᑉᐋᒋᑉᑖᒋᒃ ᑯᑦᑭᔭ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒃᑲᒥᓯᓕᒋ, ᐅ ᐃᔅᑯᔅᐸᑦᑉᐃᓕᒋ, ᓂᔅᑦᐱᑯ ᐅᑲ ᐅᔅᑦ ᐯᓕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᒃᑲ ᐃᔅᑭ ᑭᔅᒃᑎᓈᓕᒃ ᐆᒪ ᑉᐊᒦᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑉᐃᔭᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᑯᑦᒃ ᑉᐊᒦᒃ ᐅ ᑭ ᑉᐊᑭᑦᒪᒋᑉᐅᑦᐊᒋᒃ, ᐊᔭᑉᒃᑲᒥᓯᑉᐃᓐ ᒃᑲ ᐃᔅᑭᓂᒃᑐᒃ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑉᐊᒃ ᑉᐊᓕᑉᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᑦᐱᒋᒃ; ᐅᑯ ᑖᑉᐯ ᐅᑐᑦᑭᒃ ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᒣᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊ ᐅ ᑉᑫᑉᑫᑉᑯᑐᓕᒋ ᒋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᔅᒃᑲᒃ; ᑭ ᓂᓯᑦᐃᓇᑉᐅᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᒃᑲ ᐅ ᑉᐋᐱᓕᒋ, ᑉᐅᔅ ᐋᔅᑲᑭ ᑭ ᐱᓯᐊᑉᒪᒃ ᒋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑉᑲ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᑉᐊᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐅᒋᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑉᑎᔅᑐᔭᓐ ᐅᑉᑐᑦ, ᑖᓐ ᐅᑭᒃ ᐆᒪ?

ᐁᑯ ᒫᓂᔅᒐᓂᔅᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᒃ ᓂᔅᑉᑫᑉᐊᔅᑉᑖᒋᒃ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᑐᑉᐊᑉᐋᓐ ᐹᔅᑖᑦᑉᐋᓐ, ᐯᓕᒃ ᓇᑉᐊᒃ, ᒃᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓈᒋᒃᑲᑐᒃ ᒪᔅᑫᒃ ᓇᒪᑎᓂᔅᒃ ᐃᑐᑫ ᒣᔅᒃᑲᓈᒃ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑦᑉᒃᑲ? ᑭ ᐃᑉᑐᑉᐊᒃ ᐅᑐᓯ ᒫᔅᒃᑲᓈᒃ ᑉᑲᔭᔅᒃ ᐃᑦᒧᓇ ᑉᐋᑉᓂᑦᒧᑉᐃ ᑭᒋᑉᐋᔅᒃᑲᐃᑲᓂᒃ, ᒃᑲ ᒃᓇᑉᐅᓕᑦᒃ ᒥᔅᑦᐯᑉᐊᒃ ᐸᑭᑐᓕᑦᒧᑉᐃᓐ; ᐅᑯ ᒫᒃᑲ, ᐅ ᐃᑐᑉᐋᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒋᐧᐃᑲᒥᑯᔅᒃᑲᒃ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑦᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐸᐸᒧᑉ-

ᑐᑉᐊᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᑭᓚᑉᐊᓐ ᐊᓄᒡ ᒃᑑ ᐢᑕᒥᒃ, ᐱᓕᔅ ᒃ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑉ ᑕᑭᒃ ᐹᔅᑖᑕᑉᐊᓂᓕᓐ; ᐁᒃᑑ ᒫᒃ ᓱᒃ ᐁ ᒥᑉᓛᔅᓂᓕᒃ ᒥᔅᒃᑑᓕᓐ, ᑉᒥᒋ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑭ ᐸᔅᑫᑉᐊᒃ ᐁ ᓈᑕᑭᒃ ᒪᔅᑫᑯᓕᓐ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᒫᒃ ᒃᑑ ᒫᑯᓂᑯᒋᒃ ᒥᔅᑖᐯᑉᐊ ᐸᑭᑐᓕᒧᑉᐃᓇ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᒃᑑ ᐱᒋᑉᐁᐱᓂᑯᒋᒃ ᑉᐊᑉᐊᒃᓕᑕᒧᑉᐃ ᑭᒋᑉᐊᔅᒃᐃᒃᓂᒃ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᑭᑉᓂᔅ ᒃᑑ ᑭᐸᐅᑯᒋᒃ, ᑫᒃ ᑭ ᑉᐊᓚᑉᐃᒫᐸᑉᐁᓐ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐁᓐ ᒋᐟᐃᒃᒥᑯᔅᒃᒃ, ᐃᑕ ᒃᑑ ᓇᒃᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᓕᒋ ᐱᓕᔅ ᐊᓄᒡ ᒃᑑ ᑭᑦᒃᒃ ᒃᑑ ᑭ ᐃᑉᐁᑯᐸᓂ ᒃᑫᑖᑉᐁᓕᑕᒧᑉᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐱᐸᓕᓕᒃ “ᐊᓇ ᒃᑑ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᑦ ᐅᐱᒥ ᓂᒋᑐᑕᒧᑉᐃ ᒥᔅᒃᑑᓕᓐ, ᒃᑕ ᐃᑖᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᒫᑉᐊᒋᐃᑐᓕᒋ ᐅ ᓂᐱᑉᐊᓐ” ᐊᔅᐸᐋᑫᒧᑉᐃᓇ, 21, 16ᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᒃᑑ ᒃᓇᑉᐋᐸᑐᒋᒃ ᐁ ᐅᒋᒃᑉᐋᐱᒋᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᑉᐋᐸᔅ ᑭ ᐃᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᓂᔅᒃᑑᓂᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑑ ᑉᐋᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᑉᐋᒧᑉᐃᓂᒃ ᒥᓇ ᐱᑐᔅ ᐃᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᒫᓂᔅᒃᑑᓂᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᑕᑭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐃᔅᒃᑑᑎᒥᓕᓐ ᑖᓚᑎᓇᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑉᒃᓂᓕᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᒃᑑ ᐋᐸᑉᐋᒥᓕᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᑉᐊᒃ ᐱᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑖᐱᒋᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑖᑉᐁ ᒃᑑ ᐃᑖᐱᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᑕᑉᒪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᑉᐊᓂᑎᐱᔅᒃᓕᒃ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐊᑉᒃᐸᑎᓕᒃ ᐱᒋ; ᑭ ᐯᑕᑉᒪᒃ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐁ ᒪᑉᑎ ᐱᑎᑯᑯᓗᓕᒃ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐯᑖᑯᓯᓕᒋ ᐊᑉᐁᓕᑉᐊ ᐁ ᒃᑑᑕᑭᐃᒥᒋ, ᑭ ᒥᓇᑕᑉᒪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓇᓯᓕᒋ ᐅᔅᑉᐋᐱᔅᑯᓯᓂᔅᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃᑑ ᐃᑉᑎᑉ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇ, ᑖᓇ ᐁᑉᑖᒋᒃᑑᒃ ᐆᒪ? ᒫᓂᔅᒃᑑᓂᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑉᑎᑉᐊᒃᓯ ᐆᒪ ᑭᒧᒋ ᒥᔅᒃᓇᓐ ᒪᒋ ᐃᔅᑯᑎᒃ ᐃᑕᒧᓇ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᐅᒋ ᐱᑐᑉᐊᒃ ᐊᔅᒥᐁᒃᓯᔅᒃᒃ; ᐊᓂᑭ ᐅᑎ ᒃᑑ ᐊᑖᑉᐁᒋᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐅᔅᑎᓯᒫᑉᐃᓂᑉᐊᓐ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐃᔅᓯ; ᐊᓂᑭ ᓂᔅᑕ ᒃᑑ ᐊᑖᑉᐁᒋᒫᒋᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᒥᑉᐋᑉᐊ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᒍᑕᔅ; ᒃᑑ ᒪᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᑭᒃ

ᒥᓗᐊᒋᒧᑦᑐᓂᓕᓐ ᑖᐱᔾᑯᒃ ᐊᓕᒃᓴᓇᑦᑕᕐ; ᑲ ᑭᓛᔾᑭᒋᒃ, ᓗᔾᑦ ᑲ ᑲᔾᓕᓯᒋᒃ ᑖᐱᔾᑯᒃ ᐋᓇᓈᔾᔾ ᓗᔾᑦ ᐅ ᑦᐃᑭᒫᒃᓇ ᓴᐊᕐᕕᕐᐊᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᐸᑯᔾᓕᒧ ᐁᑖᑦ ᒫᓂᔾᒐᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓇ, ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐆᑯ ᓂ ᐸᐸᑦᒧᒐᑦᐃᓕᓕᑦᐃᓈᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑖᓯᑦᐊᒃ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ?

ᒫᓂᔾᒐᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃᓐ ᐁᐁ, ᑭᑦᓗᔾ ᓗᔾᑦ ᑭ ᐢᑕᑦᒪᒃᓐ

ᐅᐸᑯᔾᓕᒧᓐ ᑖᓇ ᐃᔾᐱᔾ ᑲ ᑕᑯᔅᑭᒃ ᐁ ᐸᐸᑦᒧᒐᒋᒃ ᒣᑦᑲᒃ ᑲ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒋᒃ ᑦᐁᒋ ᒥᐢᓂ ᑭ ᑦᐁᐱᓈᑲᓂᑦᐃᒋᒃ?

ᒫᓂᔾᒐᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃᓐ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᒐ ᐆᐅ ᑦᐊᒋᐊ ᐋᑎᕐ ᒫᑲ ᓄᑕᑦᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑎᐢᒋᒃ ᐅᐸᐸᑦᒧᒐᑦᐊᒃ, ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑖᑦᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒪᑦᐃᒧᔾᑕᑦᐊᒃ ᑲ ᒫᔾᑲᑦᐃᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐃᒋᐃᑕᒃᓐ

ᒫᓂᔾᒐᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃᓐ ᑖᑦᐁ, ᓇᑕᑦᐁᓕᑖᑦᑲᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᔾᔾᒃ ᐃᔾᐱ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑲᑦᐃᔾᑦᑫᓐ

ᐁᑯ, ᐃᔾᐱ ᐅᐸᐸᑦᒧᒐᑦᐊᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑦᐋ ᑭᐢᒐᒋᒃ, ᒫᓂᔾᒐᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᐊ ᑭ ᑦᐃᑐᑦᐃᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᓈᑕᑭᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔅᑭᔅᐸᑎᓈᓕᑭ ᑦᐊᒋᐊᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑎᐢᒋᒃ ᒫᓂᔾᒐᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ, ᐁᑯᔅᑭᐅᑦ ᐅᒋ ᑦᐋᐸᑎᓈᑦᑭᒃ ᐅᐸᐸᑦᒧᒐᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᔅᑯ ᐃᔾᑲᒐᒪ, ᑫ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑕᒧᑦᐋᑦᑫ ᑭ ᔅᑫᔾᐳᐸᒋᑲᓂᓈᒃ ᐅᒋᓐ ᑭ ᓇᔾᑯᒥᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᐸᑦᒧᒐᑦᐊ, ᑭ ᐃᐢᑕᐃᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐃᔾᐸᑦᓕᒃ ᑦᐊᒋᓕᑦ, ᑦᐋᔾᔾᐳᑦ ᐁ ᐃᔅᓂᑲᒐᒃ, ᓗᔾᑦ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᐅ ᔅᑫᔾᐳᐸᒋᑲᓂᑦᐋᑦᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑖᐱᑦᐋᑭᒋᒃᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᑖᑦᐁ ᐁᑖᐱᒋᒃ, ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑭᔾᑭᓯᐢᑕᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᑦ ᒫᒋᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑎᓕᑯᒋᒃ ᒫᓂᔾᒐᓂᔅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ ᑭ ᓇᓂᑭᒋᕐᐸᓕᑦᐊᒃ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᐯᔾᐳᒃ ᑭ ᔅᑫᔾᐳᐱᑦᐊᒃ; ᑫᔾᐳᐸᒃ ᐃᔅᑲᒐᒪᒃ ᓂ

·ᐋᐸᑐᓈᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑕᒪᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐸᓴᑭ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑦᑕ ᒪᓂᑐ ·ᐋᓴᑐ-
·ᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᐊᓐᑕᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑭᑐᑐᑭᒃ, ᐅᑎᓕᓐ ᓂᒃᑲᒧ·ᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓂᒃᑲᒧ·ᐊᒃᓯ
ᐆᒪ ᐃᑦᑕ ᒃᑭᑦ ᑭ·ᒃᑲᓐ ᑭᓴᑭᓕᑦᑕᑦᑕ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᓂᓴᒃᑕᓂᑦ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ,
ᒃᑲ ᒃ·ᑕᑦᑭᒃ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑯᑕᑭᓴᒃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃᓯ
ᐯᑦ ᓈᑎᑯᒃ ᒫᓂᓴᒃᑕᑦᑕ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ, ᑭ ·ᐃ ·ᐋᐸᑕᒧ·ᐁ·ᑭ,
ᑭ·ᒃᑲᓐ ᒃᑲ ᐋᓕᒪᑭ, ᒃᑕᓂ·ᐊᑭ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᒃᑲ ᒫᒪᓴᒃᑕᑭᓯ

ᐃᓴᐱ ·ᐋ ᑭᑐᑐᑭᒃ, ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭᓗᐊᒫᑯᐊᒃ·ᐯᓴᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒫᓂᖅ-
ᒫᓂᑦᑕᓂᑦᑕ·ᐊ ᒥᓴᒃᑲᓈᓕᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑕᓈᒃᑲᓂᓕᒃᓯ ᑯᑕᑭᓴ ᑭ
·ᐃᑕᒫᑯ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᒥ ᐊᓐᖅᑕ·ᐋᑦᑭᒃ ᐅᒥᓗᒥ·ᐁ·ᐊᓯ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᓴᑐ ᑭ
ᐊᓴᒃᑲᒥᒥᑯ·ᐊᒃ ᐁᑲ ᑭᒥ ᓂᐹᑦᑭᒃ ᒥᑐᓐ ᐊᓴᑭᒃ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᒫᒃ
ᒫᑦᑭᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ·ᐊᒃ, ᑭ ᒃ ·ᐃᑐ·ᐃᑯ·ᐋᓐ ᑭᑦᒪᓂᑐᓯ ᐁᑯ
·ᑭᓴᑯᓯᓴᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸ·ᐋᒧᓴᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓐ ᓄᐸᓴᓐ, ᐁ ᐸ·ᐋᒧᓴᓐ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᒫ·ᐊᒃ
ᐅᑯ ᓂᓐ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᓂᑦᒪᑭ·ᐁᑭᒃ ·ᑐᑭ ᑐᓴᒃᑲᓈᒃ ᐃᑦ-
·ᐃᓂᒃ ᐃᑦᑕᓯ ᐊᐱᑦᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᐆᐅ ·ᐊᑭᐊ, ᓇᒪᑎᓂᓴᒃ
ᐃᑐᑭ, ᑭ ᐃᑦᑕᒃᑲᓐ ᒪᒥᑐᓕᒧ·ᐃ ᐊᓴᑭ, ᐃᑦᑕ ᑐᓴᒃᑲᓈᑦᑕ ·ᐁᑦᒧᒃ
ᐁ ·ᐊ·ᐊᒃᑲᒃᓯ ᐆᑦᑕ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓇᑭᖅᒃ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᖅᑭᓂᑭ·ᐊ ᓈᓴᐱᒃ
ᐁ ·ᐊᑐᐱᓯᓕᑭ, ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᓴᑭᒃ ᐁ ᐅᑐᑐᓕᑭ, ᒃᑭᐸᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐ
ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑕᓂᒃᓯᓕᑭᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓐ ᐁᑦᑦ ᑦᓇᑐ ·ᐁᑭᓴᓐ,
ᓄᖅᑕ ᑦᓇᑐ ᐁᑐᑐᓴᓐ?

ᒃᑭᐸᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᓂᑦ·ᐃᑭᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᓴᑭᒃ ᐊᐱᑦᑕ
ᓇᒪᑎᓂᒃ ᐃᑐᑭ ᒃ ᐃᑦᑕᒃᑲᒃ, ᓂ ᓈᑐᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑭᑭᑭᑦᑕᑯ ᐃᑦᑕᓐᓯ
ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓐᓯ ᑦᓇᑐ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᐱᑐᑭᓴᓐ ᐃᖅᑲᒃᑐᒥᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑐ-
ᓕᑐᓐ? ᒫᓴᑯᒃ ᐊᓐᑕ ᑭ ᒃ ᒥᓴᑭᓐ ᑭᑭ ᐋᓕᒥᓯᓴᓐᓯ

ᑲᕿᐹᑎᓯᑉᐃᓐᑭ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑯᑦᑭᔅᔭᒃ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᒃ ᑳ ᑐᑦᑭᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᑑᑐᓐᑭ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᒫᑲ ᕿᑉᑲᓐ ᐁᔭᔭᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᑎᓕᑉᐁᔭᓐ ᐊᓐᑦ ᐃᔅᑉᑲᑐᒥᒃ, ᕿ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐋᐸᐊᒫᑲᑉᐃᔭᓐ?

ᑲᕿᐹᑎᓯᑉᐃᓐᑭ ᓂ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑦᒫᓐ ᓂ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᕿᒪ ᐅ ᓐᑦᑉᐁᓕᑦᒧᑉᐃᓐ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓐ; ᓂ ᑎᐸᐊᑉᒫᓐ ᑯ ᐊᑉᐁᓐ ᑳ ᒪᓯᓐᐊᒪᑉᐊᒃ; ᓂᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᓐ, ᓂ ᑲᑉᐋᑲᑦᐃᑎᓯᓐ, ᓂᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑉᐃ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑲᓐ, ᓂ ᑭᕐᑉᐋᑐᑦᑲᓐ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᓐᑲᑎᓐ ᓂᑦ ᐊᔅᑭ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐅᒋ ᑳ ᓈᑦᒫᓐᑭ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᒫᑲ ᓐᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐱᑐᑲᓐ ᐃᔅᑉᑲᑎᒪ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑉᑲᒃ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐯᒋ ᑭᑦᒧᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐧᑉᑲᓐᑦ; ᑭ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑐᑦᓐ ᑳ ᑉᐋᑉᐋᑲᒧᒃ ᐧᑉᑲᓈᔅᑦ, ᓂ ᓐᓂᒋᓐ ᒫᑲ, ᑦᐸᒃ ᑉᐃᓕ ᐁᑎᓕᑦᒧᑉᐊᓗ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑎᐸᑭᑦᒋᑉᐃ ᑭᔅᑲᑫ, ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᔅᕿᓐ ᑭᒧᑎᒃ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐅ ᒪᔅᑲᑉᑎᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᑭᒥᑲᑉᐃᔭᓐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑉᐃᓕ ᑭᒋ ᐱᑐᑲᐃᑲᑉᐃᔭᓐ ᐃᑦᑉᐃᓂᒃᑭ

ᑲᕿᐹᑎᓯᑉᐃᓐᑭ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭ ᒫᓐᑎᑐᓈᓐᑭ, ᓐᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᒥᑎᓈᑉᐋᑉᑭ; ᓐᐁᓕᑦᒧᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑦᒥᒃ ᑳ ᐃᔅᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᓂᑉᐊᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᑉᐋᒃ, ᓂ ᑲ ᓄᓯᓗᐁᓐ ᑳ ᐃᔅᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᔭᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᓈᒃᑭ ᓂ ᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓐ ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐃᑎᓈᓂᑉᐊᒃᑭ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᔅᑲᑎᒪᑉ ᑳ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᒥᒃ, ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᐊᑉᐁᓐ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑦᒪ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᓛᑉᐃᓈᑉᑲᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᓈᒃ ᐅᒋᑭ ᓐᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑎᓕᑎᓐ, ᐊᑉᐁᓐ ᓂᓕᓈᓐ ᑳ ᐅᒋᔭᒃ ᑲᑦ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑦᒧᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᑲ; ᓐᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐋᐸᑦᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑦᑉᑲᑭᐸᓐ, ᐁ ᐊᔭᔭᒃ ᑲ ᐃᓂ ᑉᐋᐸᑦᒥᒃ, ᐁ ᒥᑉᓛᓂᒃ, ᒥᔅᑲᓐᑦ, ᓂᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᓈᒃ ᑳ ᒫᑦᒥᑎᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃᑭ

ᐃᔅᐱ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑉᐃᔭᐸᑦᒃ ᐁ ᑲᕿᑦᑉᐁᓕᒥᑎᓯᓕᒋ, ᑭᒧᒃ

ᑭ ᐃᑐᓄ ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᐊ "ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑲᑦ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᐸᓐ ᐅᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᓄ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐧᐃᓚ"ᙵ ᐊᔅᐸᐋᑫᒧᐧᐃᓐ, 26, 12ᙵ ᒥᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓄ "ᐃᔅᐱ ᐅᑲᑫᐹᑎᔅ ᐱᒧᑐᑐ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ, ᓄᑐᐸᓕᓕᓄ ᐅ ᑲᑫᑖᐧᐁᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓗᓄ ᐁ ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᕐᙵ ᐃᒃᓕᔅᐃᐋᔅᑎᔅ 10. 3ᙵ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑐ ᓈ ᑭ ᑲ ᐊᔅᒥᐋᓐᓄ, ᓗᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᐱᑕᒫ ᓈ ᑭ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑖᓐᓄ, ᑭᒋ ᒫᒥᑐᓗᓕᑕᒃ ᐋᑖᔅ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᑕᒃ, ᐹᑎᒫ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐯᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑲᐧᑫ ᒥᓗ ᑐᑕᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ?

ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᑐᑦ ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧ—

ᐸᑭᑎᓐ ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᐱᑕᒫ ᑭᒋ ᒫᒥᑐᓗᓕᑕᒃ
ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑖᓂᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁᑳᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐋᐧᓗᑕᒪ
ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓐᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᑲᑫᔅᑭᒥᑦ, ᑫᑲ ᐃᑎᑐ
ᑫᐅᐸᒃ ᐁᑳ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒃ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᓄ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓛᔅᓂᓕᒃᙵ
ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐃᑐᓄ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᐅᓂᓯᑐᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᒋ
ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᔅᐋᑦ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑲᑕ ᐱᒫᒋᐁᓄᙵ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧ ᒥᓐ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓄ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᒥᐧᓛᔅᓐ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐧᑕᔅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ; ᐁᑯᔅ ᒪᐅᔅᑲᐧᐋᑖᓄ ᐧᐃᑐᑕᒪᓂ, ᐋᔅᑲᓄ ᒫᒃ ᐱᑯ ᐊᐅᒥᐋᑕᓄ, ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᔅ ᐅᑎᓐᒃᙵ

ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑫᑐᑐᒋᒃ, ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᓄᓯᓂᐅᑯᐧᐊᒃᙵ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᓇᑲᑖᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᓈᔅᐸᒃ ᐁ ᐧᐊᓂᑎᐱᔅᑭᓈᐧᑲᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓕᓄ, ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᔅ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᐧᐋᑖᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ, ᓂᐧᓵᔅ ᒪᒋ ᐊᒫᐧᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᒫᑯᐱᑎᑯᓕᒋ ᓂᐧᓵᔅ ᐁ ᓯᑳᐯᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᓴᔅᑎᐧᑫᐅᐱᐊ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑐᑕᐋᓕᒋ ᐃᔅᐧᑲᒐᒥᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᑭᒃ ᐅᐱᒥᐋᒪᑎᓐᙵ ᒫᑎᓐ 12. 45; ᐊᔅᐸᐋᑫᒧᐧᐃᓐ 5. 22.

ᐁᑯ ᒥᐅᒋ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᒋᒃ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᐅᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧ; ᒥᐧᑳᒐ

ᒫᒃᑲ ᒪᒋ ᐊᒫ·ᑲ ᐁ ᑭᒋ·ᐃᓈᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐱᐤ ᒫᑎ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫ·ᑫ; ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᑕᒻ ᒫᒃᑲ ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ·ᑫᔅᑭᑲᐸᐤ, ᑲ ᑕᕐᑫᑯᐸᓐ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓂᒃ ·ᐁᐱᓂᑲᑌᐤ ᐊᔭ-ᒥᐋ·ᐃᓐ ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑌᒃᓯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᐅᔅᑭᕐᑯᒃ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᐧᐤ, ·ᐁᔅ ᑭ ᐊᒋᑕᔅ·ᑫᓕᐤ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑭᒧᑎᔅᒃ ᑲ ᒥᒃᒐᒋᓯ ᑲ ᒪᔭᔅᑲ·ᐋᒋᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᑭ ᓄᓱ·ᐋᐸᐧᐤ, ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑕ·ᐧᐤ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᔅᐱᔅ·ᑲᓈᓕᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑯᑫᓕᒃ ᒪᓱᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᐤ, ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑕᓱᓇᐃᑲᑌᓕᒃ "ᒪᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐤ, ᑲ ·ᐁᐱᓇᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐋ·ᐃᓇᓯ" ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᐁᑖᑦ ᐅ ·ᐃᑎ·ᐋᑲᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᑫᔅᑭᓱᔭᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑲ·ᐃᔭᐸᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑯᐸᓐ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᐤ ᐆᑕ ·ᐊᔅᓯᐤ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᐤ ᑭ ᐃᔅᓂᑲᓱᑯᐸᓇ ᑖ·ᐯᔅᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓂᔅᑦ, ᑭ ᒥᓗ·ᑖᐤ, ᑭ ᑕᕐᑫᐸᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐃ·ᑖ·ᐃᓂᒃ ·ᑲᔭᔅᑭᑎ·ᐃᓇ ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑌᒃᓯ ᐁ·ᐊᑯᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑕᒫᓇ; ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓴᑭᑕ·ᐊᒧᒃ ᐆᒪ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᐤ, ᐯᒋ ᐅᑕᒧᓇ ᑲ ᐊᓚᑲᔅᑲᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᐤ ᐃᔅ·ᑲᑌᒪ, ᒥᔅᑲᓈᕐᔅ ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑌᒃ, ᑲ ᓂᐱᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐤ ᐅ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᐤ; ᒧᔅᓂᒃ ᐊᓇᑕ ᓂᐸᐃ·ᐋᓂ·ᐊᓇ ᐁ·ᑲᓂ ᒫᒃᑲ ·ᐁᒋ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᑌᒃᓯ ᐊ·ᐊ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑖ·ᐯᔅᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓂᕐᔅ ᐁ ᐸᐹᒧᑌᔅ-ᐸᓇ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᓄᒃ ᑲ ᑐᑕᒪᒃ, ᑭ ᓇᐊᐱᑯᐸᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐊᓇᑕ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭ ᓂᐹᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑭᒃ, ᒥ·ᑲᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᔅᐱ, ᓂᔅᑐ ᒪᒋ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐱᒪᐊᒥ·ᐊᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᕐᕐᓕᐤ, ᐁ ᐅᑐ-ᑌᒋᒃ ᑲ ᐊᓚᑲᔅᑲᒃ ᒥᔅᑲᓇᐤ ᐃᔅ·ᑲᑌᒥᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓱ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᑦᑯᑌᐁᐤ, ᐅᓇᓂᒋᐤ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᒪᒫᑎᓱ·ᐃᓇ, ᑭ ·ᐃᒋᑦᓂᑐ·ᐊᒃ ᒫᑲᓯ

ᐁ ·ᐋᐸᒫᒋᒃ ᑖ·ᐯᔅᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓂᕐᔅ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ ᑭᓕᐸ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑌ·ᐊᒃᓯ ᐊᓄᒃ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᑯᔅᑯᓱᑯᐸᓇ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐸᓱᑯ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᑭᑐᑌᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓱ·ᐁ ᐱᔅᒋ ᓈᑖᒋᒃ, ᓄᔅᑕ

ᐁ ᐊᐸᓂᒧᑐᑦᑕᐊᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᒃ ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑐᑐᓕᒋ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᓴᑭᓯᑦ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐱᓂᐅᐸᓕᓄ; ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᑖᓄ ᑭᒋ ᒫᓂᐋᑦ ᓂᔅᑦᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐅᓂᒫᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐅᔅᑯᑐᐁᓄ ᐁᑖᑦ, ᒥᓕᓈᓇ ᑭ ᓇᓕᔅᓂᑦᐊᑦᓯ ᐁᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᓕᐸ ᐁ ᑭ ᑑᑦᒃ, ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᓵᐯᓕᑦᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐊᓂᐋᑦ ᐅᓇᓕᔅᓂᒪ, ᐅᓇᓂᒋᓄ ᑭ ᒧᔅᑭᔅᑦᐁᓄ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑯᑖᑦᐃᓇᒃ ᐅ ᒋᒋ ᐅ ᐱᑖᓯᑦᐃᓂᓕᒃ ᑭ ᒧᔅᑭᐱᑦᑕᓄ ᒫᒃ ᐅ ᑦᐋᐱᓇᓕᔅᓂᑦᐊᑎᓕᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑎᔅᑦᐁᓕᒋ ᑭᒧᑎᔅᒃᒃ! ᑭᒧᑎᔅᒃᒃ! ᒪᒫᑎᓯᑦᐃᓇ ᒫᒃ, ᐁ ᑕᑯᓇᒃ ᒥᒫᔅᒃᓂᓕᒃ ᒥᔅᑎᑯᓕᓄ, ᑭ ᐅᑖᒪᑦᐁᓄ ᑖᑦᐁᔅᑦᑕᒧᑦᐃᓂᓂᔅ ᐅᔅᑎᑦᒃᓂᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᓂᑦᑕᑦᐁᓄ ᒫᒃ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐁᒥᓂᓂᒋ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐁ ᓴᑦᐃᔅᑯᓯᓕᒋ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᑭᒃᑦ ᒃ ᓂᐸᐃᒋᓇ ᐅᑭᒧᑎᔅᒃᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐃᒋᒃᐸᑦᐃᔅᑖᑦᐁᑦᐊᒃ, ᑭᒃ ᐁᑦᑕᑦᐁᓄ ᐁ ᐱᒧᑖᓂᑦᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᐁ ᓇᓂᒋᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑦᐃᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᔅᑦᐁᓕᒋᑭᑦᐃᓇ, ᒃ ᑕᒋᑭᓕᒋ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᒃ ᒥᓗᑭᓇᐅᑦᐃᓇ ᒃ ᐃᒋᓂᒃᐅᒃ, ᑭ ᐅᒋᒧᑦᐊᒃ, ᑭ ᓇᒃᐅᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁ ᐱᒥᒋᓂᓕᒋᓇ ᑭᑦ, ᓈᑭ ᓇᑦᐊᒃ ᑖᑦᐁᔅᑦᑕᒧᑦᐃᓂᓂᔅ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑦ, ᐁ ᑦᐊᓂᔅᒃᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐁᒃᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑐᓄᓇ ᐁᑯᐅ ᐁᑖᒋᒧᓈᓂᑦᐊᒃᓇ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓇ ᑭ ᒪᔅᒃᑐᑦᐊᒃ ᓈ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒃ ᐁᒋ ᐊᑦᓕᑯᐸᓂᓇ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓇ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ; ᐃᑦ ᒃ ᐃᑦ ᒃᓇᑦᐁᓕᑦᒃ ᐅ ᑦᐊᑦᐁᑦᐅᓈᐱᔅᒃ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ ᒥᔅᒃᒥᓕᑦᐊ, ᑭᑦᐸᔅᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒃᓇᑦᐁᓕᑦᒪᓇ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑦ ᑦᐃᑦᒫᒃᑦᐃᑦᐸᓈᓇ, ᐊᑦᐊ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓚᑦᐁᓯᑦᐊ ᐁ ᑭ ᑦᐊᓂᑖᓯᑦ, ᑦᐁᔅ ᑭᒧᑎᔅᒃ ᑭᑦᑦ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐅᓇᓕᔅᓂᒪ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᓕᑦᐊᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁᒃ ᒃ ᒥᔅᒃᑭᒃ ᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑦᐃᔅᑦᐸᓇ, ᐁᑦᐊᑦᒃᓂᐃ ᐅ ᑦᐊᑦᐁᑦᐅᓈᐱᔅᒃᒃ, ᐊᓯᑦᒋ

ᑭ ᐊᔭᐅᑯᐸᓐ ᐊᐱᔪᔅ ᓱᓕᔭᓐ, ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᒋ ᑐᐱᐸᓕᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᑦᒃ ᐧᑰ ᐃᑐᑐᑦᓯ i. ᐱᑦᔅ 4. 18; ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᐧᒃᔭᔅᒃ ᒃ ᐧᐃᑦᒫᒃᐧᐃᐧᑰᐹᓐ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓐ ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑯᔪᐧᑦᑦ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦ; ᐧᐁᓴ ᐅᐧᐊᐧᐁᔪᐅᓈᐱᔅᐧᒃ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᐊᑦᐧᑰᑫᓐᓯ ᒫᒃ ᑰᑦ ᐁ ᐸᑯᔪᐧᑦᑦ, ᓐᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑑᑦᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒃ ᒃᔅᑭᑦᑦ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒥᑫᐧᑦᓐ ᑭ ᔪᐧᐊᑐᓐ ᐧᐸᒧᔪ ᐅᑎᑦᒃ ᐧᑰ ᐃᑐᑐᑦᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᒫᒪᔅᒃᑐᓕᑦᐧᒃᓇ ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒪᔅᒃᒫᒋᒃ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᒃᓂᓕᓐ, ᒃ ᐅᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐱᑐᒃᐃᑦ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᑯ ᐃᔅᒃᒫᑐᒥᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᒫᒪᔅᒃᑐᓕᑦᐧᒃᓇ; ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑏᓇᐧᒪᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐊᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᒃᑫᑦᐧᐁᓕᑦᒧᐧᐃ ᓇᐊᔅᑦᑦ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᒃ ᑭ ᒥᔅᒃᒥᓕᒋ; ᐧᐁᓴ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᔅᑭᓯᐧᓂ ᐁ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᑦ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓐᔅᑦ ᑭ ᒃᔅᑭᑦᓂ ᑫᐧᒃᓕᐧᓂ ᐧᒃᔭᔅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒃᑦᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᔅᐧᐁᓕᒋᑫᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᓂ ᐱᑯ ᐅᒋ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᒥᔅᒃᒥᓕᐧᐊ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᓗ ᑫᐧᒃᓇᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᒫᒃ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᑐᑫ ᐁᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒪᔅᒃᒥᑯᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᔪᐅᓈᐱᔅᐧᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑦᐧᐁ ᒃᑦ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᐸᓐ, ᐧᒃᔭᔅᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑦᒋᑦᑯᐸᓐ; ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᑎᐸᒋᒧᔅᑦᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑌᐧᐊᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓲᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐸᒋᑦᓂ ᐁ ᐃᔅᐧᒃᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑐᑐᑦᓯ ᐅᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓕᐧᐁᓯᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓂᐊᑦ ᐅ ᓱᓕᔭᓂᒪ, ᐊᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒥᑐᓂᓕᒫᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᔪᐅᓈᐱᔅᐧᒃ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑦᒪ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑫᔅᑭᓯᑦ ᒃ ᐃᔪ ᐧᐊᓂᑦᓯᑦ ᐁᑯ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒥᒋᓕᐧᐁᓯᑦᓯ i. ᐱᑦᔅ 1. 9.

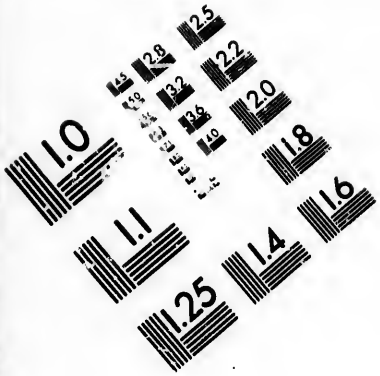
ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓯ ᐋ! ᐧᐋ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᑦᓯ ᐅᒃᓕᓐ ᓈᔭᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒥᔅᔭᒃᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᐳᑫᓯ

ᑲᑎᔭᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ ᑭ ᒪᒥᔅᔭᒃᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐯᔭᐧᑲᓐ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑖᓇᓐ ᐳᑖᑲᐧᐃᔭᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐳᑦᐧᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᑯᐸᓐ, ᐁ ᒪᔭᑲᐧᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᓐᔭᑦ ᐁ ᒥᐧᓵᑲᓂᑲᑎᑦ, ᒣᐧᑲᒃ ᒫᓇᐅᓐ ᐊᔭᑭᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦ? ᐧᐋ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᑦ, ᒫᓂᓯ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓈᑎᓯᑦ ᐁᔭᐱᒥ ᑭ ᒪᒥᔅᔭᒃᓕᑦᒧᑯᐸᓐ! ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑦᒫᑲᐧᐃᓇ, ᑳ ᐃᔭᑯ ᐃᐳᑌᑦ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑎᐸᐳᑦᑲ ᐅ ᒪᒥᔅᔭᒃᓕᑦᒧᐧᐃᓇ; ᐁ ᐧᐃᑦᒪᐧᐋᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᐃᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑦ ᒪᔭᑲᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ, ᓐᔭᑦ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᑳ ᑭ ᐳᑦᒥᓕᒥ; ᐃᔭᑦᔭᑦ ᑳ ᐧᐊᓂᑖᓯ, ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᒥᐧᓵᑲᓂᑲᑎᑦ, ᓐᔭᑦ ᐊᑳᐧᐋᑳ ᐁ ᑭ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓯ ᒫᑲ ᒫᒪᔭᑲᒐᓕᑖᐧᑲᓇ ᒣᐧᑳᑳ ᐁ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᓐᓕᑦᑲ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᐧᐋᑭᑦ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᑦᐊᓈᐱᔭᐧᑲ, ᑫᐧᑳᓕᐧᐊ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒥ ᑭ ᐊᔭᔭᐸᓇ ᒣᐧᑳᑳ ᐁ ᐱᒧᑦᓯᑦᓯ

ᑲᑎᔭᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᓇ ᑖᐱᔭᑯ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐁᑳ ᑫᐧᑳᓕᐧᐊ ᑳ ᑭᔭᑫᓕᑦᑲ; ᐧᐁᔭ ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᑫ ᐅᒥ ᒥᓕᐧᐁᔭᐸᓇ, ᓐᔭᑦ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᑫ ᐊᑖᒫᔭᐸᓇ ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᑦᐅᓈᐱᔭᐧᑲ? ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᔭᑭᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑦ ᒪᔭᑲᒥᑦ, ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᑦᐅᓈᐱᔭᐧᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐊᐸᑌᓕᑖᐧᑲᓂᓕᐧᐊ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓐᔭᑦ ᑭ ᓇᑦᐧᐁᓕᑦᒪ ᐧᐃᓕᐧᐋᐧᐊᑦ ᑫ ᐃᑦ ᐅᒥᔭᑦᒫᑫᐧᐋᔭᐸᓇ ᑭᒥ ᐊᔭᑦᓯ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ᑭᔭᐱᓇ ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᑦᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᑦᐅᓈᐱᔭᐧᑲ ᐃᔭᐱ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᑲ ᑭᒥᑭᑦᑯ ᐃᔭᐧᑳᒥᓕᐧᐊᑦ, ᑭ ᑭᔭᑫᓕᑦᒪ, ᐁᑳ ᑭᒥ ᐱᐳᑲᐊᑳᐧᐋᔭᐸᓇ; ᓐᔭᑦ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᒥ ᐅᒃᓕᐧᐊ ᑭᒥ ᐊᓕᒥᐃᑯᑦ ᐃᔭᐧᐱᔭ ᐁ ᓄᑯᓯᔭᑦᑖᑦ ᓐᔭᑦ ᑫ ᑭ ᐳᑖᑯᔭᐸᓇ ᒥᑖᐧᑦᐊᓇ ᑭᒧ ᒥᐳᒥᑦᐊᓇ ᑭᒧᑎᔭᑲᓇ

ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓯ ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᐧᐁᒥ ᒪᓈᒥ ᑖᑭᒥᑯᓯᔭᓇ, ᓂᒥᑖᓇ ᐧ



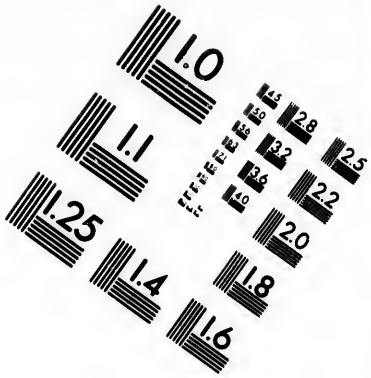
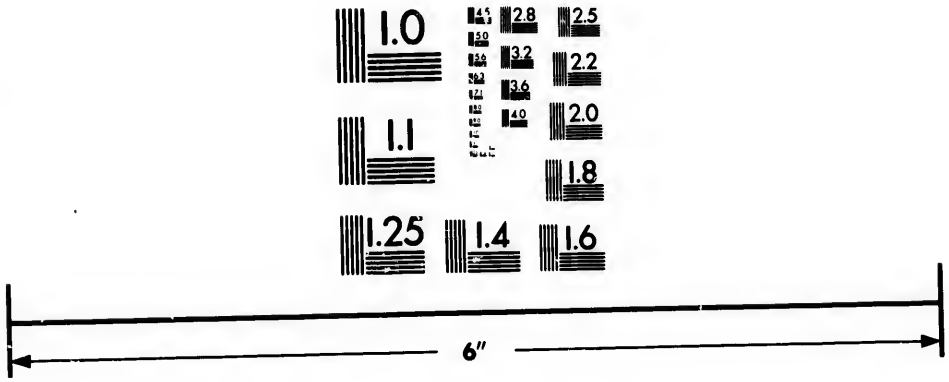
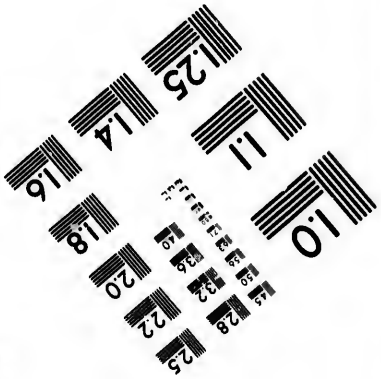


IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)





Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

2.8
2.5
3.2
2.2
2.0
1.0

ᐃᓴ ᑭ ᐊᑖᐧᐊᑫᓄ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓴᑐᓯᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓐ ᐧᐊᐹᑲᒥᓂᑲᓂᓕᓄ ᐅᒋ ᐊᓃᒣᓕᓄ ᐅᓴᑐᓯᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᒫᑲ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑐᓕᑖᐧᑲᓐ ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᕐᐅᓈᐱᓴᑲ; ᑭᕐᐱᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃᓕ, ᑫᐧᑲᓐ ᐁᑲ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᐩᑕᑭᐸᓐ ᓂᕐᑕ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᕐᕐᓯ ᐃᐸᑭᐊ 12. 16.

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᓴᕐᓐᓯ ᐃᓴ ᑭ ᐊᑖᐧᐊᑫᓄ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓴᑐᓯᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓐ ᑖᐧᐁ, ᒥᑦᑦ ᑯᑕᑭᓴᑲ ᐆᑕᐧᒪᑲ ᓂᕐᑕ, ᐅᒣᓕᓄ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐆᑕᑭᑲ ᒪᓴᑲᒥᑎᓱᐧᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓗ ᑫᐧᑲᓐ ᒫᐧᐊᑲ ᑫ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑯᐧᑖᓴᐸᓐ, ᐧᒣᒋ ᐧᐃᓕ ᑲ ᐃᕐᐆ ᐆᑕᑲ; ᒫᑲ ᐱᑐᕐ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑖᑯᓯᐧᐊᑲ ᐃᓴ ᓂᕐᑕ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᕐᕐᓯ, ᓂᕐᑕ ᐸᑲᓐ ᑭ ᐃᑎᐧᐊᑲᓐᓯ ᐃᓴ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓴᑐᓯᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓐ ᑭ ᒋᑲᓴᑐᑎᓂᐧᐊᓐ, ᒫᒪᑲ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᕐᕐᓯ ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᕐᐅᓈᐱᓴᐧᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᐃᕐᐆᓈᐧᑲᓂᓕᐧᐊ; ᐧᐊᑖ ᑭ ᐅᒪᓂᑐᒥᐧᐃ ᐃᓴ, ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᕐᕐᓯ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐅᒣᓕᓄ ᐅᒋ ᐆᑕᒪ; ᐃᓴ, ᐱᑯ ᐅ ᒪᒋ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᒧᐧᐃᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓇᐁᓕᒧᒪᑲᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᑕᒪ; ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᕐᕐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑎᐧᐊᑲᓐᓯ "ᒫᑎᑲ, ᑫᑲᑦ ᓂ ᓂᐱᓐ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᐁᓐ, ᑫᐧᑲᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑫ ᐅᑎᓯᐧᓴᓐ ᐆᒪ ᓂᑦ ᐅᓴᑐᓯᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓐ ᐅᒋᓯ" ᕿᓂᓯᓴ 25. 32.

ᒫᑲ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᕐᕐᓯ, ᐊᑖ ᐊᐱᕐᕐᓯ ᐱᑯ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᒧᐧᐃᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᓴᑦ, ᑭ ᑲᓇᐧᐁᓕᒥᑯ ᐁᑲ ᐆᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐃᑎᑦ, ᑭ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭᓴᑐᓕᑲ ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐃᕐᐅᓈᐱᓴᐧᑲ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᐧᑐ ᐃᕐᐱᕐᐱᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑖᐧᐊᑫᑦ, ᑖᐱᓴᑯᓴ ᐃᓴ ᑲ ᐆᑕᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓴᑐᓯᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐧᐊᐸᕐᕐᓯ ᐊᓴᒥᑖᓂᐧᐊᓐ ᐃᓴ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐊᓴᑦ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᓯᐧᑐ, ᒫᑲ ᒫᒪᓴᑲᑐᓕᑖᐧᑲᓐ ᑭᕐᐱᓐ ᐱᑯ ᑐᐧᐁᕐᐅᓈᐱᓴᐧᑲ ᐃᓴᓴ ᐱᑯ ᑐᐧᐁᓕᒥᑫᒪᑲᓄᐧᑫ, ᐅᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐅᓴᐧᑫ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᑭᒋ ᐊᑖᐧᐊᑫᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓴᑐᓯᒫᐧᐃᐧᐃᓐ, ᓂᕐᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫᐧᑲ, ᐅ ᐊᑖᒫᑦ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ; ᐧᐅᓴ ᐃᑎᐧᐊᑲ ᐆᑯ ᑐᐧᐃ, ᑖᐱᓴᑯᓴ

ᐁ ᐃᑎᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐋᓴ ᐃᓴᐱ ᐧᐊᐸᔅ ᐧᐋ ᐃᓴᐸᑉᒋ ᐁᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᑭᐱᒋᐃᑦᓯ ᒋᓇᒫᔭ 2. 24. ᐃᓴᐱ ᐆᑯ ᐅ ᐧᐃᔭᓯᐧᐃ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᐧᐋᓄ ᐱᑯ ᓄᑕᐧᐁᓕᑕᒧᐧᐋᐧᑫ, ᑲᑕ ᐊᔭᐧᐊᑲ, ᑖᐸᒃ ᐧᐃᓇ ᑫ ᐃᑦᒍ ᐊᓕᒥᐃᑯᒋᑲᓯ ᒫᑲ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᒍᔅ ᐱᑐᔅ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓄ, ᑭ ᒥᑐᓕᑕᒪ ᑭᒋᑭᒍᑯ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ; ᐊᒫᑯᐧᐃ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓄ, ᐃᔅᐱᒥᑲ ᑳ ᐅᒋᒪᑲᓂᓕᑭ; ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐃᑖᐸᑕᑭᐸᓇ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑖᐧᐋᑫᐧᐸᓇ ᐅ ᐧᐊᐧᐁᒍᐅᓈᐱᔅᑲ, ᐋᑕ ᐁᑖᓕᐧᑫ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᑫ ᐊᑖᒥᑯᔅᐸᓇ, ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑕᓄ ᑫᐧᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᓴᑲᔅᑭᓇᑖᔅᐸᓇ ᐅ ᒥᑐᓄᓕᒋᑲᓇ?

ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᓈ ᑲᑕ ᒥᓕᐧᐁᐸᓇ ᐯᔭᑲ ᓕᓕᔭᓈᐱᔅᑯᒍᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᐳᐃᑎᓯᑦ ᒪᔅᑯᒍᓕᓄ; ᓄᔅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᓴᑯᓯᒫᑦ ᓈ ᐅᒥᒥᓄ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᒥᑫᑦ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑲᑲᑭᓄ? ᐅᑖᐧᓄᑕᐧᒪᑲ ᑖᐧᐁ ᑭ ᑑᑕᐧᒪᑲ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᐧᐃᔭᓯᐧᐃ ᓇᑕᐧᐁᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᐊᑖᐧᐋᑫᐧᐊᑲ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑲ ᑎᐱᓕᐧᐁᐧᐃᓯᒋᑲ; ᐊᓂᑭ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐊᔭᒋᑲ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃ ᑖᐧᐁᐸᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᐅᑎ, ᐊᑕ ᐊᐱᔅᑐᓂᓕᑲ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᑭ ᑑᑕᐧᒪᑲᓇ ᐆᑕ ᑕᐧᑲᓇ, ᓂᒋᔅᑐᓇ, ᑲ ᐃᑦᒍ ᐧᐊᓂ ᐃᑌᓕᑕᒪᓇᓇ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓇ ᐁᑯ ᓂ ᐧᐋᐸᑌᓇ; ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐋᐧᑫᓕᑖᐧᑲᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑌᔭᓇ ᑫᑲᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᑦᒥᑯᓇᓇ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓇ ᑖᓄᑭ, ᑭ ᓇᔅᐱᑕᐧᐋᐧᐊᑲ ᐱᑯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑖᓇ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐱᓗᑦᒍᔅᑲ ᓇᐧᐊᑲ ᑲ ᑭᓯᔅᐧᐃᑖᒋᑲ, ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑕᓄ ᑲ ᐸᐸᒪᐸᑖᒋᑲ ᐊᓄᑲ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑭ ᑖᔅᑲᐧᐊᓯᒋᑲ; ᒫᑲ ᒪᔭᔅᑲᑖᓄ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁᑯ, ᒥᑐᓄᓕᑖᓄ ᒫᑲ ᐱᑯ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒪᑯᐸᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑲ ᑫ ᒥᓗ ᐃᑎᔭᑲᓇ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᑫᒋᓈᐅᓇ ᐆᑯ ᓂᔅᔅ ᐃᓕ

ᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᓵᑯᒐᐁᓴᑭᒋᒃ; ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐅᕐᒧᐹᓇᒃ ᓈ ᑭᑦ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓇ, ᑳ ᑭ ᑑᑦᑭᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐯᑦᐊᒋᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᐁ ᐯᐧᒐᐧᐁᕐᓂᓕᒋ? ᑖᓄᑭ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐁᑳ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᒐ ᑭ ᓱᑭᒐᐁᑦ ᑖᐧᐯᐸᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᕐᔅ? ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑦᐧᐁᐸᓇ ᓂᑦ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓇ, ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐃᓕᒧᑭᐸᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒥᑐᓂ ᓵᑯᒋᐃᑦᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁ ᓵᑯᒐᐁᓴᑭᒋᒃ, ᒥᑫᑦ ᑭ ᐃᐧᒐᐧᐊᒃ, ᒫᑲ ᒐᑲ-ᐧᐊᕐᔅ ᐅᑐᓕᓐ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᐧᒪᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃᓯ ᓱᑭ-ᒐᐁᐧᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓇ ᐆᒋ ᐊᐅᓐ ᑖᐧᐯᐸᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᕐᔅ; ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥᑎᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓇ, ᓂᒋᓵᓇ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᑭᓇ ᑭ ᑐᑖᑲᐧᐃᐧᐊᐸᓐ, ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᑖ ᐧᐹᒧᕐᔅ ᐃᓕᒧᑫᔭᐸᓇᓯ ᐆᒪ ᒫᔅᑯᒐ ᐊᓄᒐ ᑖᐧᐯ ᑭᑦ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓈᑐᑫ ᐁ ᓛᐧᐊᐸᒥᑖᑯᒃ, ᒫᑲ ᓄᑯᓯᔅᑖᔅᑭᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᐧᐃᓇ ᑳ ᑭ ᑐᑦᐧᐊᒋᒃ, ᒫᔅᑯᒐ ᑭ ᑳ ᑭ ᑐᑦᑯᑖᔭᒃ ᐊᔭᒐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᒐᓕᒪᒋᒃᓯ

ᒫᑲ, ᒥᓇ ᒥᑐᓂᓕᑦ, ᐆᑯ ᐱᑯ ᐸᐹᒍᒐᐧᐃ ᑭᒧᑎᔅᑭᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᐊᑐᔅᑲᐧᐊᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑭᒫᐧᐊ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᒪᒋ ᐃᔅᑯᒐᓕᓐ, ᓇᑦᐧᐁᓕᒫᐧᑖᐧᐃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐃᒋᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᑎᐱᓇᐧᐁ ᑲᑦ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᒐᓕᐧᐊᓯ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐯᑖᑯᓯᓕᒋ ᐃᑎᑖᐧᑲᓂᓕᓐ "ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᐁ ᐆᓗᑦ ᒥᕐᒋ ᐱᕐᑭᓯ" ᓂᑲᒧᐧᐃᓇ 7. 2; i. ᐱᑦ 5. 8. ᓂ ᑭ ᒫᕐᑲᓇ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᑖᐧᐯᐸᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᕐᔅ ᑳ ᑭ ᑑᑦᑲ, ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑫᓇ ᒫᑲ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒪᒃᓯ ᐆᑯ ᓂᔅᑐ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐧᐁᓂᑭ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᑳᔅᑯᑐᑖᐧᑲᒃ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐁ ᒫᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᔭᓇ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᑫ ᑐᑦᑭᐸᓇ, ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᑌᐧᐯᐧᐊᒃ, ᐧᑦᐸᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᒥᐧᐃᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᒐᓕᐧᐊᓯ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᑐᒐᑖ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᑳ ᐃᐧᑖᓂᐧᐊᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᒥᓕᐧᐁᔭᑖᓇ ᓂ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᐯᔭᒃ ᓕᓕᔭᓈᐱᔅᑯᔅᑦ ᐅᒋ; ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐁ ᓇᑦᐧᐁᓕᑦᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐃᓈᒐᓇ ᓇᑐᐸᓕᐧᐃ ᐊᐸᒋᑖᐧᐃᓇᓯ ᑫᔭᐸᒡ ᒫᑲ ᐊᑦ ᐅᐅ ᐁ ᑭᑭᔅᑲᒫᐸᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑫᓇ

ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓯᑭᑐᐁᔅᓗᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒪ ᑖᓂ ᐁ ᐃᑎᓈᓂ·ᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᒐᑫ·ᐃᓂᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᐊᓇ ᑎᐱᓚ·ᐁ ᒃ ᑭ ᒫᒐᑫᑦᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᑖ·ᐅ, ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒐᒧ·ᐊᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐱᐸᑦᔅᑕᒧᑐᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᔅᐁᓕᒋᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᒃ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᑭᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯ ᑖ·ᐅ, ᒥᑫ·ᑖᓄ ·ᐃᓚ·ᐊᓄ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐅ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒥ- ·ᐋ·ᐊ ᑭ ᐅᒐᒧ·ᐊᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒃ ᓄᑯᓯᔅᑖᑯᒋᒃ ᑭᒋᔅᐁᓕᒋᑫ·ᐃᓇ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᒫᒪᔅᒃᑐᓕᑖᒃᓇ, ·ᐁᔭ ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓄ ᐅ ᓄᑎᓂᑫᒪᓯ ᒫᒃ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ, ᐊᐱᒐᔅ ᐱᑐᔅ ᑭ ᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑕᑭᒫᑖ ᑖ·ᐅᐸᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓂᒐᔅ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐅ ᓄᑎᓂᑫᒪ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓄᓯ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓄ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᓈᒃᓇ ᐅ ᓄᑎᓂᑫᒪ ᓗᑦᑭᒥᓄ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂᔅᑕ ᑭ ᑑᑦᒪᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒃ·ᑫᒋᐃᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒫᒐᑫᒋᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ·ᐃᓚᓯ ·ᒃᐅᔭᒃ ᓈ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᑦ ᐊᐱᔅᑦ·ᐋᒐᔅ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᒫᒐᑫᐋᑦ ᑯᓚᔭᑕ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑐᕕᑦ ᒃ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒧᑯᐸᓂ? ᓂᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᐱᓗᒐᔅ ᑭᒋ ᒫᐱᑦ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᒥᔅᑐᔅ? ᐋᑎᑦ ᒫᔅᒃᑲ·ᐃ·ᐊᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᓂᔅᑕ ᓖᓚᒥᓯ·ᐊᒃ; ᐋᑎᑦ ᒥᓵᓕᓄ ᐅ ᑖ·ᐅᐸᓕᒧ·ᐃᓂ·ᐋᓄ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐊᐱᓵᒐᓂᓕᓄᓯ ᐊ·ᐊ ᓈᐅᓄ ᑭ ᓕᓚᒥᓯᓄ, ᐁᑯ ·ᐁᒋ ᑭ ᓵᑯᒋᐃᑦᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᓇᑦᒫ ᑭ ᐋ·ᐃᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᔅᐁᓕᒋᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᒃ ᒫᒐᐃᑯᒋᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᑭ ᐋ·ᐃᑯᐸᓂ, ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᒃᑕ ᑭ ᐋᓕᒥᐋ- ᒃᓂ·ᐃᐸᓇ, ·ᐁᔭ ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑎᓇ, ᐋᑕ ᑭᒋᔅᐁᓕᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᓇᐃ ᐋᐸᒋᑖᑦ ᐅ ᓃᒪᒃᔅᒃᑲᓇ, ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᓵᑯᒋᐁᓄ ᐁ ᒃᔅᑭᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑖᑫᓈᑦ; ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᑭ ᐱᒋᔅᒃᑯᑦ, ·ᐋ·ᐋᒃ ᐅᓵᑯᒐᐁᓄ, ᐅᓇᓂᒋᓄ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᐊᓇ ᑯᑦᑦ, ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᒃᑕ ᑭ ᓵᑯᐁᐸᓂᒃᓯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᒃ ·ᐁᐱᒋᒥᒋ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒃ?

ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ ᑭᒋᔅᐁᓕᒋᑫᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᑏᔅᑕᒥᑯᓕᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒋᓯᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐯᕐᕐᑲᓇ ᐧᐃᐸᒡ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑫ-ᓕᑕᒃ ᐁ ᐃᕐᕐᓈᐧᑲᒃ ᑳ ᐃᐧᐅᔅᑳᓇᓯ ᐯᔅᑳᐧᐅ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᐅᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᐧᐅᑯᐸᓄ, ᒣᐧᑳᒡ ᐁ ᒫᕐᕐᑫᑦ, “ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᑭᐅᓕᒧᓈᓇ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒡ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔅᑳᒃᓯ”

ᐆᑯ ᓂᔅᑐ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐧᐁᓂᑭ ᑭ ᑐᑕᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᕕᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒫᒪᐧᐅᓕᒋ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓄᑳᐅᓕᒧᓕᒋᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ, ᐃᒪᓇ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐃᓯᑳᔅᑲ, ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᓄᑎᓂᑫᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᒣᐧᑳᒡ ᑳ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒋᒃ, ᓯᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒡ ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᒫᕐᕐᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᐆᐅ, ᐁᓕᐧᐁᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐋᓕᒥᐃᑯᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᐱᑕᔅ, ᐯᔅᑳᐧᑲᓄ ᑭ ᑯᒋᑖᓄ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑫ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒃ; ᐋᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐋᑎᔅ ᐁ ᐃᐧᐅᒋᒃ ᐧᐃᓕ ᒫᐧᐊᒡ ᑭ ᐅᑭᒫᐧᐃᓄ ᑳ ᐃᑕᕐᓕᒋ ᐊᐹᔅᑎᓕ, ᑫᔅᐸᒡ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᐁ ᑭ ᓱᑯᒋᐋᒋᒃ ᑭ ᑐᑕᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑯᔅᑖᓕᒋ ᐸᐧᑲᓇᑕᓄ ᐃᔅᐧᑫᕐᓕᓯ

ᐅ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒪᒥᐧᐋᐧᐊ ᒧᓕᒃ ᐯᓕᒃ ᐃᑖᓕᐧᐊ; ᒧᓕᒃ ᐅᐱᑖᑯᐧᐊᒃ; ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒫᒃ ᕐᐋᑯᒋᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᑖᐧᐃ, ᐯᒋ ᓇᑕᒫᑯᐧᐊᒃ; ᐧᐃᓕ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐃᐧᑖᓂᐊᐧᓇ “ᐅ ᕐᒪᒃᓇ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑕᑲᒫᑦ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᐊᑯᑫᓕᐧᐧ; ᒥᒋᑭᐧ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑕᑲᒋᑲᓇ ᐊᓯᒋ ᐸᑲᒫᑲᓇ; ᐱᐧᐋᐱᔅᑯᓕᐧ ᒪᔅᑯᕐᕐ ᐃᑕᑭᑕᒪ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᐅᓴᐧᐋᔅᐱᔅᑯᓕᐧ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᐁ ᐱᑭᔅᑲᑕᑎᒃ ᒥᔅᑎᒃᓯ ᐊᑲᔅᐧᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐅᕐᕐᒧᐃᑯ; ᐧᐁᐱᓯᐧᓇᓇ ᒪᔅᑯᕐᕐ ᐃᑕᑭᑕᒪᓯ ᑕᑲᒋᑲᓇ ᒪᔅᑯᕐᕐ ᐃᑌᓕᑕᒪ; ᐹᐱᑖᐧ ᒥᒋᑭᐧᐋᓯ” ᒍᐸ 41. 26—29. ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧ ᐅᒣᓕᐧ ᐁ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ? ᑖᐧᐯ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒧᓕᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᐃᑕ ᐧᐋ ᐃᑐᑌᑦ ᑭ ᐋᐧᐧᐃᒫᑦ ᒍᐸ ᐅ ᒥᔅᑕᑎᐧᒪ, ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐁᑳ ᑯᔅᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑌᑕᐱᑦ, ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒧᐸᓇ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᒋ ᑫᐧᑳᓇ; “ᐅᐧᑲᔅᑳᒃ ᐧᐃᓈᒣᐧᐅ ᐅᓂᒥᔅᑭᐧᐊ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑲᑕ ᑯᔅᑌᐧᐅ ᐸᐸᑭᓗᐧᐊ; ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᑭᔅᑌ-

ᓕᑖᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᒐᓕᑯᒪ ᑯᔅᑖᑎᑲᓂᓕᓄ; ᐅ ᑕᑖᒪᔅᑲᒥᑲᐃᑫᓄ ᐁ ᑉᐊᓕᑎᐊᑲᒃ, ᒥᓕᑉᐊᑕᒪ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐁ ᒪᔅᑲᑉᐃᓯᑦ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᓇᑕᑉᐃ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᑉᐁᓄ ᓇᐳᐸᓕᑉᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᓯ ᐹᐱᑖᓄ ᐁ ᓴᑭᓯᑉᐃᑦ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᒫᒪᑲ ᑲᑕ ᑯᔅᑖᒥᓄ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑕᐸᓯᑖᓄ ᑦᒫᑎᑲᓂᓕᓄᓯ ᐹᑖᑉᐊᓯᑉᐃᑦᑲᒃ ᑕᑲᒥᑲᓇ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐊᑉᑲᓇᐅᓯᑉᐊᑲᓇᓯ ᑯᒥᐸᓕᑉᑖᓄ ᐊᔅᑭᓕᓄ ᑯᔅᑖᑎᑯᓯᑉᐃᓂᑲᒃ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭᑦᑉᐊᓯᑉᐃᓂᑲᒃ; ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑖᑉᐯᑕᒪ ᐁ ᓄᑖᑉᑲᓂᓕᑲᒃ ᐳᑖᒥᑲᓂᓕᓄᓯ ᐃᑉᐅᓄ ᒥᑉᑲᓕᔅᑲᒃ, ᐋ, ᐋ! ᒥᓛᑕᒪ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐁ ᓇᐳᐸᓕᑉᐃᑦ ᑉᐊᓕᓄ ᐅᒥ, ᐁ ᐱᑎᑉᑭᓕᒥ ᓇᐳᐸᓕᑉᐃ ᐅᑭᒫᑉᐊ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐅᑉᐸᓂᑉᐊᓂᓕᑲᒃᓯᑦ” ᒍᐸ 39. 19—25.

ᑭᓕᓇᓇᓄ ᒫᒪᑲ, ᐁᑲᑉᐃᓕ ᑉᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᐊᑲᑉᐊᑕᑖᓄ ᑭᒥ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᑉᐊᑲ ᐅᐸᑉᑲᒍᑉᐁᓄ, ᓗᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᑭᒥ ᒫᒪᑖᑯᒧᔭᑲᒃ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᐊᑉᐊᓯᑉᐅ ᑭᒥ ᑲᔅᑭᐅᔭᑯᐸᓇ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐱᐸᑕᒪᑯ ᑯᑕᑭᔭᑲᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐸᔅᑭᓛᒥᑲᓯ ᐁᑲᑉᐃᓕ ᑉᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᑭᒍᔅᑉᐁᓕᒥᐅᓯᑖᓄ; ᑉᐁᐸ ᐆᑯ ᐅᑦ ᑑᑯᐊᑉᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦᑲᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲᑉᑫᒥᐃᑑᓇᓂᑉᐊᑭᓯ ᒫᑎᑲ ᐱᑕᑦ, ᐊᑉᔅ ᑲ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᒪᒃᓯ ᑭ ᑭᒍᓕᑉᐁᓕᒥᑎᓯᑖᓄ; ᑉᐁᐸ ᐆᑯ ᐅᑦ ᑑᑯᐊᑉᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑲᑉᑫᒥᐃᑑᓇᓂᑉᐊᑭᓯ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐊᑉᐁᓕᑉᐃᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑲ ᑑᑯᐊᑉᐃᑦ ᐆᐆ ᒪᒥ ᐊᑉᐁᓕᑉᐊ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᑉᐃᓕᓯ

ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒪᑲ ᐱᐸᑕᒪᑯ ᐆᐆ ᑑᑉᐃ ᒪᔅᑲᑉᐁᑉᐃᓇ ᐁ ᑑᒥᑲᐁᓕᑭ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒫᓄ ᐅ ᒣᔅᑲᓇᓕᑲᒃ, ᑭ ᓇᑕᑉᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᓇᓇᓄ ᓂᓕ ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᑭᒥ ᑑᑕᒪᑲᓯ 1. ᑭᒥ ᑉᐊᓕᑉᐃᔭᑲᒃ ᐁ ᓇᑑᐸᓕᑉᐃᐅᔭᑲᒃ, ᓗᔅᑕ ᑉᔅᑎᓇᒃ ᐊᑉᑲᓇᐅᓯᑉᐊᑲᓇ ᐁ ᑭᒥᑉᐃᑖᔭᑲᒃ; ᑉᐁᐸ ᐁᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔅᑦ ᐆᐅᑦ, ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᒫᒪᑉᐊᑦ ᓕᑦᔭᑕᓇ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑲᔅᑭᑖᓄ ᑭᒥ ᑑᑯᐊᑦ; ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᓗᔅᑕ ᑭ ᑲ ᑯᔅᑎᑯᓇᓄ ᐁᑲᒃ ᐆᐅᑦ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑲᒪᑉᑫᓯ ᐁᑯ

·ᐁᒋ ᐃ·ᑐᑦ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᑲ, “ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑯᑦᑭᔭ, ᐁ ᐅᑎᓇᒣᑲ ᑖ·ᐯᐸᓕᒧ·ᐃᓂ ᐊ·ᑲᓇᐅᓯ·ᐋᑲᓇ, ᑫ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔅᑦ·ᐁ-ᐊ·ᒣᑲ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔅᑯᑐ·ᐃ ᒥᒋᑭ·ᐊ ᐅᒪᒋ·ᑖᓐᓯ” ᐃᕕᓯ·ᔭᓇ 6. 16.

2. ᒥ·ᓛᔅᓇ, ᐊᓯᒋ, ᑭᒋ ᓇᑐᑦᒪ·ᐊᑲ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓐ ᑫ ·ᐃᒣ·ᐋ-ᑲᓂᔭᑲ, ᐁᐁ, ·ᐃᓚ ᑎᐱᓚ·ᐁ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᒣ·ᐃᑦᑲᓯ ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᑐᑖᑯ ᑐᕕᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓚ·ᐋᑦᑲ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑦ ᑕ·ᐊᑎᓈᑲ ᑳ ᐃᔅᒋ ᒋᑳᔅᑐᑎᑲ ᓂᐱ·ᐃᓇ; ᒧᓯᔅ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦᒧᐸᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐱᑦ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᐃᑖᑯᐸᓗ, ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑐᑐᑦ, ᐯᔭᑳᓐ ᐁ ᑦᑯᔅᑫᑦ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ·ᐃᒣ·ᐃᑯᑦ ᐅ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᒪᓐ ᐁᑲᓯᑦᔅ 33. 15. ᐋ, ᓂᒋᔅᓇ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐱᑯ ᑫ ·ᐃᒣ·ᐃᑦᑲ, ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᑯᔅᑦᑯᑲ ᒥᑖ·ᑦᓀ ᑭᖃᒥᑖᑐᒥᑦᓇ ᑫ ᐸᓯᑯᒋᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᑯᔅᑖᑦᑯᑲᓐ ᓂᑲᒧ·ᐃᓇ 3. 5—8; ᒥᓇ 27. 1—3. ᒫᑲ, ᐁᑳ ·ᐋᒣ·ᐃᑯ·ᑳ·ᐃ, ᑳ ᒪᒪᑖᑯᓯᒋᑲ ᐅ·ᐃᒋᐃ·ᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᑲᑦ “ᐸᑭᔅ·ᓇᑲ ᐊᑖᒥᑲ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐃ-ᒥᒋᓐ” ᐋᔅᔭ 10. 4. ᓂᓚ, ᐋᔅᓂ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒫᔅᑲᓇ; ᐋᑦ ᒫᑲ, ᐅ ᒥᓗᑐᑦᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᐊᓇ ᒫ·ᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥ·ᓚᑎᓯᑦ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓇ; ᐁᓕ·ᐁᑲ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᑑᑐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᓇᐯ·ᐊᑫᓕ-ᒥᑎᓯᔭᓇᓐ ᓂ ᑳ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᓇ ᐁᑳ ᒥᓇ ᑫ ᐃᔅᒋ ᒫᔅᑫ·ᐋᓗ; ᐋᑦ ᐁ ᓇᓂᒋᔭᓇ ᐁᑳ ᐁᔅᑳ ᐁ ᒪᔭᔅᑳᒫᓇ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑳ ᐃᔅᒋ ᓂᔅᓗᓗᑦᑲᓐ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ, ᐁᑳ ᐁᔅᑳ ᒥᔅᒋᐱᔅᑐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᒪᔅᑳ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᔅᒋᐊᓇᒋᐃᒋᑲ, ᓂ ᐸᑯᔅᓕᒫᑐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᓯᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑦᑲ ᐊᓇ ᐅᒋ ᑫ ᓇᑭᔅᑲ·ᐊᑲ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑭᓐ·ᐋᒋ·ᔅᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᐱᓕᔅᑎᔭᓇᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᓗᑲᒧᑦ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ,—

ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᑐ ᑖ·ᐯᐸᓕᒧ·ᐃᓂᔅᑐ! ᒣ·ᑫᔭᔅ ᑭᒧᑎᔅᑲᑲ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓇ?

ᑭ ᑭ ᒪᔾᑲᒥᑲ·ᐃᓐ? ᐅᒃᓕᓐ ᑲᑕ ᑭᔾᑭᓯᓐ, ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᑖ·ᐯᔪᓕᑦᑲ,
ᒥᔾᑕᐃ ᒫᑲ ᑖᐯᔪᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ ᐊᔾᔭᑐ, ᐁᑯ ᑫ ᐸᔾᑭᓛ·ᐋᑦ
ᒥᑖ·ᑕᓐ ᑫᖏᒥᑦᑐᒥᑕᓇ, ᐁᑳ·ᐃᓚ ᐊᔾᔭᑐ ᐊᑳ·ᐋᑊ ᓂᔾᑐ ᑲᑕ
ᑭ ᑐᑕ·ᐁᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑫᑐᑐᒋᑲ, ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓄᓯᓐᐅᑯ·ᐊᑲᓯ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᒋᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑫᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᑦᒫᑲ ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ·ᐋᐸᑕᑭᑲ ᒥᔾᑲᓇᓕᓐ ᐁ ᐅᑕᒧᓂᓕᑲ ·ᒥᒋ ᑳ ᐃᑐᑐᒋᑲ; ᐁᑯ ᐁᑳ ᑫᔾᑫᓕᑕᑭᑲ ᑖᓂᒪ ᑫ ᒥᑎᒥᒋᑲ, ·ᐁᔾ ᑖᐱᔾᑯᑊ ᑭ ·ᑲᔭᔾᑯᓇ·ᑲ·ᓇ; ᐆᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐸ·ᐃ·ᐊᑲ ᐁ ·ᐋᐋᓂᓕᑕᑭᑲᓯ ᒥ·ᑳᑊ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᒪᒥᑐᓂᓕᑕᑭᑲ ᐃᑐ ᑫ ᐃᑐᑐᒋᑲ, ᒫᑎᑲ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᐁ ᑲᔭᑭᑐ·ᐃᔾᔭᔾᓕᒋ, ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐊ·ᑲᓃᒥᒋ, ᓈᔾᐱᑊ ᐁ ·ᐋᐹᓕᑲ ᐊᑯᐅᓂᓕᓐ, ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑎᑯ·ᐊᑲ, ᑭ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᒥᑯ·ᐊᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ᐊᓇᑕ ·ᐁᒋ ᓂᐸ·ᐃᒋᑲᓯ ᑭ ᓇᔾ·ᑫ·ᐊᑐᐁ·ᐊᑲ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᑖᓇᓇ ᑭᒋᑯᑐᑯ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓂᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭᔾᑫᓕᒐᓇᓇ ᑖᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐆᐅ ᓂᓐ ᒥᔾᑲᓇ·ᐊ ᑫ ᒥᑎᒥᔾᑲᓯ ᓄᓯᓐᐅᑲ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᒐᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᐁᑯᒐ ᐁᑐᒐᔾᓇᓯ ᐁᑖ·ᐃᓂᑲ ᑲ ᒥᑎᒥᔾᑲᓯ ᓄᓯᓐᐅᑲ·ᐋᒋᑲ ᐊᓄᑊ ᐱᑯ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᒥᔾᑲᓇᓕᓐ, ᑫᑲ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ·ᐊᔾᑲᒧᓇ, ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓇ·ᐋᐸᑕ·ᒪᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓇ ᑲ ·ᐃ ᓇᑕ·ᑲᐸᓇ, ᐱᓕᔾ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓇᑲᑕ·ᒪᑲ ᒥᑐᓂ, ᑫᔭᐸᑊ ᐁ ᓄᓯᓐᐅ·ᐋᒋᑲᓯ ᒫᑲ ·ᐃᔾᑲᑕ ᑉᓇ·ᐊᑊ, ·ᐹᒧᒋ ᑭᔾᑫᓕᑕᑭᑲ, ᑭ ᑭᔾᑭᓄ·ᐃᓕᑯ·ᐊᑲ ᐊᓇᐱᐊ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐃᑖᓕᒋ, ᐃᑕ ᑖᐱᔾᑯᑊ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐋᓕᒥᐅᓯ·ᐋᑯᐸᓐ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔾᑫᓕᑕ·ᒪᑲ ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᑑᑕᑭᑲ; ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐸᑭᑎᑖᑦ ᑲ ·ᐋᐹᓕᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑯᐅᓇ ᑲ ᑲᔾᑭᑎ·ᐃᓯᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑕ·ᒪᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐃᑕ ᑲ ᐃᑖᒋᑲᓯ ᐁᑲ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐁ ᑭ ᑲᔾᑭᐃᑎᓯᒋᑲ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᑲ ᐃᑕᑕ·ᑎᒧᒋᑲᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑦ ᐅ ·ᐃᑐ·ᐋᑲᓐ, ᐁᑯ ·ᐃᔮᐸᑦᒪᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂ ᐊᐃᑎᔮᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᒪᓂᔅᒫᓂᑦ-·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᓐ·ᐊᑲ, ᐊᔮ·ᑳᒥᔅᑖᑲ ᐅᓕᔅ·ᑳᒋᒥ·ᐁᓄ? ᑲᑫᑖ·ᐁᓕᑦᒧ·ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑦ ·ᑐᑯᐸᓂ, ·ᑐᒋ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑫᓈᓐᓄ ᐊᓄᔅ ᑳ ᑭᑦᑲᑲᑲ, "ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑳ ᓕᔅ·ᑳᒋᐊᔭᒥᐊᑦ ·ᐃᒋ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᑦ·ᖃᑭᑦᒥᑐᓄ ᐊᓚᐱᔭ ᐅᓯᑦ ᐅᒋᓯ" ᐊᔅᐸᐋᑫᒧ·ᐃᓐ 29. 5.

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᑭ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑯᓐ·ᐊᑲ ᓂᔅᑦ ᒪᓯᓐᐊᒫᑐ·ᐃᓐ ᐁ ᐋᓕᒧᑦᑭᑲ ᑐᔅᑲᓈᓕᓄ, ᑭᔅᑎᓈᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᒪᑲ; ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᓈᓐᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᔭᑲ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭ ᑭ ᑲᓐ-·ᐁᓕᒥᑎᓯᓈᓐᓄ ᐅ ᑐᔅᑲᓐ·ᐊ ᐅᒋ ᐅᓂᑦ·ᐊᓈᒋᐃ·ᐁᓄᓯ ᐅᑦ ᑎᑦᑦ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑎ ᑭ ᑲᑫᑖ·ᐁᓕᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑭᓚᓈᓐᓄ; ·ᐁᔅ ᐃ·ᑎᓄ, "ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑫ·ᐃᓂ·ᐋ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᐅᒋ, ᑭᑦ ᐋᔭᒥ·ᐃᓐ ᑭᑐᓂᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑲᓐ·ᐁᓕᒥᑎᓯᓐ ᐅ ᐧᔅᑲᓈᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐅᓂᑦ·ᐊᓈᒋᐃ·ᐁᓄᓯ" ᓂᑲᒧ·ᐃᓐ 17. 4.

ᐅᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑦ ᓇᓂᑳ·ᑎ·ᐃᑦ·ᒪᑲ ᐊᓚᐱᑲᓯ ᑫᑲ ᑭ·ᐋᐸᐧ·ᐊᑲ ᐊ·ᐁᓕ·ᐊ ᐁ ·ᐋᓯᓯᓕᒋ ᐁ ᐯᑦᑦᒧᑎᓕᒋ ᔅᑦᑦ·ᑫᔭᐱᑦ ᐸᔅᔅᑎᐃᑲᓂᓕᓄ ᐁ ᑦᑯᓇᒥᓕᒋᓯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᒋᑲ, ᑭ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᒥᑯ·ᐊᑲ, ᑖᓇᑎ ·ᐁᒋᐸᑲ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑫ·ᑳᓇ ᐅᑦ ᑐᑦᒋᐸᑲ? ᑭ ᐃᑎ·ᐊᑲ ᓂ ᐸᐹᒧᑎ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃᓈᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑐᑎᔭᑲ ᒌᐊᓂᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑲᔅᑭᑎ·ᐃᓯᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᐁ ·ᐋᐱᐅᑦ, ᐸᑐᑎ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓄ·ᐃᓕᑯᓈᓐ, ᓄᓯᓂᐅᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑦᔭᒥᑦ, ·ᐁᔅ ᐁᑯᑦ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐁᑐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁ·ᑎᑦ ᐸᔅᔅᑎᐃᑲᓂᓕᓄ ᑳ ᐊᔭᑦ, ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ᐅᓕᔅ·ᑳᒋᒥ·ᐁᓄ, ᑭᓚᔅᑭ·ᐃ ᐃᑦᑎᔅ·ᐋᑲᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ·ᑫᔅᑭ-ᓈᑯᐃᑎᓯᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᔅᐱᑦ·ᐋᑦ ·ᐋᔅᑎ·ᐃᓂ ᐁᓐᓚᓕᓯ ᐊᔅᐸᐋᑫᒧ·ᐃᓐ 29. 5; ᒫᓐᔭᓕ 11. 32; ii. ᑯᑎᓐᑭᐊᓐ 11. 13, 14.

ᐁᑯ ᑎᔅᐳᐱᑖᑦ ᐊᓕᐱᔅ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᐯᑭᑎᓈᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᓯ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓄ ᒫᑲ ᓄᓯᓄᐅᑲ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑫ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑕᑯᑲ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᑲᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑖᐧᐯ ᒥᓇ ᑭᐧᐁᑕᑦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓄᓯᓄᐧᐊᑖᓕᒋ ᐅᓐᔅᑳᒋᒥᐧᐁᐧᐊᓯ

ᑭ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᒥᐧᓄ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑐᑦ, ᑖᓇᑐ ᑳ ᓂᐸᐸᑲ ᑐᐱᔅᑳᑲ? ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᐧᐊᑲ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐃᓯᐧᑳᒧᒪᓈᓇᑲ ᒫᓂᔅᒫᓂᓂᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐧᐊᑭᑲ ᑳ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑖᐧᑳᑭ ᐧᐊᒋᐊᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑫᐧᑫᒋᒫᑦ ᒥᓇ, ᑭᔅᐱᔅ ᑳ ᒥᓕᐧᑯᐧᐊᑖᐧᑫ ᒫᓂᔅᒫᓂᓂᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒫᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᐊ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖᐧᑳᐸᓇ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓕᐧᐊᓯ ᑭ ᓇᔅᐧᑫᐧᐊᓂᐧᐁᐧᐊᑲ, ᐁᐁ ᑭ ᑭ ᐊᔅᒥᑖᓈᐧᐊᐧᐊᓐ ᓈ ᒫᑲ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓐ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᓂᓕᑕᒥᑲ? ᑭ ᓇᔅᐧᑫᐧᐊᓂᐧᑖᐧᐊᑲ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕᓕ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓐ, ᑖᓂᑭ? ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᓈᓇᓇ ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑦ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᒫᓂᔅᒫᓂᓂᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᑲ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᐧᐊᐧᐊᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔅᐳᐧᑳᒥᔅᑕᐧᐁᑲ ᐅᓐᔅᑳᒋᒥᐧᐁᐧᐁᓐ ᐁᐁ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᐧᐊᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᑖᓇ, ᐊᐧᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑳ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔅᒥᑦ ᐁᐧᐊᐧᑳᓇᓇ ᑭᒪᓇ 16. 18.

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔅᐳᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐊᒧᐧᐃᓂᑲ, ᐁ ᐅᓕᓐᐧᐊᑖᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᐃᑦᓂᓕᒋ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᓱᑲ ᓈᔅᐱᑲ ᑭ ᐸᐸᓴᔅᑐᐧᐁᓐ, ᐁ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒪᐧᐊᑖ ᐊᓂᐧᑐᓕᓐ ᒥᓗ ᐧᑲᓈᓕᓐ ᑫ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᒥᓕᒋᓯ ᑎᓐᑕᑫᓇᒥ 25. 2; ᐧᑲᑲ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐸᓴᔅᑐᐧᐊᑖᑦ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑐᓐ, "ᒥᓯᐁ () ᑳ ᓴᑭᐊᑭᑲ, ᓂ ᑭᑕᐊᒪᐧᐊᑖᐧᐊᑲ ᓄᔅᑕ ᓂ ᐸᐸᓴᔅᑐᐧᐊᑖᐧᐊᑲ; ᒪᔅᑲᐧᐁᓕᑕ ᒫᑲ ᓄᔅᑕ ᒥᒋᓕᐧᐁᐸᓕᑕᓯ" ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖᑯᑖᑫᐧᐃᓇ 3. 19; ᑲᕐᓂᑲᓕᔅ 6. 26, 27. ᐃᔅᐱ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᑭ ᑑᑕᑲ ᐁᑯ ᐧᐊᑕᒪᐧᐊᑖ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑐᒥᓕᒋ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔅᐳᐧᑳ ᑲᓇᐧᐁᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑲᕐᔅᑭᒥᑯᓕᒋ ᒫᓂᔅᒫᓂᓂᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᓇᓈᓴᑯᒫᒋᒃ ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᖃᑉᐁᓕᒥᑯᒋᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐯᑳᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑉᐊᒃ ᐧᓴᑲᓈᒃ ᑳ ᑉᑲᔭᓴᑲᓂᓕᒃ, ᐁ ᓂᑲᒧᒋᒃ,—

ᐊᓴᑦᒥᒃ, ᑭᓕᑉᐊᓄ ᐧᓴᑲᓈᒃ ᑳ ᐱᒧᑐᐸᒃ;
ᑉᐋᐸᑦᒧᒃ ᐁ ᑐᑦᒋᒃ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᑉᐊ ᑳ ᑉᐊᓂᒋᑭᒃ!
ᐱᑦᐅᓯᑉᐊᒃ ᐊᓕᒥᐃᑉᐁᑉᐃ ᐊᓛᐱᒃ,
ᐁ ᑭ ᑉᐊᓂᑭᓴᑭᓯᒋᒃ ᒥᓗ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒫᕐᐃᓂᓕᓄ:
ᑖᑉᐯ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᑉᐊᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᑭᑉᐋᐸᑐᓈᑉᐋᓄ,
ᐯ ᑭ ᐸᐸᓴᑐᐅᒋᒃᓯ ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐊᓴᑉᑲᒥᓯᒃᓯ

ᓈᕐᑯ ᓇᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᑭ ᓈᑲᒋᐁᑉᐊᒃ, ᑉᐋᓕᓄ, ᐊᑉᐁᓕᑉᐊ ᐯᑳᒃ ᐁ ᐯᑖᓴᑦᒧᑐᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᑯᒋᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇ ᐁᑖᑦ ᐅ ᑉᐃᕐᐋᑲᓇ, ᒫᑎᒃ ᓈᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑳ ᐊᑎᒥᑲᐸᑉᐃᓴᑦᒃ ᖃᐊᓂᓕᓄ, ᓗᖅᑦ ᐁ ᐯᑖᓴᑦᒧᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᑦᒃᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᓂ ᑉᐋᐸᒫᓄ; ᐊᑦᑲᑉᑲᒥᓯᑖᓄ ᐁᑯ, ᒫᓴᑯᒃ ᑉᐁᓕᖅᑉᑲᒋᒥᑉᐁᑉᐃᑉᕐᑯ ᓗᖅᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐋᒋ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᐯᓕᓈᑯᓯᓕᒋ, ᕐᑲ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᑉᐊᒃᓯ ᑭ ᐃᒋᓂᑲᓯ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᑖᑉᐯᑦᒃ ᐁᑖᓕᒋ ᒪᓂᑐᑉᐊ, ᑭ ᑲᑉᕐᑭᒥᑯᑉᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑖᓇᐆ ᐁᑐᐆᒋᒃᓯ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᑦᓈᓇ ᖃᐊᓇ ᑉᐊᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ, ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᑖᑉᐯᑦᒃ ᐁᑖᓕᒋ ᒪᓂᑐᑉᐊ ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᓯᒃ ᐱᑦᐱᑦᓯ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖᓇ ᐁᑉᑖᒪᓇ ᑉᐁᒋ ᐸᐱᔭᓇ?

ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᑖᑉᐯᑦᒃ ᐁᑖᓕᒋ ᒪᓂᑐᑉᐊᓯ ᓂ ᐸᐱᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᑦᒥᒃ ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑲᕐᐸᐅᓕᒥᑦᑯᒃ, ᐁ ᐋᓕᒥ ᐱᒫᐅᑉᐊᒃ, ᐁᑳ ᒫᒃ ᒥᑐᓂ ᕐᑳᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓯᑉᐊᒃᓯ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᑖᓇᑭ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᓂ ᑳ ᐱᑐᑲᐃᑲᑉᐃᓈᓇ ᑭᑦ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓇ?

ᐁᑯ ᑯᑦᑲ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑲᑦᐃᐸᑲ! ᓇᒪᑦᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑕᒍᑫᑦᐃᓇ ᒃᑲ ᐸᑦᐋᑕᒃ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᒃᑲ ᐃᔅᑲᑲ ᐊᔅᑭᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᒪᑲ ᐃᑦᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᔅᑭᑲ ᑫ ᐅᒋᒋᐸᓕᑲᓯ

ᐁᑲ ᒃᑲ ᑖᑦᐯᑦᑲ—ᓯ ᒣᑦᑲᑲ ᑎᐱᓚᑦᐁ ᓂᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᑲ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑖᔭᐹᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑐᓇ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑲ ᐊᓄᑲ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑦᑐᐸᑲ, ᐁᑯ ᑫᑐᑐᔭᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐋᐹᐸᑦᑕᒪᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᓈᑐᓂᓇ ᒪᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓇ ᐆᐅ ᓂᑦᑕᓇ ᐱᐳᓇ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᒪᑲ ᐊᓄᑲ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᑐ ᑭᒋ ᒥᔅᑲᒪᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᑭᑦᑲᑲ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᒃᑲ ᑭᑐᑐᔭᐹᓇ ᕿᑎᒪᔭ 22. 12; ᐃᒃᓕᓯᐋᑎᔅ 10. 15.

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑐᓈᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᓂ ᑖᑦᐯᑐᓈᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑭᑲᑐᒃᓯ

ᐁᑲ ᒃᑲ ᑖᑦᐁᑦᑲ—ᓯ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐁᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑖᑦᐯᑦᒪᐹᓇ, ᒣᑦᑲᑲ ᓂᑭᓈᒃ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑖᔭᓇ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᐆᒪ ᐃᔅᑯ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑖᑦ ᐁ ᓇᓈᑐᓇᒪᓇ, ᐁᑲ ᒪᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᒪᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑭᐃᑦᐁᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᑲ ᑲᑦᑫ ᒥᑦᓕᒧᐃᑎᓯᓇ ᒪᑲ ᐁ ᓄᒋᑖᔭᓇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᒃᑲ ᑭ ᑦᐁᐱᓇᒪᐸᓇ, ᐁ ᐊᔅᐯᓕᒧᑐᑦᒪᓇ, ᐊᓄᑲ ᒃᑲ ᑦᐋᐸᑦᒪᓇ ᐁᒃᑲ ᒃᑲ ᑦᑲᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑖᑦ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᑦᐊ, ᑖᑦᐯ ᓈ ᒃᑲ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ ᐊᑦᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᐊᔭᑦᑲ, ᐁᑦᐊᑯ ᐯᔭᒃ ᐅᓕᔅᑲᒋᒥᑦᐁᓄ; ᑭᔅᑭᓯ ᑖᓂ ᐋᑦᑯ ᒃᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑎᔭᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐱᑐᒋᐊᑯᐸᓇ ᐯᔭᒃ ᐅᐅ ᑐᑦᐃᓯ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ! ᓇᒪᑦᑲᓇ ᓈ ᒌᐊᓇ ᑦᐊᒋ? ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭ ᑦᐋᐸᑐᓈᓇᓄ ᒃᑲ ᒥᑦᓕᑖᑦᑲᑭ ᑦᐊᒋᐊ ᐅᒋ, ᐁ ᐃᔅᑦᑲᑐᒥᑦᐊᒃ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓇ? ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᒪᑲ ᐊᓄᑲ ᑭ ᒃ ᐱᒧᑦᑖᓇᓄ ᑖᑦᐯᐸᓕᑦᑕᒧᑦᐃᓂᒃ? ᐁᑯᐱ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑐᑖᓄ, ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᓄ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ, ᑫᒃ

ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑲ ᐊᑎᒥᓐᐅᑯᓇᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐸᓴᓴᑐᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐊᔾᔨᑦᓯ ii. ᑯᑎᓇᑭᐊᓇ 5. 7.

ᑭᓕ ᑭ ᑲ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒫᒪᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᐊᓄᑳ ᑫ ·ᐃᑕᒫᑦᓇ; "ᐳᓂᑦ ᓂ ᑯᓯᓴ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᓇ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ·ᐊᓂ ᒥᑎᒃᓴᓇ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓂ ᐃ·ᑐ·ᐃᓇᓯ" ᐊᓴᐸᐊᑫ-ᒧ·ᐃᓇ 19. 27. ᓂᑦ ᐃ·ᑦᓇ, ᓂᒋᓐᓇ, ᐁᑳ·ᐃᓕ ᓇᑐᑕᓐ, ᐁᑯᒋ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓕᓇᓇᓐ "ᑦ·ᐯᐸᓕᑕᑦᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐊᑯᑳ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒫᑯᓇ-·ᐊᑳᓯ" "ᐃᐸᑭ·ᐊ 10. 39.

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᒃᓴᓇᓯ ᓂᒋᓐᓇ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᒥᑎᓇ ᐁ ᐊᔾ·ᑐᑕᒫᓇ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑦ·ᐯᑕᒪᑳ, ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑲ·ᑫᒋᐃᑦᓇ, ᑐᓴᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒫᓇ ᑦᓇ ᐁᑕᓕᑕᒪᓇᓯ ᐊ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᒫᓐ ᐁ ᐱᓯᓂᐃᑯᑦ ᐊᓇ ᑳ ᐅ ᒪᓂᑐᒥᑯᑦ ᐅᒃᓕᓐ ᐊᓴᑭᓕᓐᓯ ᐁᑯᒋ ᑭᓕᓇᓇᓐ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑕᑦᓐ, ᐁ ᑫᒋᓇᓴᓕᑕᒪᑳ ᑦ·ᐯ·ᐃᓇ, "ᑐᓴᑕ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᐃᓂ·ᐊᑳ ᑦ·ᐯ·ᐃᓇᓯ" i. ᒫᓇ 2. 21.

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓯᑭᓕᓯᒃᓇ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᓴᐯᑦᒧᑐᑦ·ᒪᑳ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑕᑦ·ᑦᑯᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑐᑳᑦᒋᑳ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ; ᐁ ᑦᐱᐃᑯᒋᑳ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑕᓕ·ᐊᓯ

ᐁᑯ ·ᐃᔾᐸᑦᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸ·ᐊᒧ·ᐃᓂᑳ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐃᑐᑕᒋᑳ ᑫᑳ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦ·ᒪᑳ ᐊᓴᑭᓕᓐ, ᑳ ᓂᐯᑲᑫᒪᑳᑳ, ᑭᓐᐱᓇ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᒥᔾᓇ-ᑕ·ᐃᒋᓯ ᐆᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧ ᓈᓴᐱᑳ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐱᑭᓴᑳᑕᓕᒪ, ᑐᓴᑕ ᑭ ·ᐃ ᓂᐸᑦᓐ; ᑭ ᐃᑕᓐ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑎᓴᑎᒃᓴᓇ, ᐁᓴᐱᒋ ·ᐃ ᓂᐸᔾᓇ ᐊᓈ·ᐃᓴ ᓂ ᑭ ᑐᑳᐱᓇ; ᐆᑦ ᓇᐃᑯᓂᑦᓐ, ᐊᐱᑯᓴ ᒫᑲ ᓂᐸᑦᓐᓯ

ᐁᑳ·ᐃᓕ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᑕᓐ ᑲᑎᓴᑎᒃᓴᓇ, ᑫᑳ ᓂᐸᔾᓴ·ᑫ ᒋᒋ ᓈᓴᐱᑎ-·ᑳᒥᓴᑳᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᑖᓂᑭ ᓂᒋᓐᓇᓐ? ᐁ ᓂᐹᑦ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑯ ᐅᑦᑐᔅᑫᓐ; ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑯᓈᓇᓐ ᐊᐱᔅᓐ ᑭ ᓂᐹᔅᑫᓐᑫᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᓇ ᐯᔅᑲ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒫᓂᔅᒫᓂᓂᒋ-ᐅᓕᓕᐅᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑦᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐊᒃᔅᑲᒥᔅᑦᒪᑲ ᒥᒐᓐ ᐊᔅᑭ? ᑭ ᐃᐅᑖᑦᒪ ᐅᒣᓕᓐ ᐁ ᐃᐅᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᐊᒃᔅᑲᒥᒥᑦᑲ ᐁᑲ ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐹᔅᑲ; "ᐁᐅᑯ ᐅᒋ ᐁᑲᐅᐃᓕ ᓂᐹᑖᓐ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑯᑦᑭᔅᑲ; ᒫᑲ ᐁᑯᒋ ᐊᔅᐅᐃᑖᓐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐯᑲᑖᑎᓯᑖᓐᓯ" i. ᑭᓴᓗᓂᔅᑲᓇ 5. 6.

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᓂ ᐅᐃᑎᓇ ᐁᑲ ᐅᑲᔅᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔅᑲᓇ; ᓗᔅᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐯᔅᑲᑯᐅᐹᑖᓗ, ᐁ ᓂᐹᔅᑲᓇ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᒋᐅᐊᓇᒋᐅᑖᓐ ᓂ ᐅᐹᐸᑎᓇ ᐁ ᑖᐅᐯᒪᑲᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᐅᑎᑯᐸᓗ ᑲᑫᑖᐅᓕᓕᒧᐅᐃ-ᓕᓕᓐᓯ "ᐁ ᓂᒋᓇᓂᐅᑲ ᓇᐅᑲ ᒥᐅᑖᒋᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᐯᔅᑲᑯᑦ ᐊᐅᓇᓯ" ᐆᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᑎᐅᓇᓐᑲᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᓴᐅᓕᑖᑯᓯᓇ, ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᓗ ᑎᐸᐊᒫᑲᐅᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᐅᓇ ᐅᒋᓯ ᐃᑲᓕᓯᐊᔅᑎᔅ 4. 9.

ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓐ, ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓇ, ᐁᑲ ᐆᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐅᐃ ᓂᐹᔅᑲ, ᐁᑯᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐊᔅᒥᐃᑐᑖᓐᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᒥᓯᐅᐁ ᓂᐅᐃ ᐅᒋ, ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅ, ᑭ ᐃᐅᓐ ᑯᑦᑲᓯ

ᑦᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓇᓯ ᑫᑲᓇ ᑫ ᒫᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᒪᑲ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᐃᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᒫᒋ ᐅᐃᑫᐃᑦᑲᓯ ᒫᑎ ᑭᓕᔅᑦᒪ ᐊᔅᒥᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓇᓯ ᐱᑦᒫ ᓂ ᑲ ᓂᑲᒧᓇ ᐆᒪ ᓂᑲᒧᐅᓇ;

ᐃᔅᐱ ᐅ ᒥᓗᑖᐅᑲ ᐅᐃ ᓂᐹᑖᑖᐃ, ᐆᑦ ᑲᑦ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᐅᐸᓇᑲ,

ᑭᒋ ᐯᑦᑭᑲ ᐆᐅ ᓂᓕ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐊᔅᒥᐃᑐᓕᒋ;

ᐁᐁ, ᐁᑯᒋ ᑲᑦ ᑭᔅᑭᓗᐊᒫᑯᐅᑲ,

ᐁᑲ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᐃ ᓂᐹᑭᑲ

ᐅᒥᓗ·ᑖ·ᐊᑦ ᐁ ·ᐃᕝ·ᐃᑐᒋᒃ, ·ᑲᔭᔪᒃ ᑫ ᑐᑕᒧ·ᐋ·ᑫ,
ᑲᑕ ᐅᔪᐹ·ᐁᐃᑐ·ᐊᒃ, ᑖᐸᒡ ᒪᒋ ᐃᕐᑯᑐᓄ ᑳ ᑐᒋᕝᒪᑲᒃᓯ
ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔪᑎᔭᓐ ᑳ ᐃ·ᑐᑦ ᑭ ·ᐃ ᑲ·ᕝᒋᒥᑎᓐ ᕝᑳᓐᓯ ᑖᓐᑐ
ᓂᕐᑕᒻ ᑳ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑑᑕᒪᓐ ᐊᓄᒃ ᑳ ᐊᐃᑎᔭᓐ?
ᐅᐸᑯᔪᓕᒧᓯ ᐆᒪ ᓈ ᑭᑦ ᐃ·ᑖᑐᓐ, ᕝᑳᓐ ᐅᔪᑲᒃ ᑳ ᑐᑖᑯᔫᓐ
ᑭᒋ ᑲ·ᕝᕝ ᒥᓗᑐᑕ·ᐊᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒐᒃ?
ᒃᑎᔪᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᐁ·ᑲᓂ ᑳ ᐃ·ᑖᑕᒪᓐᓯ
ᐅᐸᑯᔪᓕᒧᓯ ᓈᔪᐱᒃ ᑭ·ᓐᔪᕐ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑐᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕝᑳᓐ
ᑳ ᓄ·ᑲᑭ ᓐᔪᑦ ᑳ ᐊᑖ·ᐋᓂ·ᐊᑭ; ᓂ ᑖ·ᐁᑐᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓄᒃ,
ᐆᐅ ᕝᑳᓐ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᓂᕐᐊᓈᒋᐃᑯᔭᐸᓐ, ᑭᕐᐱᓐ ᐱᓕᕐ
ᐋᓄᒃ ᐃᔪᑯ ᑭ ᓄᒋᑖ·ᐋᐸᓐᓂᓯ
ᒃᑎᔪᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᕝᑳᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ?
ᐅᐸᑯᔪᓕᒧᓯ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐊᔪᑭ·ᐃ ᒥᕐᑭᓯ·ᐃᓐ ᓄᑦ ·ᐁᓗ-
ᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᓈᔪᐱᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑐᓐ ᐁ ᑭᕐᕝᐊᑎᓯᓈᓂ·ᐊᒃ,
ᑭᕐᕝᐸᓂ·ᐊᒃ, ·ᐃᔭᑲᓂ·ᐊᒃ, ᑭᓛᔪᑭᓈᓂ·ᐊᒃ, ·ᐃᓕᐱᓯᓈᓂ·ᐊᒃ, ᐁ
ᐱᑯᓂᑲᑐᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐁ-ᑭᕐᑲᒃ, ᓄᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᕝᑳᓐ ᑳ
ᐹᔪᑖᐃᑯᑦ ᐊᒐᒃᓯ
ᕝᑳ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᔪᕝᓐ, ᐁ ᐯᑕᒪᓐ ᓄᑦ ᐁ ᒫᒥᑐᓄᓕᑕᒪᓐ
ᒪᓂᑐ·ᐃ ᕝᑳᓐ, ᑭᓕ ᐆᑎ ᑭ ᑭ ᐯᑖᑎᑦ, ᓄᑦ ᓂ ᑭ
ᐯᑕ·ᐋᑦ ᑳ ᔪᑭᐊᒃ ᑖ·ᐯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐋᑳᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᐅ ᑖ·ᐯ-
ᔪᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓐ ᓄᑦ ᐅ ᒥᓗ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᐱᒋ ᑭᕐᕝᕝ-
ᐋᑎᓯ·ᐃ ᒪᑯᕐ·ᐃᓂᒃᓯ "·ᐁᒪ ᐆᐅ ᕝᑳᓐ ᐃᑕᒧ·ᓐ ᓂᐱ-
·ᐃᓂᒃᓯ" ᑭᒪᓐ 6. 21.—23.

ᐆᐅ ᕝᑳᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒋ "ᐅᑎᑎᑯ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑯ-
ᓕ·ᐁᓯ·ᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐋ·ᓄᑖᕝᕝᒋᒃ ᐊ·ᐋᕐᔪᔪᒃᓯ" ᐃᕕᓯᔭᓐ 5. 6.

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓐᐃᐸᒃ ᓈ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ ᐊᓄᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒪᓐ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒍᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ, ᐱᑕᒫ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᐁᓕᑐᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᕐᕋᓕᑕᒪᓐ ᐁᕐᐱᒋ ᒫᓛᑕᒃ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ, ᓄᕐᑕ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᓂᒋᐧᐊᓈᒋᐃᐧᐁᒪᒃᒃ ᐃᕐᐱ ᒃ ᐢᒋᒃᑐᑭ; ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᑯᒋᑖᓐ, ᐃᕐᐱ ᓂᕐᑕᒪ ᒃ ᒫᒋ ᓴᑭᒥᑯᔭᓐ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐ, ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᓯᒃᐸᑕᒫᓐ ᒃ ᐃᒋ ᑭᕐᓄᐊᒫᕐᒪᒃᒃᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᕐᒃᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐁᒋ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒪᓐ ᐅᕐᒃᒃ, ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐢ ᐅ ᒥᓗ ᐊᒫᐧᒃ ᐅᒃᓕᐧᐧᐁ ᐁ ᑭ ᐢᑖᒥᒫᕐᒃ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒍᓯ ᐆᐅ ᕐᒃᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐢᑖᑯᓐᓯ 1. ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᕐᕋᓕᑐᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐢ ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐢᑕᐧᐃᕐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᑦ, ᐁ ᑯᕐᕋᓕᒋᒃᑐᒃ ᒪᒋᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐢ ᒫᒋ ᐧᕐᒃᑎᒋᐁᐧᐁᓐ ᐅᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐊᓯ 2. ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑭᕐᑐᓐ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᓂᔭᒋᒃ, ᓄᕐᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᑖᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒫᓐᓯ 3. ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᐢᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐸᒃᓈᐸᒪᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐧᐁᕐᒃᒃ ᒃ ᐃᕐᐧᐊᒃᓂᔭᐸᓐ, ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᑖᐧᐁ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑐᑦ ᐁ ᐧᐊᐸᒪᑭᒃ ᓄᕐᑕ ᐁ ᐧᐃᕐᐧᐊᑭᒃᓯ 4. ᕐᐧᒃᒃ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᒧᕐᐅᔭᐸᓐ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᓕᕐᓕᑐᑦ ᐁ ᕐᑭᓯᔭᓐ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓄᕐᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭᕐᑭᓯᔭᓐ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐊᕐᒃᓄ, ᐁᒋᒃ, ᒃ ᓇᒃᑎᑯᔭᓐ ᑭ ᒪᒥᕐᕋᕐᓕᒍᐧᐃᓐᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒍᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᒫᒃ ᐃᕐᐱ ᒥᓇ ᒃ ᑭᕐᑭᓯᐸᓕᔭᓂ, ᓈᕐᐱᒃ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᑐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᐃᑯᓐ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᒃ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑎᔭᐸᓐᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᕐᒃᓐ ᒃ ᐢᑖᑯᔭᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᕐᑭᓯᐢᑕᒪᓐ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᒥᕐᒋ ᕿᑦᑲᓇ; ᒫᑎᑲ ᐱᑯ ᓄᑭᖅᑲᑦᐊᑭ ᐅ ᒥᓗᑦᑖᓐ ᕐᓴᑲᓈᑲ; ᓄᖅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᐱᐸᑕᑦᐊᑭ ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᓐ; ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᒫᒋ ᑐᑦᐃᓴᑎᑦᑲᓄᔅᓇ; ᓄᖅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᑲ ᐯᑕᒫᓂ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᐁ ᐋᑯᓯᑦ; ᑲ ᐯᑕᒫᓂ ᐁ ᒪᑦᑐᑎᑲ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ ᓂᐱᓈᓂᑦᐊᑭ; ᓄᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒫᓂ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐱᔭᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ ᐯᑕᒫᓇ ᓴᓯᑯᒡ ᐊᑦᐁᓂᑭ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐱᒋᑲᓇ ᒫᑦᐊᒡ ᒫᑲ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᑲ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᑎᓯᔭᓂ, ᒫᓴᑯᒡ ᑦᐃᐸᒡ ᓂ ᑲ ᑎᐹᓴᑯᓂᑲᑦᐃᓇᓇ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᓇ ᒧᖅᑲ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭ ᑲᖅᑭᑖᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐊᓂᑭᓴᑭᓯᔭᓇ ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᐹᓴᑖᐃᑦᐁᒪᑲᑲ ᒪᒋᑖᑦᐃᓇ, ᐃᓴᐱ ᐆᐅ ᕿᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᒪᒥᑐᓄᓕᑕᒪᓂᓇ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ, ᑦᐁᓴ ᐁᑯ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᐅ ᑲ ᒪᒥᖅᑐᓕᑕᒫᓇ; ᓄᖅᑕ ᒫᑲ, ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᐱᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒫᓂ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒪᑭᑕᒫᓇ, ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᐸᑦᑲᑕᒫᓇ, ᓈᓴᐱᒡ ᐊᑦᐋᓯᐅ ᓂ ᑭ ᑲᑦᑲᑕᕿᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯᓇᓇ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᓇ ᑖᓂ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔭᓇ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ ᐁᑯ ᕿ ᑲᑦᕿ ᒥᓗ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓇ, ᓄᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᑭᓴᑎᓈᒡ ᓂ ᑲ ᓂᒋᑦᐊᓈᑎᓯᓇᓇ

ᑲᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᓇ ᑭ ᑭ ᑯᒋᑖᓇ ᓈ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓇ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧ ᐁᐁ; ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᐱᑯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐳᓂᑖᓇ ᓂ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃᓇ, ᓂ ᒪᒋ ᐃᕿᑦᐋᑲᓇᑲ ᓄᖅᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑖᑦᐊᑲᓇ ᐁ ᓄᒋᑖᔭᓇ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑦᐃ ᕿᑦᑲᓇ, ᐆᐅ ᐅᑎ, ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᔭᓇ, ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᔭᓇ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ, ᐁ ᒫᑐᔭᓇ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑖᑦᐯᔭᓇ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑲ ᓂᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᓐᓇ ᐆᐅ ᕿᑦᑲᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᑐᒐᓇ, ᒥᕐᒋ ᑯᑦᑭᔭ ᐊᓯᒋ, ᐅᑦᓴ ᑲ ᒥᕐᑎᑭ ᐆᑦᑕ ᑭᒋ ᐋᓕᒧᑦᒫᑦᐸᓇ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑭ ᒥᓗᓐᑖᓐᐁᓕᒥᑎᓱᑖ ᓈ ᒫᒃ ᐁᑯᔅᐱ ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓈᑫ ᓇᐊᒃ; ᑫᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐊᓕᒥᓱᐧᐃᓇ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᓇ, ᐋᑦ ᐧᒃᔭᔅᒃ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᐧᑦᒪᐸᓇᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᓐᑭ ᐧᐁᒋ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑭᒃ, ᐋᑦᓵ ᐋᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐧᑫᔅᒃᑎᓱᔭᐸᓇ ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᑭ ᐃᑦᒃᐧᓇ ᐋᑎᑦ ᑫᐧᒃᓇ ᐆᒪ ᒃ ᐧᑦᑯᔭᓇ, ᐅᔅᒪ ᒫᒃ ᐆᐅ ᐧᐧᐃ ᐃᐧᐧᐃᓇ; "ᒥᓱᐧᐁ ᑭ ᐧᒃᔭᔅᑭᑦᑎᓱᐧᐃᓂᓇᐊ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐧᐃᓂᑭᓄᔅ ᐃᐧᓕᑦᒃᐧᓇᓯ" ᐋᔅᔭ 64. 6. "ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐧᐃᓂ ᐃᑦᒋᑫᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒥ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᒃᑦ ᐧᒃᔭᔅᑭᑦᑎᓱᐋᓐᓯ" ᒃᓂᔅᐊᓇ 2. 16. "ᐃᔅᐱ ᑭ ᐧᑦᒥᐧᑫ ᒥᓱᐧᐁ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᐧᒃᓇ, ᐃᐧᐧᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂᑦ ᐋᐸᐧᓕᑦᑖᓱᓱᓇᓯ" ᓗᒃ 17. 10; ᐊᓱᒋ ᒫᒃ ᒥᑫᑦ ᑯᑦᑭᔅᔭ ᐅᐅ ᐧᐧᐃ ᐃᐧᐧᐃᓇᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐅᒪ ᒃ ᐃᐧᓕᑦᒫᓇ; ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒥᓱᐧᐁ ᓂ ᐧᒃᔭᔅᑭᑦᑎᓱᐧᐃᓇ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐧᐃᓂᑭᐧᓇ ᐃᐧᓕᑦᒃᑭ; ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐧᐃᓂ ᐃᑦᒋᑫᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒥ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᒃᑦ ᐧᒃᔭᔅᑭᑦᑎᓱᐋᓐ; ᓂᔅᑦ ᐃᔅᐱ ᒃ ᐧᑦᒪᑯ ᒥᓱᐧᐁ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭᑦ ᐋᐸᐧᓕᑦᑖᓱᓱᓇᓇᐧ ᑭᒥ ᐃᐧᐧᔭᑯᐸᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᒃᑫᐸᐧᓕᑦᑖᐧᒃᓇ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᐧᓕᐧᐧᓇ, ᑭᒥ ᒃᐧᑫ ᐅᑎᒥᒃᐧᐧᒃ ᑭᒥᑭᑦᒃ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒥᓇ ᐅᒪ ᓂᔅᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐧᓕᐧᐧᑖ: ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᐧ ᒪᓱᓇᐊᒪᐧᐋᐧ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᒥᑦᑐᒥᓇ ᑭᒥ ᓐᓕᔭᓇ, ᑎᐸᐊᑫ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓱᐧᐁ ᑫᐧᒃᓇ ᒥᓇ ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐅᑎᓇᒧᐧᑫ, ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑫ ᐊᔅᐧᓕᐧᑫ ᐅ ᒃᔭᔅᑦ ᒪᓱᓇᐃᒃᓇ, ᐅᑐᓕᐧ ᐅᒥ ᐊᑖᐧᐁᐧᐃᓕᓕᐧ ᒃᑦ ᑭ ᐋᓕᒥᐃᑯ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭᐸᐅᑦᐧᐃᒃᒥᑯᒃ ᒃᑦ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑯ ᐹᑎᒫ ᒥᑦᑐᓂ ᑭ ᑎᐸᐊᒪᑯᐧᑎᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᐧᒃᓂ ᓈ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᐃᐧᓕᒥᑎᓱᔭᐸᓇ ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᐆᒪ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐧᓕᐧᑖ, ᓂ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒥ,

ᒥᔅᑕᐃ ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪᓐᑰᓄ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᐊᑦᑕ ᒫᒃᑲ ᓐᑫᔅᑲᑎᓯᔅᑲᓂ ᓇᒪᓐᐃᓚ ᐁᑯ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᑭᔅᕿᑦ; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ, ᐊᑦᑕ ᓐᑲᔅᑲᔅ ᐁᑯ ᐁ ᑐᑕᒫᓇ, ᑦᓇᑐ ᕿ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᔅᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᔅᕿ ᐹᔅᑦᐃᑯᔅᓇ ᓂ ᑲᔅᕿ ᐊᓂᐊᐃᑎᐃᓇᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯ ᓇᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᐧᑦᕿᓇ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑐᔅᓇ; ᒫᒃ ᕿᐧᑲᓇ ᒥᓇ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᑯᑕᒃ ᕿᐧᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᒥᑯᔅᑲᑐᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯᔅᓇ, ᐃᔅᑯᓇᒃ ᑲ ᐧᕿᔅᑲᑎᓯᔅᓇ, ᐁᐧᐊᑯᒪ, ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐯᔅᑕᒃ ᑲ ᑲᓇᐧᐊᑦᐸᑕᒫᓂ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᑲᔅᑲᔅ ᑲ ᑐᑕᒫᓇ, ᕿᔅᐸᒃ ᓂᐧᐊᑦᐸᑐᓇ ᒪᒋᐧᑦᐧᐃᓇ, ᐅᔅᑭ ᒪᒋᑦᐧᐃᓇ ᐁ ᑭᓕᑲᐧᐃᐸᓕᒃ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᒥᒧ ᑐᑕᒫᓇ; ᐊᓄᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ, ᐆᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒥᒧᐧᑦᐧᐁᓕᒥᑎᓯᔅᓇ, ᕿᔅᐸᒃ, ᐯᔅᑲᐧᑲᐧ ᐱᑯ ᒥᐧᑲᒃ ᐁ ᒥᒧ ᑐᑕᒫᒃ, ᓂ ᒪᒋ ᑑᑐᓇ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ, ᒪᒋ ᐃᔅᑯᑐᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓕᑯᔅᓇ, ᐊᑦᑕ ᐁᑲ ᓂᔅᑲᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐯᒋ ᒪᒋ ᑐᑕᒫᐸᓇᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯ ᑦᓂ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔅᓇ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᒥᑐᓂ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑐᒌ ᑦᓂ ᕿ ᑐᑕᒫᓇ, ᐸᑎᒫ ᑲ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐊᒃ ᑦᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓄ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᐊᑦᕐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᒫᒌᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑲᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᐅ ᐧᑲᔅᑭᔅᑦᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᐁᑲ ᐧᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᐧᐊᓂ ᐊᐃᑎᑦ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂᓚ ᑎᐱᓚᐧᐁ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐧᑲᔅᑭᑦᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᒌᓇ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᓇᓯ ᑦᐧᐯᐧᐁᓇ ᑭ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᒫᐧᐁᓂᒪ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑎᔅᑲ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᒥᐧᑲᔅ ᐧᐃᓚ ᑲ ᒥᓂᐧᑦᐧᐁᓕᒥᑎᓯᔅᑲᐸᓇ ᐅᒥᓕᐧᐁᓂᐧᐁᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑯᐸᓂ ᑲᕿᐸᑎᓯᐧᐁᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᒫᒌ; ᐊᓄᒃ ᒫᒃ, ᐁ ᐧᐊᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᑎᐱᓚᐧᐁ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᓕᓚᒥᓯᔅᑲᓇ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᒪᒋᐧᑦᐧᐃᓇ

ᐁ ᑦᑲᒃ ᐋᑦ ᒫᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᒥᓗ ᐳᑦᒫᓐ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᓕᓴᐅᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑌᓕᑦᒫᓐ ᐧᐃᓚ ᑲ ᐃᑌᓕᑦᑲᓯ

ᒃᑎᐧᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᑌᑖ ᓈ, ᐃᐧᐱ ᐅᒥᓕᓄ ᑲ ᐃᑎᐧᒃ, ᐊᓇ ᐳᐧᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑖᐧᐯ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᒥᐧᑲᑦ, ᑭᐧᑎᓈᒃ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑦ, ᓇᒪ ᐧᐃᐧᑲᑦ ᐅᒋ ᒪᒋ ᐋᐃᑎᓄ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ ᓂ ᑭ ᒫᒪᐧᑲᓯᑦᐧᐋᑖ ᓗᐧᑦᒪ, ᒫᒃ ᐃᐧᐱ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᒐ ᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᐳᔭᒃ ᓗᐧᑦ ᐁ ᐧᐃᑉᐧᐃᐳᔭᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᐳᓂ ᑲ ᑖᐧᐯᑦᐧᐊᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᐧᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑭ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᒫᓄ ᓈ ᑫᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐊᓇ, ᑖᓂ ᒫᒃ ᑫ ᐃᑦ ᐳᑖᐧᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᑲᔭᐧᑭᑖᑎᓯᐧᐋᑦ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐁᐧᐊᑯ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓇ ᒋᐧᑦ, ᑲ ᑦᑦᑫᑦ ᐅ ᑭᒋᓂᐧᑭᓕᒃ ᒫᐧᐊᒃ ᑫᐧᑎᓯᓕᒋᓯ ᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᑲᔭᐧᑲᒋᐃᒃ, ᒪᒥᑦᑐᑦᒪᒐ ᑲ ᑭ ᐳᑦᒧᑯᐸᓐ ᒥᐧᑲᒃ ᐊᐧᑭᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑖᑦ, ᓐᑦᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᐧᐃᐧᑫᓕᑦᒧᑯᐸᓐ ᒥᐧᑲᒃ ᒥᐧᑎᑯᒃ ᑲ ᐊᑯᒋᒃᓯ ᒥᓇ ᓂ ᑭ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᒫᓄ, ᑖᓇᐅ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐅ ᐧᑲᔭᐧᑭᑖᑎᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᑫ ᑭ ᐧᑲᔭᐧᑲᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᑯᑦᒃ ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐅᑎᔭᑲᓄ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐊ? ᐁᑯ ᐧᐋᑦᒪᐧᐃᑦ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᓯᐧᐸᑲᑎᓯᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐁ ᐋᐧᐃᓕᒋ, ᓐᑦᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᑑᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑲ ᑭ ᐋᐃᑎᑦ, ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐱᑯᐸᓐ ᓂᓚ ᐅᒋ; ᑭᒋ ᐊᑭᑦᒪᑲᐧᐃᔭᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦ ᒥᓗᑦᒧᑯᐸᓐ, ᑭᔭᐱᓇ ᐱᑯ ᑫ ᑖᐧᐯᔭᓕᒫᐧᐊᑫᓯ "ᐃᐸᑭᐧᐊ 10; ᑭᒪᓇ 4; ᑯᓚᑦᔭᓇ, 1; i. ᐱᑦᑦ 1.

ᒃᑎᐧᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᓂ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᑑᑦᒪᓇ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑌᓇ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᑖᐧᐯᑦᒫᓇ, ᐧᐁᔭ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᑌᑖ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑲ ᐧᐃ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᐧᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᓂ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑎᒃ ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃᓄ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑕᑦᑑᐸᒥᒪᑭᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐃᑕᒃ, ᑦᐁᓴ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑲ ᒪᕐᓕᒧᑖ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ ᒫᑲ, ᑭ ᑦᐃᑯᒥᑲᑦᐃᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑕᑦᓯ ᒫᕿᑦ 11. 28. ᐁᑯ ᒫᓕᑦ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ ᑳ ᐃᓂ ᑐᓕᒧᒥᒥᒋ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐳᑕᒧᑯᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐅᓂᑖᓂᑦᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᐁᑳ ᑭᒋ ᑦᓴᑦᓕᒧᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑕᒃᓯ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐅᕐᓕᑦ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓕᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑐᑦ, ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑳ ᐃᑦᒪᑲᒃ ᐊᑦᐊᓯᑐ ᐁ ᐊᐃᑕᓂᓕᒃ ᐃᑦᐱᑦ ᑭᓂᒃ ᓐᑦᑕ ᐊᑦᑭᓯ ᒫᕿᑦ 24. 35. ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᑲᑦᑭᒪᒃ, ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐳᑕᒫᓇ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑕᑫ? ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓇᐳᑕᒫᑫᑦᑕᒫᓯᑦᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐅᒋᒋᑦᑲᓇᐱᔭᓇ, ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᓂᐃᐃ ᓐᑦᑕ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐁ ᓇᓈᐳᒪᒃ ᐅᑖᑦᐃᒫᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐳᑕᑦᐃᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭᑦᑫᓕᒥᒪᑭᓯ ᓂᑲᒧᑦᐃᓇ 95. 6; ᑖᓇᔭᓕ, 6. 10; ᕿᓇᒫᔭ 29. 12, 13.

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑳ ᑲᑦᑭᒪᒃ, ᑖᓂ ᑫ ᐃᑦ ᓇᓈᑕᒧᑦᑕᑦᐊᒃ? ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃ, ᓇᑕᑦᑑᐸᒪ, ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᑦᑲᑦᑑᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑦ ᑦᓴᐁᓕᒋᑫᑦᐃᑦᐊᐱᑦᐃᓂᒃ, ᐃᑕᒃ ᒧᓴᓂᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑖᑦ ᐁ ᐊᕐᓇᒪᑦᑑᑦ ᐁ ᑦᐁᐯᓕᑕᒪᑦᑑᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᑯᑦᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑖᑦ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑭᑦᑫᓕᐃᓇ ᑫ ᐃᑕᑦ ᓈᑕᑫᓯ ᐅᕐᓕᑦ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᐃᑦᐊᒃᓯ "ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᓴᑦᐁᓕᒥᓇ ᐁ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᔭᓇ;" ᓐᑦᑕ ᐳᑕᑦᐃᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑦᓴᑫᓕᒪᒃ ᓐᑦᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑖᑦᐯᓴᓕᒪᒃ ᒋᓴᓴ X; ᑦᐁᓴ ᓂᑦᑑᐸᐃᓇ, ᐁᑳ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᑕᑦᑲᓂᓕᑦᑑᐸᓐ ᑦᑲᔭᑦᑭᑖᑎᓯᑦᐃᓇ, ᓐᑦᑕ ᐱᑯ ᐁᑳ ᑎᑦᑑᑦᐯᓴᓕᒫᑦᐊᑫ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᐳᓂ ᑫ ᑦᐁᐱᓂᑲᑦᐃᔭᑦᑖᓇᓯ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑦ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᐃᓇ ᐁ ᓴᑦᐁᓕᒋᑫᑦᐃ ᒪᓂᑐᑦᐃᔭᓇ, ᓐᑦᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᓗᓕᒪᑦ ᑭ ᑯᓯᑦ ᒋᓴᓴ X ᑭᒋ ᐱᒪᒋᑖᑦ ᐊᑦᑭᓕᑦ; ᑦᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑦᐃ ᒥᓗᐳᑕᑦᐊᑦ ᑳ ᑭᑎᒪᑭᓯᑦ ᐅᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦ, ᑳ ᐃᑦᐃᓇᑯᓯᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑦᐃᓇᑯᓯᑦᐊᒃ, ᑦᐁᓴ ᑖᑦᐯ ᓂ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᓇᓯ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑦ, ᒫᑎ ᓄᑯᑖ

ᑭ ᖃᐅᓕᒋᑫᐅᓐ ᐁ ᐱᒫᒋᐊᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ, ᐅᓕ ᐅᒋ ᒋᓴᑦ ᐯᓯ ᐁᒥᓐᓯ ᐁᒃᓯᑦᓴ 25. 22; ᓕᕕᑎᒃᑦ 16. 2; ᓇᒪᐸᑦᓴ 7. 89; "ᐃᐸᑭᐅᐊ 4. 16.

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑭ ᑑᑐᓐ ᓈ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᐃᑦ ᐅᐃᑕᒫᒃᐅᐃᔭᐸᓐ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᒥᑫᐅᑦᓄᓯ

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒃ ᓈ ᒫᒃ ᐅᑦᐅᒫᐅᑦ ᑭᑦ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᒥᒪᒋ ᐅ ᑯᓯᓴ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ, ᐊᑦᑕ ᒥᑫᐅᑦᓄᓯ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᑐᑕᒪᐅᒃᓯ

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑦᓂ ᐁᑕᒃ ᒃ ᑑᑕᒪᐸᓐ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᐅᑦ ᑦᓂ ᑫ ᑐᑕᒫᓐᓯ

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᑦ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐳᓂ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᔭᓐ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᐁ; ᓈᓴᐱᒃ ᒥᑫᐅᑦᓄᓯ

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑦᓂᑭ ᒫᒃ ᐅᐁᒋ ᐁᒃ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒪᓐ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᑦᐅᐅᓐ ᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒃᐃᔭᐸᓐ, ᐁᒃ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᐅᐊᑫ ᐅ ᐅᒃᔭᓴᑭᑦᑎᓯᐅᐃᓐ ᐊᓐ ᐅ, ᒥᓯᐅ ᐊᓴᑭ ᐁᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑯᔭᐸᓐ; ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᑦ, ᑫ ᐳᓂᑦᐊᓐ ᓂ ᒃ ᓂᐱᓐ, ᐁᑯᑦᓂ ᓂ ᒃ ᓂᐱᓐ ᖃᔅᐅᓕᒋᑫᐅᐃᐊᐱᐃᓂᒃ ᑫ ᓂᐱᐊᓐᓂᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐆᒪ ᑫᓴᑭᓯᔭᓐ; "ᐊᑦᑕ ᐊᔅᑦᐃ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᑫ, ᐯᑦᑲᓐ; ᐅᐁᓴ ᑫᒋᓈᔅ ᒃᑦᑕ ᐸᐸᓕᐅ, ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᒃᑦᑕ ᐊᔅᑦᐃ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᐅᓐ" "ᐊᐸᒃᒃ 2. 3. ᑫᔭᐸᒡ ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓐ, ᐁᑯ ᑫᒃ ᐅᑦᐅᒫᐅ ᒃ ᐊᐸᑎᓕᑦ ᐅ ᑯᓯᓴᓐ

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑦᓐᐅ ᒫᒃ ᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᒪᑦ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᓂᔅᑭᒋᑦᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐊᐸᒫᐅ, ᒫᒃ ᓂ ᒥᑐᓕᒋᒃᓂᒃᓯ ᐃᕕᑦᔭᓐ 1. 18, 19; ᐆᒪ ᒫᒃ ᑭ

ᐃᑭᓐ; ᐯᔭᑉᑲᓄ ᐁ ᑭᕐᑲᑲᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᑐ ᓂ ᑭ ᒪᒥᕐᒃᒥᑦᑐᑦ, ᐊᑉᐋᒋᑐ ᐁ ᓇᓄᑲᑐᓕᑦᒥᓐ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ, ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᑉᐃᑦᑲᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑎᔭᐸᓐ, ᑲ ᐃᔅᑯ ᐱᒪᑎᒋᔭᓐ; ᐁ ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᑦᒥᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᑐ ᐁ ᒥᑎᑭ ᓄᕐᑦ ᐁ ᒫᓛᑦᑭ ᓂ ᒪᒋᑉᑦᐃᓇ ᐁᑉᑲᓂ ᑲ ᑐᑦᑯᔭᐸᓐᓯ ᒣᑉᑲᑐ ᒫᑲ ᐱᑯ ᒪᒋ ᐃᕐᑯᑦᑐᑲ ᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑖᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒥᒪᐸᓐ, ᓄᕐᑦ ᑲᑭᑫ ᑭᒋ ᓂᕐᑦᐊᓈᑎᒋᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐊᒫᑲᑦ, ᑫᑦᑦᑉᐁ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᑦ, ᓂ ᑉᐋᐸᒫᑐ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑐ ᒋᑦᑦ ᐅ ᐁ ᒋᑦ ᑲᓇᑉᐋᐸᒥᑦ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯᑲ ᐅᒋ, ᓄᕐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑉᑐᑦ, "ᑖᑉᐯᐊᓕᒪ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑐ ᒋᑦᑦ ᐅ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐱᒪᒋᐅᓇ ᒫᑲᓐ" ᐊᐸᑦᑦᓕᑲ 16. 31. ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᓇᑦᑫᑉᐊᕐᑖᑉᓇ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑐ, ᓈᔅᐱᑐ ᓂ ᒪᒋ ᐱᒪᑎᒋᔭᓐᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑲ ᒫᑲ, "ᓂ ᔅᑉᐁᓕᒋᑫᑉᐃᓇ ᑭ ᑲ ᑐᐱᐸᓕᐃᑯᔭᓐᓯ" ii. ᑯᓇᓇᑭᐊᓇ 12. 9. ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑉᑐᔭᓐ, ᒫᑲ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑐ ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑖᑉᐯᐊᓕᑦᒪᑉᐃᓐ? ᐁᑯ ᑉᐃᔭᐸᑦᒫᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑖᓂᑉᐊᑲ "ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᓈᕐᑦ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭᑦ ᑲᑦ ᓄᑐᑲᑐᑉ; ᐊᓇ ᓄᕐᑦ ᑲ ᑖᑉᐯᐊᓕᒥᑦ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᔭᑦ ᑲᑦ ᓄᑐᔭᐸᑉᑫᓐᓯ" ᐁ ᑖᑉᐯᐊᓕᒫᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ ᓄᕐᑦ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑖᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ ᐯᔭᑉᑲᓇ ᐃᑐᓕᑖᑉᑲᓇ; ᐊᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᑦ, ᐁᑉᑲᓂ ᐅᑐᐃᑲ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑐᓇᑲ ᐱᒪᒋᐃᑉᐁᑉᐃᓇ ᐅ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᓇ ᑖᑉᐯ ᑖᑉᐯᐊᓕᒥᑉᑲᓂᑉᐃᑦ ᐅᑦᑦᑉᐁ 6. 35.

ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐅᒋᑲᑉᐋᐱᔭᓐ, ᓄᕐᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑲ ᑲᑉᑫᒋᒪᑲ; ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑐ, ᐊᑉᐁᓇ ᓈᔅᐱᑐ ᑲ ᒪᒋᑉᑖᑦ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔭᓐ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓈᑉᑐ ᓈ ᓄᕐᑦ ᐱᒪᒋᐋᑉᑐ? ᐁᑯ ᐱᐸᑦᑉᐊᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑉᑐᑦ "ᐊᓇ ᓄᕐᑦ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᓇᕐᑦ ᔭᓕᑐᑉ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑲ ᑉᐊᓕᑉᐃᑉᐁᐱᓈᑉᑐ" ᒪᓇ 6. 37. ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑲ, ᑖᓇᑐ ᒫᑲ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑐ, ᑫ ᐃᕐᑦ ᒥᑐᓕᒥᑖᓇ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᑖᓇ, ᑉᑲᔭᑲ ᑭᒋ

ᑖᑦᐯᐸᓕᒥᑖᓐ? ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᐃᓱᑦ "X ᒋᓴᑦ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᓐ ᐆᑦ ᐊᑦᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒪᒋᐊᑦ ᐅᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦᐊ" i. ᑎᒧᑲᑎ 1. 15. "ᐃᓚ ᐁᑯᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑦᐸᓕᒃ ᑦᑲᑦᑭᑦᑖᑎᓯᑦᐃᓂ ᐅᓚᓐᑦᐁᑦᐃᓐ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑯᑦᐁᓐ ᐅᒋ ᒃ ᑖᑦᐯᐸᓕᑦᑲᓯ" ᖁᒪᓐ 10. 4. "ᐊᓐ ᒃ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓈᒃᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᑭ ᑦᐊᓂᐊᐃᑎᑦᐃᓂᓐᑦᐊ ᐅᒋ, ᓂᑦᑦ ᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐊᓂᑦᒃᑦᓈᒃᑲᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᑦᑲᑦᑭᑦᑖᑎᓯᐃᒃᑦᐃᑦᒃ" ᖁᒪᓐ 4. 25. "ᐊᓐ ᒃ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐃᑦᒃ, ᓂᑦᑦ ᑎᐱᓚᑦᐁ ᐅ ᒥᑯᒃ ᒃ ᑭ ᑭᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃᓕᑦᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃᓂᓐᑦᐊ ᐅᒋ" ᑭᑦᑫᓕᑖᑯᑖᑫᑦᐃᓐ 1. 5. ᑦᐃᓚ "ᐅᑦᑦᒥᐁᑦᑦᒪᑫᑦ ᑦᑦᑦᐃᑦᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑦᐊ ᓂᑦᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ, ᐊᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᑦ ᐁ ᒋᓴᑦ; i. ᑎᒧᑲᑎ 2. 5. "ᐁ ᓅᑦᒃᒃ ᒃᑭᑫ ᐁ ᐱᒪᐅᓯᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑦᒥᐁᑦᑦᒪᑦᐊᑦᑦᑦ" "ᐃᐸᑭᑦᐊ 7. 25. ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐆᒪ ᓂ ᑭᑦᑭᓄᐊᒪᑯᓐ ᐱᑯ ᑦᐃᓚ ᐅ ᑦᑲᑦᑦᑯᐱᒪᑎᓯᑦᐃᓐ ᑭᒋ ᒃᓐᑦᐊᐸᑦᒪᒃ, ᓂᑦᑦ ᐅ ᒥᑯᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᑎᐸᐊᒪᑫᑦᒪᒃᑦᐃᑦᓐ ᓂ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃᓐ; ᐅᒃᓕᑦ ᒪᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᑑᑦᒃ, ᐁ ᑭ ᓐᐃᑦᑦᒪᑦ ᐅᑦᑖᑦᐃᒪᑦᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓚᓐᑦᐁᑦᐃᓂᓕᑦ, ᓂᑦᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᑦᐃᑦᑫᓕᑦᒃ ᒃ ᐃᓱ ᓐᑦᐁᓕᑦᒧᒪᒃᓂᓕᒃ, ᓐᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑑᑦᒪ ᑎᐱᓚᑦᐁ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᑦᑑᑦᑖᑦᐊᑦᑦᑦ, ᒪᒃ ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᑑᑦᑖᑦᐊᑦᑦᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒃ ᑦᐃ ᐱᒪᒋᐅᓕᒋ, ᓂᑦᑦ ᓐᓈᑦᑯᒧᓕᒋᑦ

ᐁᑯ ᓂᑎᐃ ᒃ ᑦᑲᑦᑭᓂᒃ ᑦᑭᓗᓯᑦᐃᓐ, ᓂᑦᑦ ᒃ ᑦᑦᑲᑦᑖᐊᐱᓗᓐ; ᓈᑦᐱᒃ ᒪᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᑦᑭᑦᑖᑦᐊᓐ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓱᓂᒃᑦᓯᑦᐃᓐ ᒋᓴᑦ X; ᓂ ᑭ ᑦᑭᐃᒪᑦᐊ ᐊᓯᑦᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᒪ ᓂᑦᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓱᑦᑖᑦᐃᓐᑦ

ᑲᒪᑦᑎᓗᓐᑦ ᑖᑦᐯ ᑭ ᑭ ᑭᑦᑫᓕᑦᒧᐃᑦᒃᑦᐃᓐ X ᑭᑦ ᐊᒃᑯᑦᒃ; ᒪᒃ ᒪᑎ ᐯᓗᑦᒃ ᑦᐃᑦᒪᑦᐃᓐ ᑖᓂ ᐆᒪ ᒃ ᑐᑖᑯᓗᓐ?

ᐅᑦᑯᑦᓕᒧᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᑐᑖᑯᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑦᐋᑦᐸᒪᑭᒃ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ, ᑖᑦᐸᒃ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐅ ᑦᑲᑦᑦᑯᐱᒪᑎᓯᑦᐃᓂᑦᐋᑦᐊ, ᓂᑦᑦᐊᓈᒋᒥᑯᓯᑦᐃᓂᒃ

ᐁ ᐃᑖᒋᒃᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᑐᑖᑯᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᒫᓐ ᐊᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐧᐁᐅᑖ-
ᐧᐃᒫᐧᐃᑦ, ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑲᑎᓯᑦ ᕿᔭᐸᒃ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᐁ ᑑᑕᑲ ᐁ
ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐋᑦ ᐅᒪᒋᑖᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᑯᑦᓯ ᓂ ᑭ ᑐᑖᑯᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ
ᑭᒋ ᓇᓂᐯᐧᐃᓯᔭᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᒫᓛᑕᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐯᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᐸᓐ,
ᓂᔅᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᓂᑕᒥᐃᑯᓐ ᐁ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑕᒫᓐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑲᕿ-
ᐸᑎᓯᔭᓐ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒥᑐᓂᓕᐅᑖ ᕿᐧᑲᓐ
ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐊᓄᒃ, ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓕᑯᔭᓐ ᐅ ᒥᓗᓈᑯᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᒋᔅᔅ
ᐯᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᑐᑖᑯᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓵᑭᑖᔭᓐ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓈᓂᐧᐊᒃ, ᓂᔅᑕ
ᑭᒋ ᐊᑳᐧᐋᑕᒫᓐ ᕿᐧᑲᓐ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑖᒫᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᐅᓕᑖᐧᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᓂᔅᑕ
ᒫᒥᒋᑖᓂᐧᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐃᒋᓂᑳᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᕿᓐ ᒋᔅᔅ; ᑖᐧᐯ,
ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᑖ ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐁᔭᔭᐸᓐ ᑭᕈᒥᑑᒥᑕᓐ ᑭᒋ
ᒥᓂᐧᑲᑲᓐ ᒥᑯ ᓂᔭᐧᐃᒃ, ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᓂ ᑳ ᑭ ᓯᑭᓂᑖ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᕿᓐ
ᒋᔅᔅ ᐅᒋᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᐁ ᐋᐸᔅᐱᑦ
ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᐧᒣᓐ ᑲᕿᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑖᒋᒃ ᐁ ᐯᒋ
ᓄᓯᓂᐅᑯᒋᒃᓯ ᐃᑖᐱ ᑭ ᐃᐅᓐ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ, ᐋ ᓛᐧᐃᓈᑯᓯᑦ ᐊᓐ
ᐅᔅᑭᓂᑭᓐᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐯ ᓂᐧᐋᐸᒫᓐ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᓵᐯᓕᑕᒪ ᑭᒋ
ᐧᐃᑎᐧᐃᑕᒃᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᒫᑲ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓐ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᒪᒋ-
ᑐᑕᑯᐸᓐ, ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐧᐃᑎᐧᐃᑕᒃ ᐆᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭ ᑖᐧᐸᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᐱᑐᔅ ᐃᐅᓕᑕᒧᑐᑯᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᐧᑲᓂ ᓂᔅᑕ ᐁᐅᓕᑕᒫᓐ: ᒫᑲ ᐁᑯᑦ ᐯᐋᑖᓐᓯ
ᐁᑯ ᑖᐧᐯ ᐯᐋᒋᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑦ, ᐋᔅᑕᒪ, ᕿᐧᑲᓐ
ᐧᐁᒋ ᐅᑖᓈᒃ ᐃᑖᔭᓐ?

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᓂ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑐᓐ ᐁ ᐯᔭᑯᑐᔮᓐ, ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ·ᐃᑉᐊᑲᓂᔮᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᐁᑖᑦ ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᐊ, ᒫᑲ ᐯᑲᒃ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭ ᑭ ·ᐃᑦᒫᑎᑖ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᓵᐯᓕᑦᑲ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᑉᐊᑦᑲ? ᒫᑲ, ᐁᑯᑦ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᑐᓐ ᐋᔅᑦᒪ ᐅᑦ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᑐᑖᓐ ᐁ ᓂᑦᑫ·ᐃᓯᔭᑲᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑦ ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓐ, ᑖᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑎᔭᓐ? ᑖᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑎᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒫᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᒋ?

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐᓯ ·ᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ; ·ᐁᔅ ᒧᔅᑲ ᒥᓗ ᑫ·ᑲᓐ ᐃᑦᑲ·ᑲᓐ ᓂ ᒥᑐᓗᓕᒋᑲᓂᑲ, ᑭᒋ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᔮᓐ ᒣ·ᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐᔮᓐᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑫᑯ ᒥᓗ ᑫ·ᑲᓐ? ᒫᑎ ·ᐃᑦᒪ·ᐃᓈᓐ?

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᓂ ᒥᑐᓗᓕᒫᓄ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋᑭᔅᑲᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁ·ᑲᓂ ᓗᔅᑦ ᐁ ᑑᑦᑭᑲ ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊᑲ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑲ ᓂᔅ·ᐊᓈᒋᐅᒋᑲ ᐊᒫ·ᑲᑲᓯ

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᒥᑐᓗᓕᒫ·ᐊᑲ ᓗᔅᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐊᑲ·ᐋᑖ·ᐊᑲᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁ·ᑲᓂ ·ᒣᒋ ᐁ ᑑᑦᑭᑲ ᒥᑫᑦ ᐁᑲ ·ᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᐊᓐᑦ ᑫ ᐅᑎᑦᑭᑲᓯ "ᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᓕ·ᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐊᒫ·ᑲ ᑭᑎᒥᑲᓐ, ᓇᒪ ᑫ·ᑲᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐊᔭᓕ·ᐊᓯ" ᐊᔅᐸᐋᑫᒧ·ᐃᓐ 13. 4.

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᒥᑐᓗᓕᒫ·ᐊᑲ, ᓗᔅᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑫ·ᑲᓐ ᓂ ᓇᑲᒐᓐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᒋᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭᑦ ᐋ·ᓗᑖᑎᓐ; ·ᐁᔅ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑫ·ᑲᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑲᑦᒪᐸᓐ ᐋᓕᒪᓐ; ᑖ·ᐯ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᐋᓕᒪᓐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᒥᑫᑦ ᐁ ᐃᒐᓕᑦᑭᑲᓯ ᒫᑲ, ᑖᓐᒐ ·ᐁᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᒪᓐ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑫ·ᑲᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑦᒪᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᓗᔅᑦ ᑭᒋᑭᔅᑲ ᐅᒋ?

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯ·ᐃᓐᓯ ᓂᒐᐃ ᓂ ·ᐃᑦᒫᑯᓐᓯ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᑲᑫᑖᐅᓕᑕᒧᐅᓕᓕᓐ ᐃᐅᑌᓐ, "ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᒪᒥᑦᑐᑕᑲ ᐅ ᑌᐃ ᑭᖅᑫᑳᓂᐅᓐᑭ" ᐊᕐᐸᐋᑫᒧᐅᓐ 28. 26.

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᐅᓐᑭ ᑳ ᒫᓛᑕᑲ ᒥᑌᐃ ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐃᐅᖕᓂᐅᓐ, ᒫᑲ ᓂᑌᐃ ᒥᐅᓛᑦᑭ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᖕᓐᑌ ᐅᒋ ᑭᕐᑫᓕᑕᒪᓐ ᐊᓂᒪ ?

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᐅᓐᑭ ᓂ ᒥᐅᓕᑕᒥᐃᑯᓐ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᐊᕐᐯᓕᒧᐅᓐ ᐁ ᐊᔾᔭᓐᑭ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᒫᕐᑯᒃ ᐁᕐᐱᒋ ᐅᐊᕐᒋᑫᒧᒪᑲᒃ; ᐅᕐᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᐅᐅᐃ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᒥᐅᓕᒧᐃᑯ ᐁ ᐊᕐᐯᓕᒧᑕᑲᒃ ᐊᓂᐁᓕᐅ ᐁᑳ ᑫ ᐊᕐᐯᓕᒧᑕᑭᐸᓐᑭ

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᐅᓐᑭ ᒫᑲ ᓂᑌᐃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᓂ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᐅᓐ ᐯᔭᑲᓐ ᐃᒋᓐᑲᓐ, ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ ᓂᑦ ᐊᕐᐯᓕᒧᐅᓐ ᑫᒋᓐᐸᓕᑖᑲᓐᑭ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᐊᐅᓐ ᑳ ᐅᑕᒫᕐᑲᒃ ᑭᑌᐃ ᓗᕐᑕ ᑭ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᐅᓐ ᐯᐸᑲᓐ ᐁ ᐃᒋᓐᑲᑭ ?

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᐅᓐᑭ ᓂᑌᐃ ᑳ ᐅᑕᒫᑯᔾᔭᓐᑭ

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᑲᐅᑫᒋᒪ ᓂ ᐅᑐᐅᖕᑭᐅᓐᑭᓗ! ᑭᑌᐃ ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᐅᑕᒫᑯᓐ! ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔾᒥᐅᓐᑭ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᐃᐅᒪᑲᓂᓕᑫ, ᑯᑕᑲ ᑎᐹᒋᒧᐅᓐᑭ ᓇᒪᐅᓕ ᐋᐸᑕᓐᑭ

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᐅᓐᑭ ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᒥᐅᓛᑦᑭ ᒥᑌᐃ ᑳ ᒥᑐᓂᓕᑕᒧᒪᑲᒃ ᒥᓗ ᑫᐅᓐᑭ? ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᓂᑦᑕ ᒥᐅᓛᑦᑭ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᐅᓐᑭ ᑳ ᐃᑦᓈᐅᒃ ᑳ ᐃᐅᒪᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓕᓐᐅᓐᐁᐅᓐᑭ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ?

ᑲᑎᕐᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᐁᐁ, ᒥᐅᓛᑦᑭ ᒥᑌᐃ ᑳ ᒫᒥᑐᓂᓕᑕᒧᒪᑲᒃ ᒥᓗ ᑫᐅᓐᑭ, ᓂᑦᑕ ᒥᐅᓛᑦᑭ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᐅᓐᑭ ᑳ ᐃᑦᓈᐅᒃ ᑳ ᐃᐅᒪᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓕᓐᐅᓐᐁᐅᓐᑭ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ; ᑖᐅ ᒥᐅᓛᑦᑭ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔾᔭᒃ ᐆᐅ ᑫᐅᓐᑭ ᐁᑳ ᒫᒪᑳ ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑌᓕᑕᒪᑯᐸᓐᑭ

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᑭ ᒫᑎ, ᑫᐧᑳᓐ ᒥᓗ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᒋᑲᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑕᑭᑕᒪᓐ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᓈᓂᐧᐊᑲ ᑳ ᐃᐧᐅᒪᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓕᓐᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧ ?

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᓇᓈᑲᐧ ᐃᓂᓈᐧᑳᐧᓐ ᒥᓗ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᒋᑲᓐ; ᐊᑎᑦ ᐁ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᒥᑎᓯᔭᑲ, ᐊᑎᑦ ᐁ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᒪᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧ ᓗᖅᑕ X, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑯᑕᑭᔭ ᑫᐧᑳᓐᑭ

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᑭ ᒫᑎ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐃᓐ ᐁ ᐃᓂ ᒥᓗ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᒥᑎᓯᔭᑲ?

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᐧᑳᔭᖅᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓈᓐᐧ ᐃᖅᐱ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᒥᑎᓯᔭᑯ ᑳ ᐃᓂ ᐃᐧᐅᒪᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐᑭ

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᑭ ᑖᓂᖅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᒥᑎᓯᔭᑲ ᑳ ᐃᓂ ᐃᐧᐅᒪᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐ ?

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓐᑭ ᐃᖅᐱ ᑎᐹᖅᑯᓂᑎᓯᔭᑲ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃᐧᐅᒪᑲᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐᑭ ᓂ ᑳ ᐧᐃᐅᓐ ᑳ ᐃᐧᑖᑖᒪᓐᑭ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐ ᐃᐧᐅᒪᑲᓂᓕᐧᐧ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᒋ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᐧᑫᖅᑲᑎᓯᓕᒋ, "ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐊᐧᐁᓐ ᐧᑲᔭᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐧᐧ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐊᐧᐁᓐ ᐃᑖᐧ ᑳ ᒥᓗᑑᑕᑲᑭ" ᑭᒪᓐ 3.

ᐃᐧᐅᒪᑲᓐ ᓗᖅᑕ "ᒥᓯᐧᐁ () ᐅᑦ ᐃᐅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᐧ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᒪᒥᐧᐅᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᐅᐅᐃᓕᑲ ᒧᑦᑲᑲ ᐁ ᒫᓈᑕᓂᓕᑲᑭ ᑫᐧᓂᓯᖅ 6. 5.

ᒥᓇ ᒫᑲ "ᐧᐁᖅ ᐅᑦ ᐃᐅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐧ ᐅᐅᐃᑲ ᐁ ᐅᖅᑭᓂᑭᑦ ᒫᓈᑕᓂᓕᑲᑭ" ᑫᓂᓯᖅ 8. 21. ᐁᑯ ᐃᖅ ᐃᖅᐱ ᐅᒪ ᐃᑦ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᒥᑎᓯᔭᑯ, ᐁ ᒧᑦᑭᐅᔭᑲ ᒫᑲ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᐧᓈᑦᑭ ᑭ ᒥᐧᐅᓕᒋᑲᓂᓇᐧᐊ, ᐧᐁᖅ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑕᖅᑲᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓂᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐃᐅᓕᐅᓈᓐᑭ

ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᓂ ᑳ ᑖᐧᐯᑌᓐ ᓂᑌᐃ ᐆᒪ. ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐁ ᒫᓛᑦᑲᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐁᒋᑲ ᐧᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᑳ ᒥᑐᓂᓕᒥ-ᑎᓯᔭᓐ ᑳ ᐃᔅᑯ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᔭᓐᓯ ᒫᑲ ᐁᑯᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᓐ ᐊᐧᐋᓯᑌ ᑭᒋ ᐃᐧᑌᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᑭᑌᐃᓐᐧᐊ ᐁ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᑳᑌᑭ ᐊᔭ-ᒥᐧᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᐁᑯ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐃᐧᒋᑖᐧᐃᓂᓐᐧᐊ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑌᓕᑦᒧᐧᐃᓂᓐᐧᐊ ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐃᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓂᓐᐧᐊ ᐁᒋᐧᐃᐧᑲᐧᓂᐧᐋᐧᑫ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᑫᒪᑲᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐ, ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᒥᐧᓚᒋᐧᓐ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᐃᒋᐧᐃᐧᑲᐧᓐ ᑳ ᐃᒋᐧᐃᐧᑲᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐᓯ

ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᐧᐃᑕᒪᐧᐃᓐ ᐧᒥᒋ ᐁᐧᑖᑕᒪᓐ?

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐ ᐃᐧᑌᒪᑲᓂᓕᐧᐧ ᐃᓕᓕᐧ ᐅᑦ ᐃᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᑳᐧᐊ; ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᒥᐧᓛᒋᑭ, ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᒫᓛᑕᑭᓯ ᑲᓂᒧᐧᐃᓐ 125. 5; ᐊᔅᐸᐋᑫᒧᐧᐃᓐ 2. 15. ᐃᐧᑌᒪᑲᓐ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᐸᑐᑌ ᒥᓗ ᒣᔅᑲᓐᑲ ᐃᑖᐧᐊᑲ, ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᑭᔅᓯ ᒪᓐ 3. 12. ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐃᓕᓕᐧ ᐆᒪ ᐃᒋ ᒥᐋᒥᑐᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐃᒋᐧᑖᐧᐃᓐ; ᓂᑦ ᐃᐧᑖᓐ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒥᐅᒋᑖᐧᑫ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᐁᔭᐧᑫ ᒥᑌᐃ ᑕᐸᑌᓕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧ, ᐁ ᒪᒥᑐᓂᓕᑲ, ᐁᑯ ᒣᐧᓚᒋᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑌ ᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᐃᒋᐧᑖᐧᑲᓐ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑎᐸᔅᑯᓂᑫᒪᑲᓂᓕᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐᓯ

ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᐁ ᒥᓗ ᒥᑐᓂᓕᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᑖᓐᑌ ᑫ ᐃᒋ ᓂᓯᑐᑕᒫᓐ?

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒡ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑌᔭᓐ ᑭᓚᐧᑖᐧᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑭ ᒥᑐᓂᓕᒋᑲᓂᐧᐊ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᒋ ᐁᒋᐧᑖᐧᑲᐧᓂᐧᐋᐧᑫ ᑳ ᐃᐧᑌᒪᑲᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒪᒥᑐᓂᓕᒪᑲ ᐅᑎ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᐧᐊᒫᑫᒪᑲᑲ, ᐁᑳ ᐊᓐᒡ ᒥᔅᑦᐃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᒫᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭ

ᐃᑉᑖᓇᓇᓐ, ᐁᑯ ᑉᑲᔭᖅ ᑫ ᒪᒥᑐᓂᓕᒪᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᐁᑐᓕᑕᒪᑉᑫ ᐊᑉᐊᓯᑐ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᒥᑕᒃ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᒥᑎᓯᔭᒃ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑉᐋᐸᑕᒃ ᒪᒋᑉᑖᑉᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐱᒋᖅᑲᑯᔭᒃ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᑭᓕᓇᓇᓐ ᐁᑲ ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᑕᒪᒃ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᐁᑐᓕᑕᒪᑉᑫ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑕᒪ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒧᑉᐃᓂᓇᑉᐊ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᒧᖅᑲᒃ ᑉᐋᐸᑕᒪ ᑭᑐᐃᓇᑉᐊᓐ ᒥᓇ ᐃᖅᐱ ᐁᑐᓕᑕᒪᑉᑫ ᒥᓯᑉᐁ ᑭ ᑉᑲᔭᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᑉᐃᓂᓇᑉᐊ ᒫᓈᑕᑉᓇ ᐁ ᐃᓂᓇᒃ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᑑᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑉᐋᐸᒥᑕᒃ ᐁ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᑉᐃᖅᑲᑉᐊᒃ, ᐋᑕ ᑭᑭᖅᑲᒪᑉᑫ ᑭ ᒫᑉᐊᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐊᐃᑎᑉᐃᓂᓇᑉᐊᓐ

ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᑉᐃᓇᓐ ᑭᖅᑉᑫᑲᓇ ᓈ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒫᐸᓇ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐁᑲ ᐊᑉᐋᓯᑐ ᐁ ᑉᐋᐱᑦ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᓂᓕ ? ᓂᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑕᑉ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᓂ ᒫᑉᐊᒋ ᒥᓗ ᐊᐃᑎᑉᐃᓇ ᐆᒋ ?

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓐ ᑖᓂ ᒫᑲ ᑭᓕ ᐁᑐᓕᑕᒪᓇ ?

ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᑉᐃᓇᓐ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓇ, ᓂ ᑲ ᑖᑉᐯᐸᓕᒫᑖ X ᑭᒋ ᑉᑲᔭᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᑉᐃᐃᑲᑉᐃᔭᓇᓐ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓐ ᑖᓇᑐ ᑫ ᑭ ᑖᑉᐯᐸᓕᒪᑦ X, ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑉᐋᐸᑕᒪᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑐᒋ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᔭᓇ ! ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᑭ ᓕᓕᒥᓯᑉᐃᓇ ; ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᒥᑎᓯᔭᓇ ᓂᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑕᒪᓇ ᑲ ᑐᑕᒪᓇ, ᐯᔭᑕᒃ ᓄᑉᑲᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑉᐃᖅᑲᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑕᒪᓇ ᐁ ᓇᑕᑉᐁᓕᑖᑉᑲᒃ X ᐅ ᑉᑲᔭᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᑉᐃᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑉᑲᔭᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᑉᐃᐃᑯᑉᐊᑦ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᓐ ᑖᓇᑐ ᒫᑲ ᑫ ᑭ ᐃᑉᑐᔭᓇ ᓂ ᑖᑉᐯᐸᓕᒫᓐ X ?

ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᑉᐃᓇᓐ ᒥᖅᑉᐋᑲ ᓂ ᑖᑉᐯᑐᓇᓐ

ᑲᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓐ ᑖᓇ ᐁᑐ ᑖᑉᐯᑕᒪᓇ ?

ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᑉᐃᓇᓐ ᓂ ᑖᑉᐯᑐᓇ X ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐳᖅᑕᒪᑉᐋᑦ ᐅᒪᑉᑖᑉᐊ ; ᓂᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑉᑲᔭᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᑉᐃᐃᑲᑉᐃᔭᑲᒃ ᐅᑎᖅᑲᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ᐸᖅᑖᐃᑉᐁᒪᑲᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᖅᑉᐁᓕᒥᑫᑉᐃ ᐅᑎᓇᑫ ᑲ ᐃᑐ

ᓇᐃᑦᒪᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓚᕐᓂᐁᐃᓐᓯ ᓅᖅᑦ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑑᑦᒪ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐃᑎᐁᐃᓐ, ᑲ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᐊᑎᓯᒪᑲᑭ, ᐅᑖᐃᒫᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᒥᓕᒋᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ ᑲ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒧᑯᐸᓅ; ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᑫ ᑲᔭᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐃᐃᑲᐃᑑᔭᓇᓯ

ᒃᑎᖅᑎᔭᓇᓯ ᐁᑯᕐᓂ ᑭ ᑲ ᓇᖅᑫᐊᕐᓂᐃᑎᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑦᒪᓇ ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂ ᑖᐁᑦᒪᓇᓯ 1. ᑭ ᑖᐁᑐᓇ ᐸᑲᓇᑦᑐ ᑖᐁᐸᓕᑦᒧᐃᓇ; ᐃᖅ ᐅᒪ ᓇᒪᐃᓚ ᐃᐸᖅ ᐊᓕᒧᒋᑲᑐᓐ ᐊᔭᒥᐃᓂᒃᓯ

2. ᑭ ᑖᐁᐸᓕᑦᒧᐃᓇ ᑭᓛᖅᑭᒪᑲᓇ, ᐃᖅ ᓇᒪᐃᓚ ᐅ ᐅᑲᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐃᓇ ᑭ ᒪᒥᕐᓂᑦᑐᑦᒪᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑲᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐃᐃᑲᐃᑑᔭᓇ, ᒫᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐊᐃᑎᐃᓇ ᐱᑯᓯ

3. ᐅᒪ ᑖᐁᐸᓕᑦᒧᐃᓇ ᑐᑖᑯ ᐅ ᓇᒪᐃᓚ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑲᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐃᖅᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᐅᓇ ᑲ ᑐᑦᒪᓇ; ᑭᒋ ᐅᑲᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐃᐃᑲᐃᑑᔭᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐊᐃᑎᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᐅᒪ ᑭᓛᖅᑭᒪᑲᓇᓯ

4. ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ, ᑭ ᑖᐁᐸᓕᑦᒧᐃᓇ ᐃᖅᐸᕐᓂᐃᐃᐁᒪᑲᓇ, ᑭ ᑲ ᓇᑲᑎᑯᓇ ᑭᓂᐃᖅᓯᐃᓂᒃ, ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᓕᕐᑫ ᐅ ᑭᓂᑲᒪ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᒥᓯᐁᓯᐅᑲᑎᓯᑦ; ᐃᖅ ᑲ ᑖᐁᒪᑲᒃ ᐃᑲᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐃᐃ ᑖᐁᐸᓕᑦᒧᐃᓇ ᑐᑖᑯ ᐊᒫᒃ, ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭᒋ ᑭᖅᑫᓕᑦᒧᒪᑲᒃ ᑖᓇ ᐁᓂᓈᐃᒃ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᓈᒋᑎᓂᒧᖅᑦᒧᒪᑲᒃ ᐅ ᐃᑲᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐃᓇ, ᓇᒪᐃᓚ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᐅᒋ ᓇᑦᐁᓕᑦᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐃᓂᓇᐃᑦᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓇᑭᐸᓇ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᑭᒋ ᐃᑲᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐃᐃᑯᔭᒃ; ᒫᑲ ᐃᓚ ᑎᐱᓚᐁ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᐃᑦᒃ ᐅᓚᓐᐁᐃᓂᓕᑦᑐ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒃ ᓅᖅᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᖅᑫᓕᑦᒃ ᑭᓚᓈᓇᑐ ᐅᒋ ᑲ ᐃᓂᓇᑦᐁᓕᑖᑯᓯᔭᒃ ᑎᐱᓚᐁ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑦᒪᑯᐸᓇ; ᐅᒪ ᐃᑲᖅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐃᓇ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᐃᑖᓇ, ᑖᐁ ᑖᐁᐸᓕᑦᒧᐃᓇ ᐅᑎᓇᒫᒪᑲᓇ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ ᐁᐃᑲᓇᐃᑲᓂᐃᐃᑫ ᐊᒫᒃ ᓅᖅᑦ ᐁᑭᑎᓈᑲᓂᐃᐃᑫ

ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐸᐸᑭᓯᑦ ᐅᑎᔅᑲᓐ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᔅᐊ, ᐅᑎᓂᑲᓂᔅᐃᓐ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᓇᒪᔅᐃᓚ ᓂᕐᔅᐊᓈᒋᒥᑯᓯᔅᐃᓂᒃ ᐃᑖᓐᓯ

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᔅᐃᓐᓯ ᑭ ᓇᑦᔅᐁᓕᒥᓈᓐ ᓈ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒥᕐᑐᑦᑕᒪᒃ ᐊᓂᒃᓕᓐ ᐵ ᑎᐱᓚᔅᐁ ᑲ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒧᑯᐸᓗ, ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᔅᐃᒋᐊᑭᑦ? ᐆᒪ ᐁ ᐃᑌᓕᑦᑕᒪᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᑖᓐ ᔅᐋ ᐃᕐᓂ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᔅᑦᒃ; ᔅᐁᓴ ᑖᓂ ᕿ ᐃᑭᒃ ᕿ ᐃᕐᓂ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᔅᑦᒃ, ᑭᕐᐱᓐ ᐵ ᐅ ᔅᑲᔅᔅᑭᑖᑎᓯᔅᐃᓐ ᒥᓯᔅᐁ ᕿᔅᑲᓐ ᕿ ᐅᒋ ᔅᑲᔅᔅᑲᒋᐃᑲᔅᐃᔅᑦᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᑎᐋᔅᐅᐸᓕᑦᑕᒪᔅᕿ?

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔅᑦᒃᓐ ᑲᕿᐹᑎᓯᔅᐃᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓯᓐ, ᐁ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓯᔅᑦᒃᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐁᔅᑲᓂ ᔅᒥᒋ ᐁ ᐃᑎᔅᑦᒃᓐ; ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂ ᓇᔅᔅᕿᐊᕐᓂᐃᔅᑦᒃᓐ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑖᔅᑲᓐ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐌᔅᑦᒃᓐᕿ ᓇᒪᔅᐃᓚ ᒫᑲ ᑭᑲ ᑭ ᐱᒪᒋᐋᓐ ᑭᑦ ᐊᒌᑲ, ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᑭᕐᓂᐋᔅᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂ ᑖᔅᐁᐸᓕᑦᑕᒪᓐᕿ ᓇᒪᔅᐃᓚ ᓗᕐᑦ ᑭ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑖᓐ ᐁ ᐃᑭᒃ ᐃᔅᐱ ᐁᔅᑦᓂᔅᐊᔅᕿ ᐱᒪᒋᐃᔅᐁᔅᐃ ᑖᔅᐁᐸᓕᑦᑕᒧᔅᐃᓐ ᐵ ᐅ ᔅᑲᔅᔅᑭᑖᑎ-ᓯᔅᐃᓂᒃ, ᒥᐃᐃᒃ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓈᑖᑲᓂᔅᐃᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᔅᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ ᐵ, ᐁ ᐄᔅᑭᑖᓂᔅᐊᓂᓕᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐃᕐᓂᑲᓯᔅᐃᓐ, ᐅᑦ ᐊᔅᒥᔅᐃᓐ, ᐅᑦ ᐃᕐᔅᑖᔅᐃᓐ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᒪ, ᓇᒪᔅᐃᓚ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐃᕐᓂ ᑲᑫᐹ-ᐃᓕᑦᑕᒪᓐᕿ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᕿ ᑲᔅᑫᒋᒪ ᑭᕐᐱᓐ ᔅᐃᔅᑲᑦ ᑲ ᔅᐋᐸᑎᓈᔅᐃᐃ ᐵᑦ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯᒃ ᐅᒋ?

ᑲᑫᐹᑎᓯᔅᐃᓐᓯ ᑖᔅᐁ ᔅ ᑭ ᓇᑦᔅᐁᓕᐃᓐ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑖᑯᑖᑫᔅᐃᓐ! ᓂ ᑖᔅᐁᐃᓐᔅ ᒥᓯᔅᐁ ᐁ ᐃᑦᕐᔅᐸᒃ ᐁ ᑭᕐᔅᕿᐸᒃ ᔅᐁᒋ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᕐᓂ ᐋᓕᒧᑦᑕᒃᓐ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᕿ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᑲᓕᑦ ᐵ ᐱᒋ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᒃ ᐃᓕᕐᐃᓕᓕᓐ

ᑎᐱᓕᐧᐁ ᐅ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒣᓐ, ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐧᐁᐅᑖᐧᐃᒫᐧᐃᑦ ᐧᐃᐊᐸᑎᓕᑯᐧᑫᓯ

ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᐁᐧᑲᓂ ᑭᓕ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑖᐧᐯᑕᒪᓐ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᓂᓕ; ᑫᔅᐸᒃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᐧᐅ ᒥᓲᓕᑦᓄᑐᑫ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑖᐧᐯᑕᒪᓐ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᓂᓕ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᑖᐧᐯᑕᒫᓐ, ᐊᑕ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᐃᑕᑎᑭ ᓂᓕ ᑳ ᐃᐅᓕᑕᒫᓐ ᑭᓕ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᒫᒥᑐᓂᓕᑕᒪᓐᓯ

ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔅᐳᓐᓯ ᐁᑯᑦ ᐯᔅᐳᑲᐧᐧᑐᔅᑕ ᓂ ᑳ ᐊᔅᐳᒥᓐᓯ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᒋ ᐊᐱᔅᐅᓕᐅᑦ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒪᑲ; ᐧᐁᔅ ᓂᓕ ᓂᔅᑕ ᓂ ᑳ ᐃᐧᑖᓐ. ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑲ ᓂ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐊᑲᓐ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᐧᐅᑦ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐊᐧᐁᓐ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒣᐧᐧ ᒋᔅᔅ ᐅᑕ ᐱᑯ ᐅᑖᐧᐃᒫᐧᐊ ᑫ ᐧᐊᐸᑎᓕᑯᐧᑫᓯ ᒫᑎᐧ 11. 27; ᐁᔅᐳᐧᑫ ᒫᑲ ᐊᒫᑲ ᑖᐧᐯᔅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓈᑦ ᐅᑕ, ᑫ ᐧᑲᔅᐳᔅᑲᓄᐧᑫ ᒫᑲ, ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᑭᒋ ᒪᔅᑲᐧᐃᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᐱᑯ ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑭᓐ; ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᒪᑲᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒪ ᑖᐧᐯᔅᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓐ, ᓂ ᐧᐊᐸᐧᐃᓐ, ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᒪᓐᓯ i. ᑯᑎᓐᑲᑎᐊᓇ 12. 3; ᐃᑭᓯᐳᓇ 1. 18, 19. ᑯᔅᑯᓯ ᔅ ᐁᑯ, ᐧᐊᐸᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑦ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᐳᓇ, ᓈᒋᑎᑦᒧᔅᑕᐧ ᒫᑲ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᐧ ᒋᔅᔅ, ᐅ ᐧᑲᔅᐳᔅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋ, ᐁᐧᐊᐧᑫᓕᐧ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᐧᑲᔅᐳᔅᑭᑖᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᐧᐃᓕ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᐧᐃᐧ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑲᐧᐃᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓈᒋᒥᑯᓯᐧᐃᓂᑲ ᐅᒋᓯ

ᑲᑭᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐᓯ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᑭᓯᔅᑲᐧᐸᑲ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑭ ᑎᐱᐃᑎᓈᐧᐊᐧᐧ, ᑭᓕᐧᐊᐧᐧ ᓂᑲᓄᐧᑲ; ᓂᓕ ᐱᑕᒫ ᓂ ᑲ ᒥᐧᑲᔅᑲᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁᐧᐧᒋᑲ,

ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᑫᔅᐳᐸᐧ ᓈ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭᔅᐧᑫᑲᓂᐧᐃᓐ,
ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᐅᑎᓇᒪᓐ ᐧᑲᔅᐳᔅᑲ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑲᐧᐃᐳᓐ?

ᕿᔭᐸᒃ ᕿ ᐋᓐᓂᑕᒧᐧᐊᓂ, ᐧᐃᐸᒃ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᒐᓐ,
ᐁ ᒫᓛᑦᑲ ᐆᒪ ᑳ ᑑᑕᒪᓐᓯ
ᑭᔅᑭᓯ ᐁᑯ, ᓇᑐᑕ, ᐁᑳᐧᐃᓕ ᓇᓂᒋ;
ᒥᓗ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᕿᐧᐃᓐ ᐧᑳᔭᔅᑲ ᐧᐁᑎᓂᑳᑐᑭ, ᐱᒫᒋᐃ-
ᐧᐁᒪᑲᓐ;
ᕿᔭᐸᒃ ᒫᑳ ᕿ ᒪᒋᑕᒧᐧᐊᓂ,
ᑭ ᑭᔅᑎᓈᑐᓕᒥᑎᓐ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐊᓂᑖᓯᔭᓐᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᐁᑖᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐃᕿᐧᐊᑳᓐ, ᐁᑯ ᐃᔅ ᐊᔅᑕᒪ ᓂ ᒥᓗ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ, ᓂ ᐧᐊᐸᑐᓐ ᒥᓐ ᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᓂᕿᔭᑲᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐊᒧᐧᐃᓂᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓂᑳᓄᑐᒋᑲ, ᑲᕿᐸᑎᒋᐧᐃᓐ ᒫᑳ ᑭ ᒪᒋᔅᑳᓐ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓄᓯᓂᐃᕿᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐ ᐁᑖᑦ ᐅ ᐧᐃᕿᐧᐊᑳᓐ, ᓂ ᑭᑎᒫᕿᓕᒫᓐ ᐊᐧᐊ ᑳ ᑭᑎᒫᑭᓯᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ, ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᑲᑕ ᐊᓕᒥᓯᓐ ᐊᑎ ᐃᔅᑳᐸᓕᓕᕿᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᒥᕿᑦ ᐃᑖᐧᐊᑲ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᓈᑲ ᐅᕿᓕᓐ ᑳ ᐃᑎᒋᑲ, ᐊᑎᑦ ᐁ ᑕᑐᐧᐃᓯᒋᑲ, ᐊᑎᑦ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐧᐊᑲ ᐊᓯᒋ; ᑭᔅᐱᓐ ᒫᑳ ᐁᑕᕐᐧᐊᐧᕿ ᐃᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑖᔭᑲ, ᑖᓐ ᐁᑕᕐᓕᒋ, ᑭᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ ᐃᑕ ᐧᐃᓕ ᑳ ᐃᕐᕿ ᓂᑖᐧᐃᑭᑯᐸᓂ?

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᑖᐧᐁ ᐃᐧᑐᒪᑲᓐ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓐ "ᑭ ᐊᑲᐧᐊᐱᓂᑦ ᐁᑳ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐊᐱᓕᒋᓯ" ᐊᓄᒃ ᒫᑳ ᐁ ᓂᕿᕿᐧᐃᓯᔭᑲ, ᑖᓐ ᐁᑐᓕᒪᒋᑲ ᐅᑯ ᑐᐧᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᑲ? ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᐧᐃᔅᑳᒃ, ᑭᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ, ᒧᕿᑑᕿᓇᑲ ᐁ ᒪᒋᐧᑖᒋᑲ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᓇᓂᑏᑐᕿᓇᑲ ᐅᕿᓕᓐ ᐁ ᐃᕿᓈᑯᓯᒋᑲ?

ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᓯ ᑭᓕ ᔅ ᑭ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑐᓈᑐᕿ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᑭᓕ ᓇᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᑭᕐᓕᓕᐧᐃᓐᓯ

ᑲᒪᔅᑎᔭᓐᓯ ᐁᑯ ᓂᑦ ᐃᐧᑖᓐ, ᐊᔅᑲᒃ, ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᑐᓐ, ᐃᑎᑐᕿᓇᑲ; ᒫᑳ ᐅᒋᑕᓐ ᐁ ᑲᕿᐸᑎᒋᓯᒋᑲ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭᔅᕿᓕᑕᒧᑐᕿᓇᑲ

ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᐁ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑯᒋᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᓱᒃ ᑯᒋ ᑭᐱᒋᑖᐊᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑕᒥᐃᑎᓲᑦᐊᒃ ᒃ ᐃᒍ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒧᒪᒃᓂᓕᑭ ᐅᑐᐃᑦᑖᑦᐊ ᐅᒋᓵ

ᐅᐸᑯᓯᓕᒧᓵ ᓂ ᑖᑦᐯᑐᓐ ᒃ ᐃᑦᑐᓯᓐ, ᓇᓂᒋᑦᐃᓐ ᒥᓯᑕᐃ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑦᐃᒋᐃᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᑦᒃᓯᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑑᑕᒋᒃ, ᐃᓯᐱ ᓂᖅᑕᒪ ᑫᑐᑦᑖᑦᑫ ᑭᒋ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᒋᒃᓵ

ᒃᑎᓯᑎᓯᓐᓵ ᑖᑦᐯ ᑦᐃᒋᐃᑦᐁᒪᒃᓐ, ᑦᒃᓯᒃᑦᒃᓗᑦᑫ ; ᑦᐁᓯ ᐁᑦᒃᓂ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑐᒪᒃᒃ ᐊᓯᒥᑦᐃᓐᓵ "ᐅ ᓇᓂᒋᓯᑖᑯᓱᑦᐃᓐ ᑐᐯᓕᒋᑫᑦ ᐁᑦᐊᑯ ᐁ ᒫᒋᐸᓕᒃ ᒃᑫᑖᑦᐁᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐᓵ" ᐊᓯᐸᐊᑫᒧᑦᐃᓐ 1. 7; 9. 10; ᓂᒃᒧᑦᐃᓐ 111. 10; ᒍᐸ 28. 28.

ᐅᐸᑯᓯᓕᒧᓵ ᑖᓐᑐ ᑦᐁᒋ ᑭᓯᑫᓕᑖᑦᒃᒃ ᑦᒃᓯᒃᒃ ᓇᓂᒋᑦᐃᓐ?

ᒃᑎᓯᑎᓯᓐᓵ ᑦᒃᓯᒃᒃ ᓇᓂᒋᑦᐃᓐ ᓂᓯᑐ ᑫᑦᒃᓐ ᐅᒋ ᑭᓯᑫᓕᑖᑦᒃᓐ:

1. ᒃ ᐅᒋᒪᒃᒃ; ᐅᒋ ᑕᑦᒃᓐ ᐁ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑦᐁᑦᐃ ᒧᒍᐅᓈᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃᓐ ᐅᒋᓵ

2. ᑐᑖᑯ ᐊᒫᒃ ᓱᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒫᑯᓈᑦ ᐅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑯᓕᒋᓵ

3. ᑦᐃᒋᐃᑦᐁᒪᒃᓐ ᒧᓕᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᓈᓯᐱᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᓯᑐᓕᒫᒃᓂᑦᐃᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᐅᑦ ᐊᒃᒥᑦᐃᓐ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑦᑖᑦᐃᓐ; ᐁ ᑐᑖᑯᑦ ᐊᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓂᒋᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐸᓯᑫᑦ ᑭᒋᓂᓯᒃ ᐃᑐᑫ ᓄᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᓇᒪᑎᓂᓯᒃ ᐃᑐᑫ, ᑭᒋ ᓈᑕᒃ ᑫᑦᒃᓕᓐ ᑫ ᐅᒋ ᒪᑎᓕᑕᑯᐊᒃᓂᑦᐃᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᑦᐊ, ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒃ ᐅ ᒃᒃᓕᑕᒧᑦᐃᓐ, ᑭᒋ ᒪᒥᓱᑎᓕᑕᒥᑦᐊᑦ ᐊᒫᑦᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑦᐊᑦ ᐅᐸᑦᒃᑦᐁᑦᐊ ᑭᒋ ᒫᓗᓕᒋᑫᑦᐃ ᐊᒃᒥᑦᓕᒋᓵ

ᐅᐸᑯᓯᓕᒧᓵ ᑦᒃᓯᒃᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑦᑖᓐ; ᑖᑦᐯ ᑭᑖᑦᐸᓐ ᒃ ᐃᑦᑐᓯᓐᓵ ᑫᒃᑦ ᓈ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᒪᒃᓯᓱᑫᓈᓐᓄᑦ ᒥᑐᑦ ᐊᓯᑭ?

ᒃᑎᓯᑎᓯᓐᓵ ᑖᓄᑭ, ᑭᑦ ᐊᐸᓯᑯᐃᑯᓐ ᓈ ᐆᒪ ᒃ ᐃᑦᑐᐊᑦᒪᒃ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᑭ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ, ᐱᑯ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᑉᐃ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒪᓇ ᑖᓇᑐ ᐁᑖᔭᒃᑭ

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᑭ ᑫᔭᐸᒃ ᓂᓗ ᑎᐸᐃᒃᓂᐊᑐᑫ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᑫ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᒪᒃᑭ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁᑯᔅᑎ ᒥᓇ ᐊᓕᒧᑐᑖᓐ ᑲ ᐃᔅᑎ ᐯᒋ ᐊᓕᒧᑕᒪᑯᐸᓇᑭ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑲ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᒋᒃ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑕᒪᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑯᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒧᔅᑎᐅᑉᐃᓇ ᑲ ᓇᓂᒋᓴᑕᑭᒃ, ᐁᑲᑉᓂ ᒫᒃ ᑉᐁᒋ ᑯᒋ ᑭᐱᒋᑖᒋᒃᑭ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᑭ ᑖᓇ ᐁᔅᑎ ᑯᒋ ᑭᐱᒋᑖᒋᒃ?

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᑭ 1. ᒪᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ᑐᑕᑉᐃᔭᒥᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓂᒋᑉᔭᒃ ᐃᑎᓕᑕᑉᒪᒃ, ᐊᑖ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᑉᐊ ᐁ ᑐᑖᑯᒋᒃ, ᐅᒃᓕᑉᐅ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑎᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᓇᓴᑯᓴᑕᑉᒪᒃ ᑖᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑉᐊᓇᐃᑉᐁᒪᒃᑭᓐ

2. ᐅᒪ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐊᓯᒋ ᐃᑎᓕᑕᑉᒪᒃ, ᐅᐅ ᓇᓂᒋᑉᐃᓇ ᓂᔅᑉᐊᓇᒋᑖᒧᒪᒃᑲᓂᓕᑉᐊ ᐅᑉ ᑖᑉᐯᔭᓕᑕᒧᑉᐃᓂᑉᐊᑉᑐ; ᑭᑎᒫᒪᑭᓯᑉᐊᒃ, ᑉᐁᓴ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐊᑲᑉᐊᒃ ᑖᑉᐯᔭᓕᑕᒧᑉᐃᓂᓕᑉᑐᓐ

3. ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓚ ᓂ ᑲ ᓇᓂᒋᑖᓇ ᐃᑎᓕᑕᑉᒪᒃ, ᐅᒪ ᐅᒋ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐊᑉᐊᓯᒋᑎ ᑉᐃ ᑫᒋᓇᔭᓕᒥᑎᓯᑉᐊᒃᑭᓐ

4. ᑉᐊᐸᑕᑉᒫᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓇᓂᒋᑉᐃᓇ ᐁ ᒪᔭᒃᒥᑯᒋᒃ ᐅ ᑉᐁᔭᒃᒋ ᐸᔭᑫᓕᒥᑎᓯᑉᐃᓂᑉᐊᑉᐊ, ᐅᒪ ᒫᒃᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓇᔭᑯᓴᑕᑉᒪᒃ ᐁᔭᐱᒋᒋᒃᑭᓐ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᑭ ᐊᐱᔅᑉ ᐅᒪ ᓂ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᑎᓇ ᓗᔅᑕ; ᑉᐁᓴ ᑉᐸᒧᔅ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᒥᑎᓯᔭᐸᓇ ᐁᑉᑲᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔭᓇᑭᓐ

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᑭ ᐁᑯ ᓴ ᓇᑲᑖᑖᒃ ᑭ ᑉᐃᑉᑖᑉᑲᓂᓇᒃ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᑉᐃᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐯᔭᑯᑦ, ᑯᑕᒃ ᑫᑉᑲᓇ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑫ ᒥᓗᑐᑖᑯᔭᒃ ᐊᓕᑉᒧᑕᑖᒃᓐ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᑭ ᐁᑯ ᐃᓴ, ᒫᒃᑲ ᑭᓇ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑲ ᒫᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᓇᑭᓐ

ᒃᑎᓴᑎᔭᓇᑭ ᑉᐊᓴᔅ ᒥᑖᑦ ᐱᐳᑉᓇ ᐅᑖᓇᒃ, ᓇᒪ ᓇ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᒫᑖᒪ ᐯᔭᒃ ᓇᑭᓴᑲᑉ ᐁ ᐃᑎᓂᑲᓯᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑎ ᑕᑎᑫᔭᐸᓇ, ᑲ ᓂᑖ ᐊᔭᒥᑉᐊᓴᐸᓇ ᒥᑉᑲᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᓕᑯᒃ?

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᐁ, ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒫᖕ, ᑭ ᑕᕐᕋᐸᓐ ᒪᒋᑦ·ᓄᓂᒃ, ᐃᑦ·ᐃᓐ, ·ᐊᐸᔅ ᓂᓕ ᑎᐸᐃᑲᓐ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᒫᒃ ·ᑲᔅᑭᑎ·ᐃᓐ ᑕᕐᕋ·ᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᐊᑑᑲᒥᒃ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑕᕐᕋᓕ·ᐊ ᐯᔅᒃ ᑭ·ᐁᓄ ᑳ ᐃᕐᓂᑳᓯᓕᒋᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᒃᓐᓯ ᑦ·ᐯ, ᐯᔅᒃᑯ ·ᐋᔅᑳᐃᑲᓂᒃ ᑭ ᑕᕐᕋᐸᓐᒃ ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃᓯ ᐊ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᐯᔅᒃᑳᓄ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᑯᔅᑫᓕᑕᒧᐸᓐ; ᐁᑯᔅᐱ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑐᓕᒫᓄ ᐊᐱᕐᔅ ᑭ ᐋᐸᑕᒧᐸᓐ ᐅ ᒪᒋᑦ·ᐃᓐ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᕿ ᐃᕐ ᑲᔅᑭᑕᒫᑯᑦᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᑳᓂ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒫᓐ, ᐁᐁᔅ ᓂ ᐋᔅᑳᑲᐃᑲᓂᒪ ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᐋᔅᐋᒃ ᓂᔅᑐ ᑎᐸᐃᑲᓄᑦᐸᓐ ᐃᑭᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᒥᕐᑦᓄ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓈᑎᑯᑦ ᐁ ᒫᑐᑦᓯ ᑦ·ᐯ ᓂ ᑭ ᑭᑎᒫᑯᓕᒫᑦ ᐊᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᓄᔅᑕ ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐅᔅᐸᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐋᐸᒋᑲᒐᓄ ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᑯ ᐊᐁᓐ ᑳ ᐃᐁᑦᓯ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑯᓄ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑲᓄ ᓯ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᒃᓐᓯ ᐯᔅᒃᑲᓄ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑕᒫᑯᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒧᑯᐸᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐸᐹᒍᑐᑦ, ᑦᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑳ ᑑᑕᒪᒃ, ᒫᑲ ᑫᑲ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥᓄ ᐯᔅᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐊ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑎᓯ ᐁ ᐃᕐᓂᑳᓯᓕᒋ, ᐁᑯ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᒫᓐᑐᐃᒥᑦᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᐊᓐᑲᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐊᓕᒧᒪᒃ, ᒫᑎ ᐊᐱᕐᔅ ᑲᑫ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑕᑦᓄ ᕿᑫᓂᒃ ᐃᓕ ᓄᔅᑕ ᑯᑕᑭᔅᒃ ᓴᓯᑯᒃ ᐃᒋ ᐊᕐᐸᓕᒋᒃ

ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᒃᓐᓯ ᒫᔅᑯᒃ ᑦᐯ ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᓗᑑᑦᑯᓇᓐᓄ, ᑭᓕ ᒫᑲ ᓂᔅᑕᒪ ᐊᔅᒥᓯ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐃᓴ, ᓂᓕ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑕᒫᓐ ᓄᐅ ᕿᑲᓐ ᑦᑲᓐ ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᑳ ᑑᑦᑯᒋᒃ:—

1. ᐋᑦ ᐅᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐋᐱᕐᑯᕐᒋᒃ ᐅ ᒥᑐᓄᓕᒋᑲᓂᐊᒃ

ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᑖᑦᐯ ᑫᖅᑲᑎᓯᑦᐊᒃ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᒃᑲ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑕ ᒧᑦᑕᐅᒋᒃ, ᑳ ᑭ ᑐᑖᑯᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᒋᒃ, ᐊᑎ ᐃᖅᑳᐸᓕᓕᑭ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᑭᑦᐁᐸᓕᒋᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒋᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑕ ᐯᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦᐊᑯᐸᓐ, ᑦᒥᒋ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑕ ᑦᐊᐸᒪᒃ ᐊᑎᒻ ᑳ ᒫᓕᖅᑲᑯᒋ ᐊᓂᒥᓕᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᒋᑦ, ᒥᑦᑳᒃ ᑦᐃᓚ ᐁ ᑦᐃ ᐹᐹᑯᒧᑦ, ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᐹᐸᓕᑦᑖᑦ, ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓚ ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑕᒃ ᐁ ᐹᐹᑯᒧᑦ, ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᒫᓕᒪᒋᐅᑦ ᐱᑯ ᐅᒋ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓗᒪᒋᐅᑎ, ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᐸᑦᑳᑕᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᐹᑯᒧᑐᑕᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ᐃᐋᐸᒥᖅᑕᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᒫᒋᑦᕐ ᑖᑦᐯᒪᒃᓇ ᐃᖅ ᑳ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑳᑎᒃ "ᐊᑎᒻ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑭᑦᐁᓈᑕᒻ ᐅ ᐹᑯᒧᑦᐃᓐᓇ" ii. ᐱᑕᖅ 2. 22. ᐁᑯ ᓂᑦ ᐃᑦᑖᓇ, ᐊᑳᑦᐋᑕᑦᒪᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᑦᑯᓕᓐ ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᓇᓂᒋᒋᒃ ᒪᒋᐃᖅᑯᑎᓕᓐ ᐅᒋ; ᐅᒥᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐊᑎ ᑦᐊᓂᑭᖅᑭᓯᑦᑖᑦᐃ, ᐁᑯ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐳᓄᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᑦᑯᓕᓐ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦᐃᓂᓕᓐ, ᑭᑦᐁ ᓈᑕᑦᒪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑕ ᐯᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᑦᐊᑯᐸᓐᓇ

2. ᒥᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑎᒋᒃ, ᖁᑯᐃᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᐁ ᓇᓂᒋᒋᒃ; ᓂᑦ ᐊᓕᒫᑐᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐁ ᓇᓂᒋᖅᑦᐊᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ, ᑦᐁᖅ "ᐁᑯᖅᑎᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓐ ᑖᐸᑦᑲᑦᐁᓐᓇ" ᐊᖅᐸᐋᑫᒧᑦᐃᓇ 29. 25. ᐁᑯ ᖅ, ᐋᑕ ᐁ ᐊᑳᑦᐋᑕᒃ ᑳ ᒥᑦᓛᑦᑕᓕᒃ ᒥᑦᑳᒃ ᐁ ᑯᖅᑕᒃ ᒪᒋᐃᖅᑯᑎᓕᓐ, ᐃᖅᐱ ᐳᓂ ᖃᒋᑦᑖᑦᐃ ᐁᑯ ᐊᔭᒃ ᐁᑎᓕᑕᒃ; ᐁ ᒥᑦᓛᑦᑕᓕᒃ ᒋᒋ ᑲᑫᑖᑦᐁᓕᑕᒃ, ᐁᑳ ᒥᑦᑦᐁ ᒋᒋ ᑦᐊᓂᑖᑦᒋᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁᑳ ᐅᑦᑦ ᐸᑦᑲᓇᑕᓐ ᒋᒋ ᐊᓕᒥᐃᑎᑦᒋᒃ, ᒥᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑭᑦᐁᐸᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᒋᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒋᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑕ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᓈᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᖅᑭᒃᓇ

3. ᑳ ᐃᑦᑕ ᓇᓄᐯᑦᐃᓯᓇᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑦᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᐊᖅᑐᓕᓐ ᐅ ᒥᖅᑲᓈᑦᐋᒃ ᑖᐱᖅᑯᑦ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐱᓯᐊᒫᓂᑦᐊᒃ; ᒫᒪᑖᑯᓯᑦᐊᒃ, ᑭᖅᑐᓕᒥᑎᓯᑦᐊᒃ, ᐊᔭᒥᐋᑦᐃᓂᓕᓐ ᒫᒃ ᐊᐱᖅᑐᓕᑦᒪᒃ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐳᓂ ᓇᓂᒋᖅᑦᑳᑦᐃ ᒪᒋᐃᖅᑯᑎᓕᓐ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᑦᐋᑦᐃᓂᓕᓐ

ᑭ ᐹᐸᓕᓕᒃ, ᒥᓇ ᑭ·ᐁ ᓈᑦᑕ·ᒪᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᐯᒋ ᐱᒫᑎᓯ-
·ᐋᑯᐸᓐᓵ

4. ᒪᒫᑎᓯ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᓐᕐᑦ ᓴᑭᓯ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᐸ·ᑳᑦ·ᒪᒃᓵ ᓇᒪ-
·ᐃᓇ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦ·ᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ·ᐋᐸᑦᑭᒃ ᐅ ᑲ·ᑳᑦᑭᓯ·ᐃᓂ·ᐋᓄ ·ᐹᒧᑦ
ᐅᑎᑦᑭᒃ, ᐋᑦ ᒫᓴᑯᒡ ᐅᓴᑲᒡ ᑳ ·ᐋᐸᑦ·ᑳᐸᓇ, ᑭᕐᐱᓇ ᑭ ᒥᓗᑦᑦ-
ᑯᒋᒃ, ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᑦᑦᑯᐸᓇᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓈᒋᑎᑦᒧᓴᑦᑭᒃ ᐃᑦ ᐅ·ᑲᓴᓴ·ᑳᑎᓯ·ᐊᒃ
ᑳ ᐃᑦᑎᑦᒧᒋᒃ ᓐᕐᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑦ ᒥᓗ ᐊᓴᒋᒃᓵ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᑦᑭᒃ
ᑦᐱᓴᑯᒡ ᐋᕐᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃ·ᐅᓴᓇ, ᐁ ᐸ·ᑳᑦᑭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑦᓐᓕᑦᑭᒃ ᒪᒋ-
·ᑦ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᓐᕐᑦ ᓴᑭᓯ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᐃᓴᐱ ᒫᑲ ᒥᑦᓂ ᑳ ·ᐊᓂᑭᓴ-
ᑭᓯ·ᑦ·ᐃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑦ ᐅ ᑭᑦ·ᐋᓯ·ᐃᓇ ᐁᑯ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦᑭᒃ ᐁ ᒪᓴᑲ-
·ᐃᐅᐁᐃᑎᓯᒋᒃ, ᓐᕐᑦ ᐁ ᓄᓯᓐᐊᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᕐ·ᑳᓇ ᐋᒋᐱᑯ
ᕐ ᒪᓴᑲ·ᐃᐃᑯᒋᒃᓵ

ᑲᒪᓴᑎᓴᓇᓵ ᕐᑳᑦ ·ᑲᓴᓴᑲ ᑭ ·ᐃᐅᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑎᒋᒃ, ·ᐁᓴ
ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐆᒪ ᐃᑭᓇ ᐁᑳ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ·ᕐᓴᑲᑎᓯᒋᒋᒃᓵ ᐆᒪ ᐅᒋ
ᐃᑎ·ᐊᒃ ᑳ ᐃᑎᑦ ᑭᐸ·ᐋᑳᓇ ᑳ ᐅᑎᓴᑲ·ᐃᑳᐸ·ᐃᓴᑦ·ᐋᑦ ᐅᑎᐹᓴ-
ᑯᓂᕐᑦᐊ, ᓴᑭᓯᓐ ᓐᕐᑦ ᓇᓂᑭᐸᓕᓄ, ᓈᓴᐱᒡ ᒥᒥᓕ·ᐁᓴᓕᑕᒪ
ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑯᓯᓐ, ᒫᒪᒃ ᐱᑯ ᐆᒪ ᐃᑎᓐ ᐁ ᑯᓴᑦᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑯᓛᒃᓂ·ᐃᑦ;
ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓇ ᒫᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐸ·ᑳᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᐁᓕᓄ ᑳ ᑭ ᑦᑦᒃᓵ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑦ
ᐊ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑦ ᑭᒧᑎᐸᓇ, ᓐᕐᑦ ᒥᓇ ᑲᑦ ᒪᒋ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃ-
ᐸᓇ, ᑭᕐᐱᓇ ᒫᒪᒃ ᑦ·ᐁ ᑭ ·ᕐᓴᑲᑎᓯᑯᐸᓐ ᐱᑦᓴ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑏᐸᓇᓵ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧᓵ ᑭ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑎᓕᑎᓇ ᐁᑯ, ᕐ·ᑳᓇ ᐆᑯ ·ᐁᒋ
ᑭ·ᐁᒋᒃ; ᑭᓕ ᒫᒪᒃ ᒫᑎ ·ᐋᐸᑎᓕᓇ ᑦᓇ ᐁᑦᑭᒃᓵ

ᑲᒪᓴᑎᓴᓇᓵ ᓂ ᑲ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᒐᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑦᑦᒪᓇᓵ

1. ᐸᒋᒐᓕᒥ·ᐊᒃ ᒋᒋᒪᓂᑦ·ᐊ, ᓂᐱ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᓐᕐᑦ ᑎᐹᓴ-
ᑯᓂᕐᑦᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᕐ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᒃᓵ

2. ᐁᑯ ᓄᓯᑲᒃ ᐳᑦᑖᒋᒃ ᑭ ᑐᑦᑲᐸᓐ, ᐁ ᐯᔭᑯ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᒋᒃ, ᐁ ᑭᐱᒋᑖᒋᒃ ᐅ ᒪᒋ ᓇᑦᐁᓕᑦᒧᐅᓂᐊᑦᐊ, ᐁ ᐊᔅᐊᐱᒋᒃ, ᐁ ᒥᒋᓚᐁᔪᓕᑭᒃ ᒪᒋᑦᑖᐅᓐ ᐅᒋ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᑯᑦᑭᔭ ᑭᑑᓇᓯᓐ

3. ᐁᑯ ᐱᔪᓂ ᐅᑐᐊᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑖᐯ ᑑ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓂᐅᓕᒋᓯ

4. ᐳᓂᑖᐊᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᒋ ᐅᒋᐃᐅᐁᐊᔅᐸᓐ, ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᓂᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᐯᑦᑭᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐅᓂᓕᐅ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᒋᒃᓯ

5. ᐁᑯ ᒥᔭᒋ ᐸᐅᑲᒪᒋᒃ ᐊᑎᑦ ᑑ ᒪᓂᑐᐅᑎᓯᓕᒋ, ᐁ ᐸᐅᒋᐅᒋᒃ, ᑭᑑᓇ ᐁ ᐅᐃ ᐊᔭᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᐁᐱᓇᑭᒃ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᐅᓂᓕᐅᓯ

6. ᐁᑯ ᓄᔅᑦ ᒫᒋ ᐅᐊᑐᐊᒋᒃ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐅᒋᑦᒋᕐᑭᒪᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐅᐊ ᑑ ᒪᒋᐅᑦᓕᒋᓯ

7. ᐁᑯ ᐯᑭᑎᓂᑎᓯᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒋᐅᑑᑎᓯᐅᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᒋᒃ ᒥᐅᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒥᔅᑲᐅᐊᒋᒃ ᐊᐅᓕᐅᐊ ᐅᑲᔭᔅᑲ ᐃᑎᐅ ᑑ ᐃᑐᓕᒥᑦ ᐅᑐᓕᐅ ᐁ ᑐᑦᒥᓕᒋ; ᐁᑯ ᐅᐃᓚᐅᐅ ᓄᔅᑦ ᐊᐅᐊᓯᑐ ᓯᐊᑭᑐᐁᒋᒃ ᐁ ᑑᑦᑭᒃᓯ

8. ᐹᑎᒫ ᓇᐅᒃ ᒧᖁ ᒫᒋ ᒥᑦᐅᑫᐅᒃ ᑑ ᐊᐱᔅᔅᑐᓂᓕᑭ ᒪᒋᐅᑦᑖᐅᓇᓯ

9. ᐁᑯ ᒫᒃ ᐁ ᒪᔅᑲᐅᐃᑐᐁᒋᒃ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖᑯᐃᑎᓯᐅᒃᓯ ᐁ ᓈᑦᑭᒃ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑑ ᐃᑐ ᓇᓄᑑᑐᓕᑖᒃᒃ, ᑑᑭᑫ ᑲᑦ ᓂᑐᐅᓇᑎᓯᐅᒃ ᑎᐱᓚᐅ ᐅ ᐅᐊᔅᑐᐃᑎᓯᐅᓂᐅᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᔅᐅᓕᒋᑫᐅᓇ ᒫᒪᔅᑲᒋ ᐃᑐᒋᑫᒪᑲᓄᑫ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑯᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐅᔭᐸᑦᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐅᒧᐅᓂᒃ, ᐆᒪ ᐃᔅᐱᔅ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐅᐊᒃ ᑭ ᒪᔭᔅᑲᐅᒪᒃ ᒥᐅᓐ ᐊᔅᑭ, ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦᒪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐸᔪᓕ

COURBOULD

ᐊᔾᑭ ᓈᔾᐱᒃ ᑳ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᑦᑐᓂᓕᒃ, ᐧᐣᒋ ᒫᒃ ᑐᑦᐃᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑕᒧᓂᓕᓄ ᐅ ᐣᔾᑲᓈᐧᐊᓄ, ᐊᓇᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐧᐃᓕᐱᔾᒃ ᑭ ᒥᐧᓗᓕᒧᐃᑎᓯᐧᐊᒃᑭ ᐋᔾᔭ 62. 4—12. ᐊᓇᑕ ᓇᓯᓐ ᑭ ᐯᑦᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᐱᓗᓂᔅ ᐁ ᐯᑦᑯᓯᓕᒋ, ᑦᐧᑦᓄ ᑳᓂᑳᑭ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᒃ ᐧᐋᐱᐧᑲᓂᐊ, ᓐᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐯᑦᐋᑲᓂᐧᐃᓄ ᐅᒥᒥᓄ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐁ ᐯᑦᑯᓯᑦᑭᒃ

ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᔾᑭᒃ ᑭ ᒐᑳᓯᑫᓄ ᐱᓯᒪ ᐁ ᑭᓂᑳᒃ ᓐᔅᑕ ᐁ ᑎᐱᔾᑳᒃ; ᐧᐁᔾ ᐋᑦᑯ ᑭ ᒪᔾᔅᑳᐧᒪᒃ ᑕᐧᐊᑎᓈᓄ ᑳ ᐃᓂ ᒋᑳᔾᑎᑎᒃ ᓂᐱᐧᐃᓇ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐁᑯ ᑭ ᑎᐱᐱᑎᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᔾᑦᐯᓄ ᐸᑭᑎᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃᓇ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒃ ᐆᑕ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᑎᐸᐸᑦᒪᒃ ᐧᐊᐧᐊᓗᓕᑕᒧᐧᐃ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐋᔾᑳᐃᑲᓇᑭ ᐆᑕ ᒫᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᒃ ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄ ᑳ ᐧᐃ ᓈᑕᑭᒃ; ᐆᑕ ᓐᔅᑕ ᑭ ᓇᑭᔅᑳᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑳ ᑕᔅᑫᓕᒋ; ᐧᐁᔾ ᐆᑕ ᒧᔅᑳᒃ ᑭ ᐸᐸᒧᑎᓕᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐧᐋᓯᓯᓕᒋ, ᐧᐁᔾ ᐋᑦᑯ ᐯᓕᔅᑎ ᑭᒋᑭᔅᑎᑯᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑦᐧᐊᒃᑭ ᐆᑕ ᐊᔾᑭᒃ ᓐᔅᑕ ᑳ ᐃᔅᑎ ᓇᔾᑯᒥᑐᒋᒃ ᐅᔅᑭᔾᐧᑫᐧᐋᓇ ᓐᔅᑕ ᐅᔅᑭᓈᐯᐧᐋᓇ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐊᐟᒋᑦᓂᐧᐊᓂᓕᓄ; ᑦᐧᐯ, ᐆᑕ "ᑦᐱᔾᑯᒃ ᐅᔅᑭᓈᐯᐧᐋᓇ ᑳ ᒥᓕᐧᐋᑦᑦ ᐅᔅᑭᔾᐧᑫᐧᐋᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᑦᐱᔾᑯᒃ ᑭ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᒪ ᑫ ᐃᑦᑎ ᒥᓕᐧᐋᑎᔾᒃ." ᐋᔾᔭ 62. 5.

ᐆᑕ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ ᒪᓂᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᒪᑦᒥᓇ ᓐᔅᑕ ᓐᔅᒥᓂᔅᑦᐅᓕᓄ; ᐧᐁᔾ ᐆᑕ ᒥᔾᑦᐃ ᑭ ᐃᑦᐧᑲᐧᓇ ᐋᓂᐃ ᑫᐧᑦᓇ ᑳ ᓇᓈᑐᓇᑭᒃ ᒥᐧᑳᒃ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᐱᒧᑎᒋᒃᑭ ᐋᔾᔭ 62. 8.

ᐆᑕ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐯᑦᒪᒃ ᐁ ᑭᐧᕐᐋᓂᐧᐊᓂᓕᒃ, ᐃᑦᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐁ ᐃᐧᑦᓂᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ, "ᐃᑎᒃ ᒌᐊᓇ ᐅᑦᓂᓯᒪᓄ, ᒫᑎᒃ, ᑭ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᑯᓯᐧᐃᓇ ᐹᐸᓕᓄ; ᒫᑎᒃ, ᐅᑎᐸᐊᒪᑫᐧᐃᓇ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐃᑯ! ᐆᑕ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᑳ ᑕᔅᑫᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐃᔅᓂᑳᑎᑯᐧᐊᒃ "ᑳ ᐸᔅᑭᓯᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ,

ᑲ ᑎᐸᐊᒪᕐᑕᒪᑯᒋᒃ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᕐᑯᐊ, ᑲ ᓇᓈᑕᑦᑑᐸᒥᒋᒃᑭ" ᐋᖅᓴ 62. 11, 12.

ᐁᑯ, ᒥᑦᑲᒃ ᑲ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᒋᒃ ᐅᒥᓕᓄ ᐊᖅᑭᓕᓄ, ᐊᑦᑑᒋᑐ ᑭ ᒥᓚᑦᑑᑕᑦᒪᒃ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑦᑑᑯᐸᓂ ᐁᖅᑦᑲ ᓇᑦᐊᒃ ᐁ ᓚᑦᑑᐸᑕᒋᒃ ᐅᑭᒪᑦᐃᑦᐃᓂᓕᓄ; ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐯᑦᔅᐸᑕᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐃᑖᑦᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᐊᑦᑑᒋᑐ ᐯᔭᑕᒃ ᑭ ᑦᑑᑦᑑᐸᑕᑦᒪᒃᑭ ᐁᓴᒃ ᓂᖅᑕ ᑲ ᒥᓗᔅᔅᒋᒃ ᐊᒋᓂᔭᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᔅᑖᓂᑦᐊᓂᓕᓄ, ᐁ ᒪᒥᔅᑲᓈᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐅᔅᑦᐃᓕᓗᓈᐱᔅᑯᓕᓄ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐊᓈᔅᑲᔅᒧᓂᑲᒐᓄ; ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᒥᓗᓈᑦᑲᒃ ᒪᒃ, ᐁ ᑦᑑᒋᑦᑲᔅᒐᒃ ᐱᒋᒧᒃ, ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᐁᔅᐱᒋ ᐊᑲᑦᑑᑕᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐊᑯᒋᑦᓄ; ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᓂᖅᑕ ᐁᑦᑲᓂ ᐊᐱᔅᖅ ᑲ ᐱᑎᔅᐸᓇᒃ ᐆᑕ ᑦᐃᓕᐱᔅᒃ ᑭ ᐱᒥᔅᓇᒃ ᐅᑦᐃᔅᑕᒪᒃ ᐃᑕ ᑲ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᓕᒥᓂᔅ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᒋᑲᓇ, ᐁ ᐃᖅᑦᑲᑐᒥᑦᐊᓂᓕᑭ ᒫᒃ ᑭᑦᔅᑐᒥᑦᑲᓇᒃ ᐃᑐᑦᑭᒋᒃ, "ᑭᖅᐱᓇ ᕿ ᒥᔅᑲᑦᐁᑦᕿ ᑲ ᓵᑭᐊᒃ, ᑦᐃᑕᒪᒃ ᐁ ᓵᑭᐃᑦᐁᑦᑑᔅᐱᓂᔭᓇᑭ" ᓵᓚᒪᓇ ᐅᓂᑲᒧᑦᐃᓇ 5. 8.

ᒫᒃ, ᐊᐱᔅᖅ ᐁ ᑭ ᓵᐱᐃᒋᒃ, ᓇᑦᐊᒃ ᓂᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭᔅᖅᑦᐃᑖᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑭᑐᑦᐃᒃ, ᑦᐃᐸᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑕᑦᒪᒃ ᐃᑕ ᑲ ᐃᑕᑦᑲᓂᓕᑭ ᓕᒥᓂᔅ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᒋᑲᓇ, ᐁ ᐃᖅᑦᑲᑐᒥᑦᐊᓂᓕᑭ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ ᐃᑐᑭ ᑭ ᐃᔅ ᐋᐸᐃᑲᑎᓕᑦᐊᓇ ᐁᑯ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᐆᐅ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑕᑦᑭᒃ, ᒫᑎᒃ, ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᒋᑭᑦᐃᓕᓕᓄ ᑭ ᓂᐸᑦᐃᓄ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᒃ; ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑦᐊᒃ, ᐊᑦᐁᓇ ᐅ ᒥᓗ ᓕᒥᓂᔅ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᒋᑲᓇ ᐆᐅ, ᑭ ᓇᔅᑦᕿᑦᐊᔅᑦᑖᓄ, ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒪᓄ ᐅᑦᔭᓂᓄ; ᑭ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᑖᓂᑦᐊᑦᓇ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑦᓗᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᑦ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓚᑦᑑᑕᒧᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧᑦᐊᒃᑭ ᐁᑯ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᒋᕐᑯᑦᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ ᐸᑐᒃᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᓕᒥᓂᔅ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᒋᒃᑲᓂᒃ ᑭ ᑦᐃᑕᒪᑯᑦᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓗ ᕿᑦᑲᓇ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑲ ᓂᑖᑦᐃᑭᓂᓕᑭᒃ ᑎᑦᑕᕿᓇᒥ 23. 24. ᑭ ᑦᑑᐸᑎᓗᑦ ᓂᖅᑕ ᑲ ᐃᔅ ᐸᐹᒧᑐᓕᒋ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒪᑦᐊ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᑲ ᐃᔅ

ᒥᑊᓗᓕᑦᒥᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑲᑊᐋᑊᐅᑦᒋᒧᓕᒋᑭ ᐆᑦᑕ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑭᐱᒋᑦᑲᑊᐊᑲ ᓗᑦᑕ ᑭ ᓂᐹᑊᐊᑲᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᑊᐃᔅᐸᑦᑕᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸᑊᐋᒧᑊᐃᓂᑲ ᐊᑊᐋᓯᐅ ᐆᒪ ᒣᑊᑲᑊ ᑭ ᐊᔅᒥᑊᑲᒥᑊᐊᑲ ᐃᑦᐱᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑐᑕᒧᑊᐋᑯᐸᓗ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑯ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᒋᑲ; ᐁ ᒫᒥᑐᓗᓕᑦᑕᒫᓐ ᒫᑲ ᓂᑊᑊᐃᑭᒋᑫᑊᐃᓕᓕᑊᑭ ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑏᑲ, ᑫᑊᑲᓐ ᑊᐁᒋ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒫᒥᑐᓗᓕᑦᑕᒪᓐ? ᐅᒋᑦᑭ ᐃᑎᑦᑲᑊᑫᒪᑲᑊᓐ ᒥᓂᑦ ᐆᑦᑕ ᑲ ᓂᑊᑊᐃᑭᑭ; ᐁᑊᐱᒋ ᑊᐃᑲᑊᑭᑭ ᑐᑊᑯᑊᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑲ ᒥᒋᒋᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔅᒥᑊᑲᒥᒋᑲᑦ

ᐁᑯ ᑊᐃᔅᐸᑦᑕᒫᓐ ᐃᑊᐱ ᑲ ᑯᑦᑯᐋᒋᑲ, ᑭ ᑊᐊᑊᐁᑊᐱᑊᐋᑊᐊᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᑭᑲ ᐃᑦᑊᐃᓂᓕᑊᑭ; ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑊᐅᑊᔅᐸᑦᓈ, ᐁ ᑊᐋᐋᑊᑲᑊᐅᑲ ᐃᑦᑊᐃᓐ ᐱᐋᒧᑲ, ᑊᐁᑊ ᐱᑦᑭᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑊᑊᐃᓐᓕᔅᔅᓈᐱᑊᑯᑊᐊᓐᑭ ᑭᑊᑫᓕᑦᑯᑊᑫᑊᐃᓐ 21. 18. ᐁᑊᐱᒋ ᓈᑊᐱᑊ ᒥᓗᓈᑊᑲᑲ, ᓇᒪᑊᐃᓕ ᐁᑦᑲ ᑭ ᑐᑕᑊᒪᑲ ᒧᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇᑊᐋᐸᑕᑭᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᔅᑊᑊᐸᑕᑊᒫᑲ ᑦᑊᑫᔅᔅᐸᒋᑲᓂᑊᑭᑭ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑦᑕᑊᓂᑊᐊᓇᑯᐸᓗ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑦᑊᐸᑕᑲᑭ ii. ᑯᓐᓇᑭᐊᓇ 3. 18. ᐁᑯ ᑊᐃᔅᐸᑦᑕᒫᓐ ᒥᑊᑲᑲ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑎᒋᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑭᑦᑲᑊᐁᑊᐊᑲ ᓂᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᑊᐊ, ᑲ ᑊᐋᑊᑲᑊᑎᓕᑭ ᐅ ᑊᐃᓈᒋᑲᓂᑊᐊᑊ ᑦᐱᑦᑯᑊ ᐅᑦᑊᐃᓐᓕᔅᔅᓈᐱᑦᑲ; ᓗᑦᑕ ᑭ ᑊᐋᑊᑫᑊᐋᑊᐊᑲ ᑦᐱᑦᑯᑊ ᑊᐋᑊᑎᑊᐃᓂᓕᑊᑭ

ᐅᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᑊᐊᑲ ᑭ ᑲᑊᑫᒥᑊᑲ ᐅᐸᐸᒧᑎᑊᐊ ᑦᓇᑎ ᑊᐁᒋᓕᒋ; ᑭ ᑊᐃᑕᒫᑯᑊᐊᑲ ᒫᑲᑭ ᑭ ᑲᑊᑫᒥᑊᑲ ᓗᑦᑕ ᑦᓇᑕ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᑲᐯᒋᒋᑲ, ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐊᓕᒥᑊᑊᐋᑊᑫ, ᓗᑦᑕ ᑲ ᐃᒋ ᒥᑊᑐᓗᓕᑦᑕᒥᐋᑲᓂᑊᐃᑊᑫ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᐱᒧᑎᒋᑲ, ᑭ ᑊᐃᑕᒪᑊᐁᑊᐊᑲ ᒫᑲᑭ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᑊᑎᓕᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᑊᐊ ᑲ ᓇᑭᑦᑲᑯᒋᑲ, ᓂᑊᑦᑭᑦ ᐱᑯ ᑭ ᑲ ᐋᓕᒥᑊᓈᑊᐋᑦ, ᐁᑯ ᑫ ᐅᑎᑕᒥᑲ ᐃᑦᑊᐃᓐᑭ

ᐁᑯ ᑲᑎᑊᑎᑊᓇᑦᑭᑦᑕ ᐅ ᑊᐃᑐᑊᐋᑲᓇ ᑲᑊᑫᒋᒫᓕᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᑊᐊ

ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᕝᕕᐃᑯᒋᒃ; ᑭ ᓇᔅᑯᒥᑯ·ᐊᒃ, ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑐᓕ·ᐊ, ᑎᐱᓚ·ᐁ ᑭ ᑖ·ᐯᐸᓕᑕᒧ·ᐃᓂ·ᐋᓄ ᑭ ᒃ ᐅᒋ ᒃᔅᑭ·ᑖᓯᓈ·ᐋᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ·ᐃᔅᐳᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸ·ᐋᒧ·ᐃᓂᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ·ᐃᕝᕕᐃᑐᒋᒃ, ᐱᓕᔅ ᒃ ᑐᐹᐸᑕᑭᒃ ᐃᔅᒃᑐᑐᒥᓕᓄᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᓇ ·ᐃᔅᐳᐸᑕᒫᓇ, ᑕᔅᑕ·ᐃᒐ ᒃ ᐃᕐᒥ ᓂᐸ·ᐃᒋᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐃᔅᒃᑐᑐᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑕ·ᒃᓇ ᓯᐱ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐋᓕᒃᑐᓂ·ᐊᓇᓯ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᑭ ᑭᔅᒃᐳ·ᐋᓄᓯ ᐁ ·ᐋᐸᑕᑭᒃ ᐅᒃᓕᓄ ᓯᐱᓕᓄ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᑭ ᑯᔅᕐᓕᑕ·ᒪᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᒃ ·ᐃᕝᕕᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑐᓕ·ᐊ, ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒐ ᑭ ᒃ ᓵᔅᐳᔅᕐᓈ·ᐋᓄ, ᓄᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᑭ ᒃ ᑭ ᓈᑐᓈ·ᐋᓄ ᐃᔅᒃᑐᑐᒪᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᔅᐳᒋ ᒃ·ᕐᒋᕐᕕᒧᒋᒃ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᓄ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᐁᒃ ᑯᑕᒃ ᒥᔅᒃᓄᓄ ᐁᑕ·ᒃᓄ·ᕐ ᐃᔅᒃᑐᑐᒥᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑕᒧᓂᓕᒃ; ᑭ ᓇᔅᕐ·ᐊᕐᐃᑯ·ᐊᒃ ᑖ·ᐯ; ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᔅᒃᑕ ᐊ·ᐁᓂᒃᓇᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᓂᓕ, ᐃᓇᒃ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐃᓇᒪ, ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓈᒃᓂ·ᐃ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒧᑖᑕᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒥᔅᒃᓂᓄ ᐃᔅᑯᓈᒃ ᒃ ᒫᒋ ᐊᔅᑭ·ᐊᒃ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᓄᔅᑕ ᐊ·ᐁᓂᒃᓇᒃ ᒥᓇ ᒃᑕ ᐱᒧᑖᑕ·ᒪᒃ ᐸᑎᒫ ᓄᑖ·ᒃᑫ ᒫᒋᒃ ᐳᑖᒋᒃᓇᓯ i. ᑯᓇᓇ-ᑭᐊᓇ 15. 51, 52. ᐁᑯ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᓄ·ᐊᒃ, ᐊ·ᐋᓯᐱᑐ ᒫᒃ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᐳᓇ, ᑭ ᒫᒋ ᐸᑭᑐᓕᒧ·ᐊᒃ, ᐊᐃᑕᓄ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑖᐱ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ·ᐋᐸᑕᑭᒃ ·ᐊᐸᔅ ᐃᑕ ᕿ ᐅᒋ ᐋᔅ·ᐊᐊ·ᒃᐸᓇ ᓯᐱᓕᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᒃ ᒃ·ᕿᒋᒫᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᑭᔅᐱᓇ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑖᐱᑕ·ᐋᑎᒫᒃᓯ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑐ·ᐊᒃ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ; ᕿᔅᐸᒃ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᒋᐋᒋᒃ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓚ ᑭ ᑐᑕ·ᒪᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ·ᐊᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᕿ ᐃᕐᒥ ᑖ·ᐯᐸᓕᒥᒃ ᑭᒋᐅᒫᓄ ᐆᑕ ᒃ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᕿᑦ, ᐁᑯ ᕿ ᐃᕐᒥ ᒥᔅᒃᒥᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᒃᐳ·ᐋᒃ ᓄᔅᑕᐱᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐸ·ᒃᕐᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒃ ·ᐊ·ᐁᓕᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐋᔅ·ᐊᐊᑭᒃ; ᒃᑎᔅᑎᐳᓇ ᒫᒃ ᓄᔅᑕᒪ

ᑭ ᐸᑯᐯᓄ, ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᑯᓴᐯᓄ ᒫᒃ, ᐁ ᑐᓐᐹᑦ ᒫᒃ ᐅ ᓐᐃᑉᐊᑲᓇ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᓄ, ᓂ ᑯᓴᐹᓈ ᑎᒥᐱᓴᒃ; ᐁ ᒪᑲᕐᑲᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐊᓐᑲᓂᓴᑎ-ᑲᓄᐅᑯᓇ, ᒥᓯᐁ ᐅ ᒪᒪᑲᐊᓄᒪ ᒫᒃ ᓂᑦ ᐊᓐᑲᓂᕐᑲᓐᑲᒃᒪ

ᐅᑯ ᑯᑦᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑦ, ᒥᓐᓗᓕᑦ ᓂᒋᑦᓇ ᓂ ᒥᓴᕐᑫᓂᑲᓇ, ᒥᓐᑦᓇ ᒫᒃ ᐊᑦᒥᒃᒪ ᐅᑯ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓇ ᒥᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑦ, ᐋ! ᓂᑐᑎᒪ "ᐅ ᐃᕐᒥ ᑲᓐᑲᑦᑫᓕᑦᑲᑭ ᓂᐱᐃᓐᐃᓂᒃ ᓂ ᑭ ᐊᓴᑲᕐᑲᑯᓇ;" ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᓂ ᑲ ᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᓴᑭ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒥ ᐱᒥᒋᐊᑭ ᑐᑐᕐᓇᐳ ᓂᕐᑦ ᐋᒧᓕᑲᓄ; ᐁᑯ ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᑲ ᐊᓂᑎᐱᓴᑭᓇᒃ ᓂᕐᑦ ᑲ ᑲᓐᑲᑦᑫᓕᑦᒃ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓇ, ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᐋᐋᒃ ᐊᐱᕐᕐ ᓂᑲᓇ ᑭ ᐋᐸᑦᒪᕐ ᐆᑦ ᓂᕐᑦ ᑫᑲᑦ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭ ᐊᓂᒥᑲᐃᓄ; ᓇᒪᐃᓕ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭ ᑑᑦᒪ ᑭᒋ ᒥᑐᓄᓕᑦᒃ, ᓂᕐᑦᐱᑯ ᐯᕐᑦᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐋᓕᒧᑦᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑫᓐᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᒧᐃᑯᒋᒃ ᐅ ᒥᓴᒃᑲᓐᐋᒃᕐᒪ ᐆᒪᒃ ᒥᓯᐁ ᑲ ᐃᓐᑲᑦ ᑭ ᓄᑯᑦᓇ ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑲᓐᑲᑦᑫᓕᑦᒃ, ᓂᕐᑦᐱᑯ ᐁ ᑯᓴᑦᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓂᒋᓐᐃᓇᒋᐅᑦ ᓯᐱᒃ, ᐁᑲ ᒫᒃ ᐃᓴᑲᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑫᑦ ᐃᕐᑲᑎᒥᒃᕐᒪ ᐅᑦ ᓂᕐᑦ ᑭ ᓇᑲᒋᑦᓕᐊ ᑫᒋᐊᒃ ᑲ ᓂᐸᐊᓕᒋ, ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᒪᒥᕐᑐᓕᑦᒥᐃᑯᑦ ᐅ ᒪᒋᐊᑦᐃᓇ, ᑲ ᑭ ᑑᑦᒃ ᐊᑦᒧᒋ ᓂᕐᑦ ᐃᓴᑯᓇᒃ ᑲ ᐸᐸᒧᑎᕐᒪ ᑭ ᓇᑲᒋᑦᓂᐊᓇ ᐊᓯᒋ, ᐅᑦ ᐊᓕᒥᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ, ᐁ ᐊᓕᒥᐃᑯᑦ, ᐁ ᓄᑯᓯᓴᑦᑯᑦ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐁᓂᑲᓇ ᓂᕐᑦ ᒪᒋ ᐊᒃᑲᐃᒃᕐᒪ ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧ ᒫᒃ, ᐆᑦ ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᓯᐅ ᐁ ᑲᓇᐁᓕᒪᑦ ᐃᒋᑦᓇ ᐁᑲ ᒥᑐᓂ ᑭᒋ ᑯᓴᐯᓕᒋ; ᐊᓴᑲᐅ ᑦᐯ ᒥᑐᓂ ᐊᑦᒥᐯᑯᒃ ᑭ ᐃᓴᐸᓕᓕᐊ ᓇᑫ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒧᓴᑭᐸᓕᓕᐊ ᑫᑲᑦ ᐁ ᓂᓴᑦᐸᑦᐁᑦᕐᒪ

ᐅᐸᑯᓴᓕᒧ ᓂᕐᑦ ᑭ ᑯᒋᑦᐅ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓐᓗᓕᒧᐊᑦ, ᐁ ᐃᑐᑦ, ᓂᒋᑦᓇ, ᓂ ᐋᐸᑐᓇ ᐃᕐᑲᑎᒪ, ᓂᕐᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐊᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁ ᓂᐸᐊᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑦᑯᒃ; ᒫᒃ ᒃᑎᓴᑎᓴᓇ ᑭ ᓇᓴᑫᐊᕐᒋᐃᐊᐁᒃ,

ᑭᓕ ᑳ ᐯᐃᔅᑭᒃ; ᐃᔅᑯᓈᒃ ᑳ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᒥᑦᓈ ᒧᑦᔅᒃ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᑭ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᑦᑯᓯᓐᑭ ᑭᓕ ᓂᔅᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᒐᓐ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᑭ ᐋ! ᓂᒋᑦᔅᓐ! ᑭ ᐃᑉᒐᓐ, ᑭᔅᑎᓈᒃ ᑉᑲᔅᔅᒃ ᐃᒐᓕᑦᑯᓯᔅᑦᓈᓐ ᐁᑯ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᐸᓯᑯᐸᓐ ᑭᒋ ᓈᑦᒪᑉᐃᑦ; ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᒪᒋᑉᑦᑉᐃᓐ ᐅᒋ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᔅᑉᐃᒃ ᐆᑦ ᓐᑉᑲᑲᓂᒃ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᓐᑲᑎᒃᑭ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑉᒐᔅ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ, ᓂᒋᑦᔅᓐ, ᒥᑉᓂ ᑭ ᑉᐊᓂᑭᔅᑭᓯᓐ ᐊᔅᒥᑉᐃᓐ, ᐃᑦ ᑳ ᐃᑉᒐᒪᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐋᓕᒧᒥᒋᒃ ᐅ ᒪᒋᑉᑦᑉᐊᒃ, "ᑉᐁᔅ ᓇᒪᑦᑉᑲᓐ ᑦᑯᐱᓯᑉᐃᓐ ᐅ ᓂᐱᑉᐃᓂᑉᐋᒃ; ᒫᑲ ᐅ ᒪᔅᑲᑉᐃᓯᑉᐃᓂᑉᐋᑉ ᒪᔅᑲᑉᐋᓕᑉᓐ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᐋᓕᒥᓯᑉᐊᒃ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑯᑦᑭᔅᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊᒃᑭ" ᓂᑲᒧᑉᐃᓐ 73. 4, 5.

ᐆᐅ ᐋᓕᒥᓯᑉᐃᓐ ᓂᔅᑦ ᒪᒥᔅᒃᒥᓕᑦᒧᑉᐃᓐ ᑳ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᔅᒃᓐ ᐆᑦ ᓂᐱᒃ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᐁ ᑉᐁᐱᓂᔅᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑦ ᑉᐁᒋ ᐃᑎᔅᒃᓐ; ᒫᑲ ᐃᔅᑎᔅᐃᑲᑐᑉᐊ ᑭᒋ ᑲᑉᑫᒋᐃᑯᔅᒃᓐ, ᒫᑎ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑭᓯᑉᐊᓂ ᐋᑮᔅ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᒥᓗᑦᑉᑲᔅᒃ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭᒋ ᒪᒥᔅᑦᑉᐊᑦ ᒥᑉᑲᔅ ᐁ ᐋᓕᒥᓯᔅᒃᓐ

ᐁᑯ ᑉᐃᔅᔅᐸᑦᒫᓐ ᓂ ᐸᑉᐋᒧᑉᐃᓂᒃ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᔅ ᐱᑦᒫ ᐁ ᑉᐋᓂᓕᑦᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑉ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᑭᓐᑭ ᐅᐸᑯᔅᓕᒧ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑉ, ᒥᑉᓗᓕᑦᒧ; ᑭᒋᔅ X ᑭ ᒥᓐᑉᐋᒋᐃᒃᑭ ᐁᑯ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᑭᓐ ᒥᔅᒋ ᑌᑉᐯᑦ ᐁ ᑭᑉᓛᑉᐁᑦ ᐋ! ᒥᓐ ᓂ ᑉᐋᐸᒫᑉᑉ, ᓂ ᑉᐃᑦᒫᒃ ᒫᒃ "ᐃᔅᐱ ᐱᒥᑦᔅᓐᐸᑉᐁᑉᓕᔅᓐ ᓯᐱᒃ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑳ ᓕᔅᑭᐅᑉᓕᑯᓐᑭ" ᐋᒌᔅ 43. 2. ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᔅ ᓯᐊᑭᑌᐁᒋᒃ, ᐅᐸᑉᑳᔅᑉᐁᑉᓐ ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᒥᓐ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑦᑯᓯᑉᓐ, ᐱᓕᔅ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐋᔅᑉᐊᐊᑉᒪᒃᓐ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔅᓐᑭᓐ ᒫᒃ ᑉᐃᐸᔅ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᒥᔅᔅᑫᓇᒪᑉ, ᓇᒪᑉᐃᓕ ᒫᒃ ᒥᓐ ᐅᒋ ᑭᔅᑳᔅᑉᐋᓕᑉᓐ ᓯᐱᓐ ᑫᒃ ᑭ ᑳᔅᑭᐅᑉᐊᒃᓐ ᐁᑯ ᑉᐊᑭᑦᑎᓐ ᓯᐱᒃ, ᐊᑳᒥᒃ ᐃᑌᑫ, ᒥᓐ ᑭ ᑉᐋᐸᒥᑉᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᓐ ᐃᓕᓕᑉᐊ ᑳ ᑉᐋᓯᓯᓕᒥ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁ ᐯᐃᑯᒥᒃ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐯᒋ

ᑲᐹᒋᒃ ᑭ ᓴᒋᐸᒥᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐃᐧᑐᓕᒋ, ᓂᑦ ᐊᑐᔅᑫᐧᐃ ᐊᒐᑯ-ᐧᐃᓈᓐ, ᐁ ᐃᑦᑎᕐᐅᑲᐧᐃᔭᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐋᐧᐃ ᐊᑐᔅᑲᐧᐊᑭᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ.ᑫ ᐊᑎ ᐊᔭᒋᒃ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᓂᓕᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒐ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᓈᑦᑭᒃ ᐃᕐᐧᑲᑐᒥᓕᓄᓯ

ᐧᐊᑭᒐ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᐁ ᒥᓅᒃ ᐧᐊᒋᒃ ᑭ ᒋᒪᑐᓄ ᐆᒪ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓐ, ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐁᑎᓯᐧᐊᒃ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑯᔅᐸᒪᒋᐧᐁᒋᒃ, ᐧᐁᔅ ᑭ ᐊᔭ-ᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᐆᐅ ᓂᓗ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᑭᒋ ᓴᑭᓂᔅᑫᑦᐃᑯᒋᒃᓯ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓇᒃᑦᒪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᓯᐱᒃ ᑳ ᐃᔅᐱᒋ ᓂᒋᐧᐊᓈᑦᓂᓕᑭ ᐧᐃᔭᐧᐃᐧᑖᐧᐊ, ᐊᑦ ᑫᔭᐸᒐ ᐁ ᐊᔭᐧᑖᔅᐸᓇ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᐸᑯᐯᒋᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐊᐧᑳᒋᒧᒋᒃ ᐊᑖᕐ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᐅᒋ ᑦᐧᑲᓂᓕᓄᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐁ ᑭᓯᔅ-ᑳᐱᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐧᐊᑐᒥ ᑯᔅᐸᒪᒋᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ, ᐊᑦ ᐊᐧᐊᓯᐱ ᐁ ᐃᕐᐸᑖᒃ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᒋᒪᐱᒃ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᐃᕐᐱᕐ ᐧᐊᔅᑯᐧᐊ; ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᑯᔅᐱ-ᐸᓕᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐊᕐᒥᐃᑐᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᒥᓕᐧᐊᑦᑭᒃ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑲᕐᑭᐅᒋᒃ ᓯᐱᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᓈᔅᐱᒐ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑎᓯᓕᒋ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᐧᐃᑐᐧᐃᑯᒋᒃᓯ

ᑭ ᐊᓕᒧᑦᒪᒃ ᑳ ᐃᒋ ᑭᔅᐱᓕᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓐ, ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑳ ᐧᐊᓯᓯᓕᒋ; ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᐧᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᐃᒋ ᒥᓗᓈᐧᑲᒃ ᓗᕐᑦ ᑭᔅᐱᓕᑖᐧᑲᒃ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓕ ᑭ ᐧᐃᒋᑳᐱᑐᐧᐊᓯ ᐊᓐᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᐱᐧᐊᒃ, ᐃᑦᑲᓇ "ᓵᐊᓇ ᐧᐊᒋ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᐧᐃ ᒐᓯᔅᓕᒪ, ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᑭ ᐱᐸ-ᑭᒫᑲᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᐁᓇᒪᓕᒃ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑖᑯᐧᐊᐧᐊ ᑳ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑭᑎᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᒥᑐᓂᐊᑲᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃᓯ" ᐃᐸᐧᐊ, 12. 22—24.

ᑭᑦ ᐃᑐᑦᓈᐧᐊᓄ ᑭ ᐃᐧᐱᐧᐊᒃ ᐁᑯ ᐅ ᐸᕐᕿᓯᒥᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ, ᐃᑦ ᑭ ᐃᒋ ᐧᐊᐸᒥᒃ ᐱᒫᒋᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃ ᒥᔅᑎᒃ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᑭ ᐃᒋ ᒥᒋᐧᐁᒃ ᐅ ᒥᓂᒋᒪ ᐁᑳ ᑳ ᓂᒋᐧᐊᓈᑦᑭ; ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐅᑎᑦᒥᐧᑭ, ᑭ ᑳ ᒥᓕᑲᐧᐃᓈᐧᐊᓄ ᐧᐊᐱ ᐊᐧᑲᓂᐧᐃᓇ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᐧᐃᒋ ᐱᒧᐧᐃᒫᐧᐊᓄ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᑭ ᑳ ᐧᐃᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᒫᐧᐊᓄ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᓄ

ᑕᑦᑖᓐ ᑲᔪᑲᓕᕋ ᐱᓕᖅ ᑲᑭᕋᓐ ᑭᖅᕋᓕᑯᑖᕋᑦᑐᓐ 2. 7 ; 3, 4 ; 22, 5.

ᓇᒪᑦᑐᓕ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᑑᐸᑐᓈᑦᑑᓐ ᐊᓐᑕ, ᐊᓂᐃ ᕋᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᑦᑑᐸᑕᒃᑲ ᐊᖅᑭᑲ; ᐆᐅ ᐅᑎ, ᓇᓂᑲᑐᓕᒧᑦᑐᓐ, ᑑᑯᑦᑐᓐ, ᑑᓕᒥᑦᑐᓐ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᓂᐱᑦᑐᓐ; "ᑦᐁᖅ ᑲᔾᖅ ᕋᑦᑲᓇ ᑭ ᒥᔾᑦᑐᐸᓕᑦᑐᓐ"

ᑭ ᓈᑖᑦᑑᓐ ᐁᑯ ᐁᐸᑐᑑᒪᑦ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᐋᖅᑲᑦ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᕿᑲᐸ, ᐊᑦᒋ ᐅᑭᖅᑭᑦᑐᐊᕋᕋᑦᑐᓐ — ᐃᓕᓕᑦᑐᓐ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᑯᒋᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐᑦᑐᐊ ᑑᓕᒥᑦᑐᓂᓕᓐ ᐅᒋ ᕋ ᐅᑎᒋᐸᓕᓕᑦ, ᐊᓄᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑲ ᐊᑦᓐᐱᒋᑦ ᐅ ᓂᐯᑦᑐᓂᑦᑐᑦ, ᒥᑦᑐ () ᐁ ᐱᒧᒐᑦ ᐅ ᑦᑲᔾᖅᑭᑖᑎᑦᑐᓂᑦᑐᑦᑕ ᑑᖅᔾ 57. 2 ; 65. 17. ᐁᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᑐᑦ ᑲ ᑲᑦᕋᒋᕋᒧᒋᑦ, ᕋᑦᑲᓇ ᕋ ᑐᑖᒪᑦ ᐸᐊᑭ ᐃᑖᑦᑐᓂᑦ? ᑭ ᓇᖅᕋᑦᑐᕋᑦᑐᑦᑲᓂᑦᑐᑦᑐᑦ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᑦᓕᑦᑐᒥᐃᑲᑦᑐᓈᑦᑐᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᑦᑐᐊᖅᑦ ᓂᖅᑕ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭᑭᓕᑦᑐᓈᑦᑐᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᓇᓂᑲᑐᓕᒧᐊᖅᑦ; ᑭ ᑲ ᒪᓂᕐᓈᑦᑐᑦ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑲ ᑭ ᑦᑐᐊᖅᑦᑐᐊᓇᒥᑦ, ᑦᑐᑦᑐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᕐᒋ ᒥᓂᕐᑦᑭ ᑭᑦ ᐊᔾᒥᑦᑐᓂᑦᑐᑦᐊ ᓂᖅᑕ ᑭᑦ ᐅᒋᑲᑦᑐᐱᑦᑐᓂᑦᑐᑦᐊ, ᓂᖅᑕ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒋ ᑦᐊᑦᐃᖅᑕᒋᒥᑦ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒪᑦ ᐅᒋ ᒥᖅᑲᓈᑦᑲᕋ ᑲᓕᖅᐊᓇ, 6. 7. ᐊᓇᑦᑕ ᒧᖅᑲᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᑭᑭᖅᕋᓈᑦᑐᑦ ᐅᖅᑦᐃᓕᓕᔾᓈᐱᖅᑦᑐᕋ ᑭᒋ ᐊᖅᑐᑎᑦᓇ, ᓇᒋᓕ ᒪᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᑑᐸᒪᑦᑐᑦ ᑲ ᐸᖅᑭᒋᑦ; "ᑦᐁᖅ ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᑑᐸᒪᑦᑐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᕐᓈᑦᒋᑦ" i. ᒪᓇ 3. 2.

ᐊᓇᑦᑕ ᓂᖅᑕ ᒧᖅᑲᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᒪᒥᒋᒪᑦᑐᑦ, ᐁ ᑭᑦᕐᑦᐁᖅᑦ ᓂᖅᑕ ᐁ ᓇᓈᖅᑦᒧᖅᑦ, ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐊᑲᑦᑐᐃᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑐᖅᑦᐁᑦ ᐊᖅᑭᑦ, ᑑᑦᑕ ᓈᖅᐱᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐊᓕᒥᑦᑐᖅᑦᑐᐸᓇ, ᐁ ᑭ ᓕᓕᒥᑦᑐᒪᑦᑲᑦ ᑭᔾᑦᑐᑦᑐᓐ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᓕᑦᑐᐃᑦᑐᓈᑦᑐᑦ ᐁ ᑦᑑᐸᑦᑐᑦ ᓂᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐯᑦᑐᑦᑲᑦ ᐊᓇ ᒥᑦᑐᐁ ᑦᐸᑦᑲᑎᑦᑐᕋᑦᑐᓐ ᐊᓇᑦᑕ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᐃᕐᑦᑐᐊᑦᑲᑦ ᑭ ᑐᒐᑦᑐᐃᑦᑐᓈᑦᑐᑦ, ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᑲᓄᑖᑦᑐᑦᑲᑦ; ᓂᖅᑕ ᑭ ᑲ ᒥᑦᓕᑦᑐᓈᑦᑐᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑦᑲᑦ () ᐁᖅᑦᑲ ᕋ ᓄᑦᓂᐅᑖᑦᑐᑦᑲᑦ ᐸᐊᑭ ᑕᕋᕋᑦᑐᓂᑦᑐᑦᑲᑦᕋ

ᐊᓇᑦ ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᓗᐃᓛᑐᓈᑦᑕᓐ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑦᑯᓯᑦᑕᓐ ᓄᖅᑦ ᐅᑭᒫᑦᑕᓐᑦᑯᓯᑦᑕᓐ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭ ᑳ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑲᑦᑕᓈᑦᑕᓐ ᐅᑦᑕᓈᖅᑯᑲ ᑭ ᑐᐸᑭᓕᑦᑯᓯᐸᑦᑭ ᑭᒋ ᑦᑕᓕᑦᑕ ᑦᑕᒋ ᑐᑦᑕᐱᒃ ᑭᖅᑐᓕᑦᑯᓯᑦᑕ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᑦᓯ ᐃᖅᐱ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑐᑐ ᑦᑕᖅᑯᑲ ᐁ ᓄᑦᑲᑦᑲ ᐳᑦᒋᑲᓇ, ᑦᑕᐱᖅᑯᑲ ᐁ ᑐᑦᑕᑦ ᐁ ᐅᑦᑕᑲᑦᑲᓂᑦᑕᑲᑦ ᓗᑎᓇ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐯᒋ ᑦᑕᑦᑐᑦᑕᑦ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᐊᐱᑐ ᑎᐸᖅᑯᓂᑫᑦᑕ ᐊᐱᑦᑕᓂᑲᑦ, ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᑕᑦᐱᒫᑦᑕᑦ; ᑦᑕᐯ ᐃᖅᐱ ᓄᖅᑦ ᑎᐸᖅᑯᓈᑐᑐ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᒪᒋ ᐊᐃᑎᓕᒋ, ᑦᑕᑦ ᐁᓇᒋᓕᑦᑕᓕᒋ ᓄᖅᑦᐱᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᑕᓕᒋ, ᑭᓚᑦᑕᑦ ᓄᖅᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐊᔭᒥᓈᑦᑕᑦ ᐁ ᑎᐸᖅᑯᓂᑫᑦ, ᑦᐁᓴ ᑦᑕᐱᑦᑯᑦ ᑭ ᑭ ᐸᑦᑲᑎᑯᑦᑕᑦᐊᑦᑲᓇ i. ᑮᓴᓗᓂᔭᓇ 4. 13—17; ᒫᓇ 14; ᑦᓇᔭᓕ 7. 9, 10; i. ᑯᑎᓇᑭᐊᓇ 6. 2, 3. ᐃᖅᐱ ᒫᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭᑦᐁᑐ ᐃᑦᑕᑦᐃᓂᑲᑦ, ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᐃᑐᑦᑕᑦᑕᑦ ᓄᖅᑦ, ᐁ ᓄᑦᑲᑦᑲ ᐳᑦᒋᑲᓇ, ᒧᔭᑲᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᑦᐃᑐᑦᑕᑦᑕᑦᓯ

ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐯᑦᔭᐸᑦᑭᑲᑦ ᒫᑲ ᐃᖅᑦᑲᑐᒥᓕᑦᑕᑦ, ᒫᑎᑲ, ᒥᑐᑦ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᑲᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑕᓕᒋ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑦᐊᓕᑦᐃᓕᑦᐊ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᑦᑯᒋᑦᑕᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯᓕᑦᐊ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᓕ ᑲ ᑦᐊᓯᓯᓕᒋ, ᐆᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᑦᑕᑦ ᑭ ᓵᑭᐅᑦᐊᑦᑕᑦ ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᑦᐊ ᒥᑦᑲᑦᑕᑦ ᐊᖅᑭᑦᑕᑦ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑕᒋᑦᑕᑦ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᑫᑦᑲᓇ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑦᑕᑦᒪᑦᑕᑦ ᐅ ᐸᐸᑭ ᐃᑦᑕᓂᑲᑦᑕᑦᐃᓂᓕᑦᑕᑦ ᐅᒋ; ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᑦᑕᑎᖅᐅᑯᓇᓇ ᒫᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑦᑕᑦᐊᑦᐸᒪᑭᒋᑦᑕᑦ, ᓄᖅᑦ ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑦᑕᑦᐊᓇᓇᑦᑕᑦ ᐆᒪ ᐃᖅᐱᖅ ᐅ ᒥᑦᑲᓇᑦᑕᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑭᒋᑦᑕᑦ ᓄᖅᑦ ᑲᓇᑦᑕᑦᐊᑦᐸᒪᒋᑦᑕᑦ ᐅᑦᑕᑦᒥᑦᑕᑦᑕᑦ ᐅᐱᒫᒋᐃᑦᑕᑦᐊᑦᑕᑦ ᐁ ᓯᑭᓕᑦᑕᑦᒋᑦᑕᑦᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯᑲᑦ ᑲ ᐅᑦᑕᒋᑦᑕᑦ, ᓱᑲ ᑎᑦᑕᑦᐯᑦᑕᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑕᑦᑕᑦ "ᓵᑦᑕᑦᑕᑦᑯᓯᑦᑕᑦᐊᑦᑲ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑕ ᓇᑐᒫᑦᑕᑦᑕᑦᐃᑦᑕᑦᑲ ᐅ ᑦᐊᑦᑐᑦᑕᑦᐃᑦᑕᑦᐃᑦᑕᑦᑲᑦᑕᑦᑕᑦᑕ

·ᐃᓛᒋᑲᓂ·ᐋ·ᐊ, ᐁ ᒥᓗᑦᑯᓯᒋᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭ·ᖁ·ᐁᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᑑᑦ·ᒪᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐸ·ᔅ·ᐁᐸᓕᓕᒃᓯ

ᐆᑯ ᑭᑐᒋᑭ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᑭ ·ᐋᒋᐸᒃᑎ·ᐊᒃ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅ ·ᐃᑎ·ᐋᑲᓇ ᒥᑎ·ᑖᓄ; ᐆᒪ ᑭ ᑑᑦ·ᒪᒃ ᐁ ᑐ·ᐯᒋᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐯᑖ·ᑲᒃ ᑭᑐᒋᑲᓇᓯ

ᐃᔅᐱ ᐆᒪ ᑲ ᑐᒋᑲᑐᒃ, ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑭ ·ᐋᔅᑲᔅᑲ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᐁ ᓂᑲᓄᑐᒋᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᐁ ᓄᔅᐱᓇᕐᐁᒋᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᑭᒋᓂᔅᑭᒃ ᐃᑐᑭ ᐁ ᐱᒧᑐᒋᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᒫᒃ ᓇᒪᑎᓂᔅᑭᒃ ᐃᑐᑭ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᑲᓇ·ᐁᓕᒫᒋᒃ; ᓇᓯᓄ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐯᑖ·ᑲᓇ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓗᑦᑯᓯᓈᓂ·ᐊᒃᓯ ᐊᓂᑭ ᒫᒃ ᑲ ᑲᖅᑭᑖᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑲᓇ·ᐋᐸᑦᑭᒃ ᐅᒥᓕᓄ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᓈᕐᒪᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑭᖅᑲᑯᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪᒃᓯ ᒫᒪᓄ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒧᑐ·ᐊᒃ; ᐆᑯ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑎ·ᓗ·ᐊᒃ ᒃᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅ ·ᐃᑎ·ᐋᑲᓇ ᐁ ᑭᑐᒋᑭᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑲᓇ·ᐋᐸᒫᒋᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᑦᑭᒃ ᐁ ·ᐋᐸᒫᒋᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓇᑭᖅᑲ·ᐋᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ, ᐆᑯ ᓂᓯ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ, ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᑭᒋᑭᕐᑯᒃ ᐋᕐᓱ ᐁ ᐃᑖᒋᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪᒃ, ·ᐹᒧᕐ ᐅᑎᑦᑭᒃ, ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᒥ·ᓗᓕᒧᐃᑯ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ·ᐋᐸᒫᒋᒃ ᐁᓇᒋᓕ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᐯᑦᑭᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓗᑦᑯᓯᓈᓂ·ᐋᓂᓕᒃᓯ ᐆᑦ ᐅᒋ ᓄᖅᑕ ᒧᖁ ᑭ ·ᐋᐸᑦᑭᒃ ᐃᑖ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄ, ᓂ ᐯᑐᓈᓇ ᒫᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᒪᒃ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᒪ·ᑐᒋᒋᑲᓇ ᐁ ᒪ·ᑐᑎᑖᓂ·ᐊᑭ, ᑭᒋ ·ᐋᒋᐸᒥᑯᒋᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁ ᑦᑯᕐᑭᒃᓯ ᐊ·ᐋᓯᑐ ᒫᒃ ᓈᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓕ·ᐋᑦᒥᐃᑯ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑐᓕᑦᑭᒃ, ᐊᓇᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑦᑯᕐᑭᒃ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒥᓗ·ᐃᑎ·ᐋᑲ·ᐃᒋᒃ ᑲᑭᑭ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑲᑭᑭᓯ ᐋ, ᑭᑯ ᒥᑐᓕᓕ ᓄᖅᑕᐱᑯ ᑭᑯ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓈᑎᒃ ᑭ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ·ᐃᒋᑲᑐᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔅᐱᒋ ᒥᓕ·ᐋᑦᑭᒃ; ᑭᑲ ᒫᒃ· ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑦᒪᒃ ᐃᖅ·ᑲᑐᒥᓕᓄᓯ

ᑳ ᑕᑯᑲᐸᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᒫᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ, ᐧᐊᑭᒡ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᑕᐧᒪᒃ ᐁ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑳᑐᓕᑭ ᐅᓴᐧᐃᓕᓕᔅᓈᐱᔅᑯ ᐊᔭᒥᐧᐃᓇ, "ᖃᐧᐁᓕᑖᑯ-ᓱᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑳ ᑐᑕᐧᒫᒋᒃ ᐅ ᑲᑫᔅᑫᐧᐃᓂᓕᐧᐊ, ᐧᑲᔭᔅᒃ ᑭᒋ ᑭ ᐊᔭᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᐱᒫᑎᓯᐧᐃᓂ ᒥᔅᑎᐧᑲ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᖃᐳ ᑭᒋ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐱᑐᑫᒋᒃ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᒃᓯ" ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖᑫᐧᐃᓇ 22. 14.

ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᑳ ᐧᐋᓱᐧᓱᓕᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐧᐃᑕᒫᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐡᐧᐯᒋᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᑐᑕᑭᒃ, ᐋᑎᑦ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᒥᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐸᑦᑎ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐆᑯ ᐆᑎ, ᐃᓇᒃ, ᒧᓱᔅ ᓗᖅᑕ ᐃᓛᒐ ᑳ ᐃᑦᑲᓂᑳᓱᓕᒋ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑳ ᐃᑖᑲᓂᐧᐃᓕᒋ, ᐆᑯ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓇ ᑫ ᓂᑦᐧᐊᓈᑕᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᓴᑭᐧᐋᒋᒃ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᐧᐊ ᐆᑕ ᑳ ᑎᐯᓕᑕᒥᓕᒋᓯ ᐁᑯ ᐅᐸᐹᒧᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᑳ ᒥᓛᒋᒃ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒫᑐᐧᐃᓂᐧᐋᐧᐊ, ᐅᔅᑲᒃ ᑳ ᑭ ᒥᓛᑲᓂᐧᐃᒋᒃ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᑭᑐᐧᐯᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᑕᑕᐧᐁᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᐧᐊ, ᐃᔅᐱ ᒫᒃ ᑳ ᐊᔭᒥᑖᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᐯᓕᐧᐊ, ᑖᓇᐯ ᐁᑖᒋᒃ ᐆᑯ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ, ᑭ ᓇᔅᑫᐧᐊᑦᑲᓂᐧᐃᐤ, ᐧᐊᓚᐧᐃᑎᒥᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ ᓂᐸᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃᓯ ᐁᑯ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᐤ ᑳ ᐃᑕᓕᐧᐁᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐸᐃᑳᑐᓕᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᓕᐤ "ᑳ ᐧᑲᔭᔅᑭᑖᑎᓯᒋᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑕᔅᑳᓂᓯᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᐯᐤ, ᑳ ᑲᓇᐧᐁᓕᑕᑭᒃ ᑖᐧᐯᐧᐃᓂᓕᐤ ᑭᒋ ᐱᑐᑫᒋᒃᓯ" ᐋᑦᔅᔭ 26. 2.

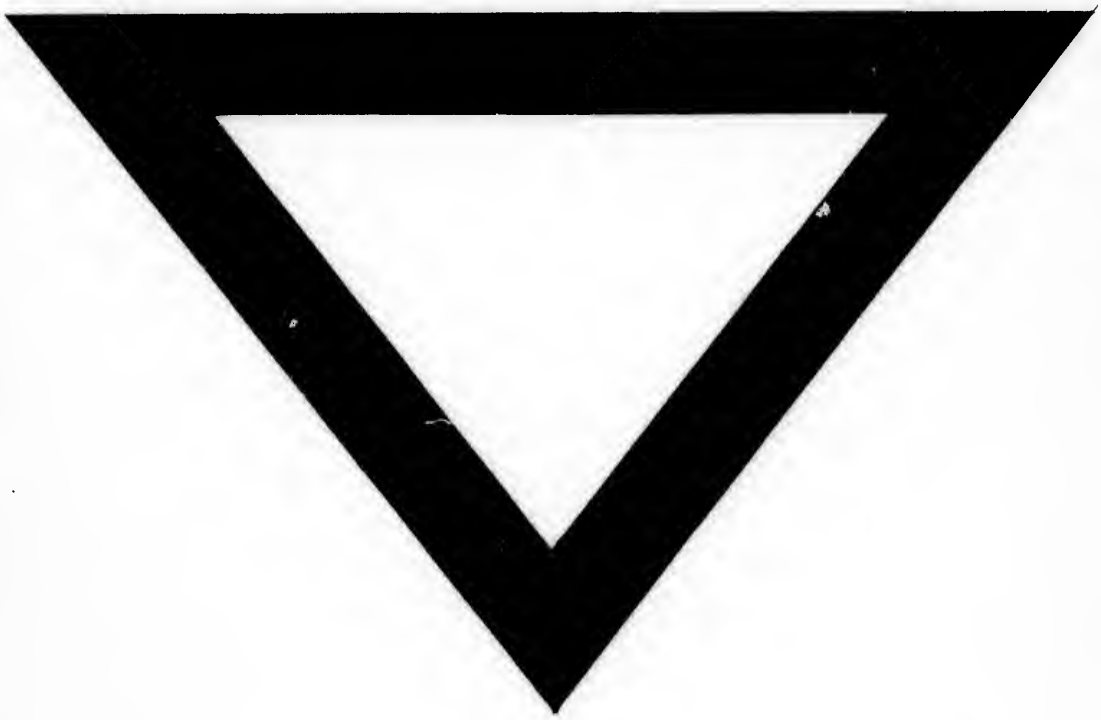
ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑕᒫᓇ ᓂ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᐆᑯ ᓂᓱ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑫᒋᒃ ᐃᖅᑳᑐᒥᒃ; ᒫᑎᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᑐᑫᒋᒃ, ᑭ ᐧᑫᔅᑭᓈᑯᐧᐋᑳᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐳᑎᖅᑲᒧᑎᓈᑲᓂᐧᐃᐧᐊᒃ ᐧᐃᓈᒋᑲᓇ ᑳ ᐧᐋᓱᐧᑲᔅᑎᓕᑭ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᒃ ᐅᓴᐧᐃᓕᓕᔅᓈᐱᔅᑯᓕᐤᓯ ᐋᑎᑦ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓇᑭᖅᑳᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑕᑯᓇᒥᓕᒋᒃ ᑭᐳᒋᑲᓇ ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᒋᐊᔅᐳᑎᐧᓇ ᑭ ᒥᓕᑯᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᒃ—ᑭᐳᒋᑲᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐋᐸᑕᓂᓕᑭ ᐁ ᒫᒥᒋᒥᐧᐁᒋᒃ, ᓗᖅᑕ ᑭᒋᐊᔅᐳᑎᐧᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑖᐧᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔅᐯᓕᒥᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᐱᐸᑦᒪᓐ ᓂ ᐸᐧᑰᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᒥᓯᐧᐁ ᒪᐧᒐᒋᒋᒃᑲᓐ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᒃ ᐁ ᒪᐧᑎᑦᓂᐧᐊᑭ ᐁ ᒥᓚᐧᑰᒋᑲᒐᒃ; ᓗᕐᑦ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᑎᒋᒃ "ᐱᑐᑫᐧᑰᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᐧᑰᓄ ᐅ ᒧᒋᑫᓕᑦᒧᐧᐃᓂᒃᓯ" ᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑦᐧᑰᐧᐊᒃ ᓗᕐᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ, ᐧᐃᓚᐧᑰᓄ ᑎᐱᓚᐧᐁ ᐁ ᓂᑲᒧᒋᒃ, ᐁ ᑭᐧᕐᐧᐁᒋᒃ ᐁ ᐃᐧᐅᒋᒃ, "ᒥᐧᓚᑭᒥᐧᐁᐧᐃᓐ ᓗᕐᑦ ᑭᐧᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᑭᐧᐅᓕᑖᑯᓯᐧᐃᓐ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᑳᕐᑭᐅᐧᐃᓐ, ᑲᑦ ᐧᐃ ᐊᑲᐧᐅᓄ ᐊᓐ ᑳ ᐊᐱᑦ ᐅᑭᒪᓄ ᐊᐱᐧᐃᓂᒃ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᒫᓂᕐᒫᓂᕐᑯᕐᑲᑭᑫ ᓗᕐᑦ ᑳᑭᑫᓯ" ᑭᐧᕐᑫᓕᑖᑯᑖᑫᐧᐃᓐ 5. 13.

ᐁᑯ, ᒥᐧᑳᒐ ᑳ ᐋᐸᐱᑳᒐᒃ ᐃᕐᑳᒐᒪ ᑭᒥ ᐱᑐᑲᐃᒋᒃ ᐅᐸᐧᑰᒧᒐᐧᐊᒃ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐱᑐᑫ ᓄᓯᐧᐋᐸᒫᐧᐊᒃ; ᒫᑎᑲ, ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓐ ᑭ ᐧᐋᓯᒐᓄ ᑖᐱᕐᑯᒐ ᐱᓯᒪ; ᒥᕐᑲᓐᐧᐊ ᓗᕐᑦ ᑭ ᐊᓐᕐᑲᓂᕐᒧᓂᑳᒐᐧᐊ ᐧᕐᐧᐃᓕᓂᕐᑲᓐᐱᕐᑯᓕᓄ ᐅᒥ; ᒥᕐᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᒫᑲ ᐊᓐᑦ ᑭ ᐸᐹᒧᒐᐧᐊᒃ, ᑭᒥᐊᕐᑐᑎᐧᓐ ᐁ ᑭᑭᕐᑲᑭᒃ ᐅᕐᑎᐧᑳᓂᐧᐋᒃ, ᐹᒫᑎᐧᑳ ᐅᒥᒥᐧᐋᒃ, ᓗᕐᑦ ᐅᕐᐧᐃᓕᓕᕐᑲᐧᐱᕐᑯ ᑭᑐᒥᑲᓐ ᑭᒥ ᐋᐸᑦᓂᓕᑭ ᐁ ᒫᒥᒥᒥᐧᐁᒥᒃᓯ

ᐋᑎᑦ ᓗᕐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᑦᕐᒥᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑦᑲᐧᑳᓂᐧᐊᒃ, ᓇᓯᓗ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᓇᕐᐧᑫᐧᐊᕐᒥᐃᑐᐧᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐃᐧᐅᒋᒃ "ᐯᓗᑭᓯᑦ, ᐯᓗᑭᓯᑦ, ᐯᓗᑭᓯᑦ, ᐅᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓄᓯᓯ" ᑭᕐᑫᓕᑖᑯᑖᑫᐧᐃᓐ 4. 8. ᐁᑯ ᑫᐸᐊᑭᒃ ᐃᕐᐧᑲᒐᒪ, ᐃᕐᐱ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐃᒐᓕᒐᓐ, ᓇᑦᒪ ᑭ ᐧᐃᒥ ᑦᕐᑫᒪᒋᒃᓯ

ᐁᑯ ᒥᐧᑳᒐ ᑳ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᓐ ᐆᐅ ᑫᐧᑳᓐ ᓂ ᑭ ᐋᐸᓵᐱᓐ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐋᐸᒪᐧᐧ ᒫᑲ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᐧᐃᓐ ᐁ ᐯᒥ ᐅᑎᑦᒃ ᓯᐱᓕᐧᐧ ᐧᐃᐸᒐ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐋᓕᐧᐊᐊᒪ, ᐁᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐋᒐ ᐋᐱᑦᐧᐧ ᐁᐱᐱᒥ ᐋᓕᒥᓯᑦ ᑳ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓕᒥ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᓕ ᑯᑦᑭᐅ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊᓄ ᐧᐁᓓ ᑭᐧᑭᓐ, ᒥᐧᑳᒐ ᐊᓐᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑖᓕᐧᐊ ᐯᐅᒃ ᐸᐧᑲᓐᑦᐧᐧ ᐊᐧᐯᓕᒧᐧᐃᓐ ᑳ ᐃᕐᑯᓂᑳᓯᓕᒥ, ᐅ ᒋᒪᓂᓕᐧᐧ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒥ

ᐋᓐᐋᐅᓕᑯᑭ ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᓚ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐊᑎ ᑯᔅᐹᒪᒋᐧᐁᑦ ᐁ ᓈᑦᑲ ᐃᔅᓱᑲᒌᒥᓕᓄ, ᐱᑯ ᐁ ᐯᔭᑯᑦ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐊᐧᐁᓕᐧᐊ ᐅᒋ ᓇᑭᔅᑲᑯ ᑭᒋ ᑦᑭᐃᑯᑦᑭ ᐃᔅᐱ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᐅᑎᑦᑲ ᐃᔅᓱᑲᒌᒥᓕᓄ ᑭ ᑦᔅᑦᐸᑦᒪ ᐁ ᑲᓇᐧᐋᐸᑦᑲ ᐹᑦᑲ ᑳ ᒪᑭᓇᐃᑳᒌᓕᑲ; ᐁᑯ ᑳ ᐹᐹᐧᐊᐃᑫᑦ, ᐧᐃᐸᑲ ᓂ ᒪ ᐋᐸᐊᒫᑲᐧᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᒌᓕᑦᑲᑭ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᑲᐧᑫᒋᒥᑯ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕᐧᐊ ᐹᑭᑲ ᐃᔅᓱᑲᒌᒥᑲ ᑳ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑖᐱᓕᒋ, ᑕᓇᒌ ᐧᐁᑭᔭᓇ? ᑫᐧᑳᓇ ᒫᑲ ᓂᑦᐧᐁᓕᑦᒪᓇ? ᑭ ᓇᔅᑫᐧᐊᑭᐁᓄ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐧᐃᒋ ᒥᒋᐧᒫᒪᓄ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᒪᓄ, ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐊᒫᑫᓄ ᒫᑲ ᓂ ᒥᔅᑲᓈᓈᑲᓇ ᐁᑯ ᓅᑦᑦᒪᐧᐋᐅᑦᐃᑦ ᐅ ᒪᐧᓇᐊᒫᑦᐃᓇ, ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᐧᐋᐸᑎᓈᒋᑲ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᐧᐊᓇ ᐁᑯ ᓅᓈᑦᐅᑯᓂᑎᐧᑦ ᐁ ᓇᓈᑦᐅᓇᑲ, ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᑭ ᒥᔅᑲᒪᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐁᑖᒋᑲ, ᓇᒪ ᓈ ᑭᑦ ᐋᔭᓇ? ᒫᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᐅᒋ ᓇᔅᑫᐧᐊᑦᒋᐧᑖᓇᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐧᐋᑦᒪᐋᒋᑲ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒫᐧᐊ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓚ ᒫᑲ ᐧᐃ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑦᐅᓄ ᑭᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᒫᑦ, ᑭ ᐅᓚᐧᐋᑦᐅᓄ ᐱᑯ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᐧ ᑳ ᐧᐋᐧᐧᓕᒋ, ᑳ ᑭ ᑭᔅᑭᓄᐧᐃᓈᓕᒋ ᑲᑎᔅᑎᔭᓇ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐅᐸᑯᔭᓕᒧᐧᐊ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓂᑲ, ᑭᒋ ᓇᑦᐧᐃ ᐅᑎᓈᒋᑲ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᐧᐧᐃᓇ, ᑭᒋ ᒫᒪᒋᑯᐱᑖᒋᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐅᒋᒋᓕᑲ ᓂᔅᑦ ᐅᐧᑎᓕᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑭᒋᐧᐃᓈᒋᑲ ᒫᑲᓇ ᐁᑯ ᑖᐧᐁ ᐧᐁᑎᓈᒋᑲ, ᐃᔅᐱᒥᑲ ᒫᑲ ᐁ ᐱᒥᐧᐃᓈᒋᑲ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᑦᐁᐧᐊᑲ ᐃᔅᑲᒌᒥᑲ, ᑳ ᑭ ᐁᒋ ᐧᐋᐸᑦᒪᐸᓇ ᐅᐱᐧᐋᒪᑎᓇ ᐧᐊᒋᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑦᐧᑲᑲ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᒫᑲ ᑳ ᐱᑐᑲᐋᒋᑲᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐧᐃᔭᐸᑦᒪᓇ ᐧᐧᑲᓇᐧ ᐁ ᐃᑦᒧᑲ ᒪᒋ ᐃᔅᑯᐧᑌᑲ ᑭᒋᑭᒋᑯ ᐃᔅᑲᒌᒥᑲ ᐅᒋ ᑖᐱᔅᑯᑲ ᑳ ᐅᑦᒧᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᑖᐧᐃᓇ ᐅᒋ ᑫ ᓂᒋᐧᐊᓈᑦᑲᓇ ᐁᑯ ᐧᑫᔅᑯᒋᔭᓇ, ᓂ ᑭ ᐸᐧᐋᒧᓇ ᒫᑲ ᐁᒋᑲᓇ

ᓈᑕᒃ
ᓕᐧᐊ
ᓴᐧᑲ-
ᒍᓕᒃ;
ᓕᑕᒃᕽ
ᐯᒋ
ᓗᒃᐧᑫ-
ᐃᒫᑫᐤ
ᐧᐃᓐ,
ᑦ ᐁ
ᒪ ᓈ
ᐋᑕᒪ-
ᑭᒋ
ᓯᓕᒋ,
ᐃᓂᒃ,
ᒃ ᒫᑲ
ᑖᐧᐯ
ᐁᐧᐊᒃ
ᐧᐊᒋᒃ
ᐸᑕᒫᓐ
ᐅᒋ
ᐁᑯ